

# The Isle of Mal Hado and Other Sketches



*Three Hundred and Fifty Years  
of Texas History*



By CLARENCE WHARTON

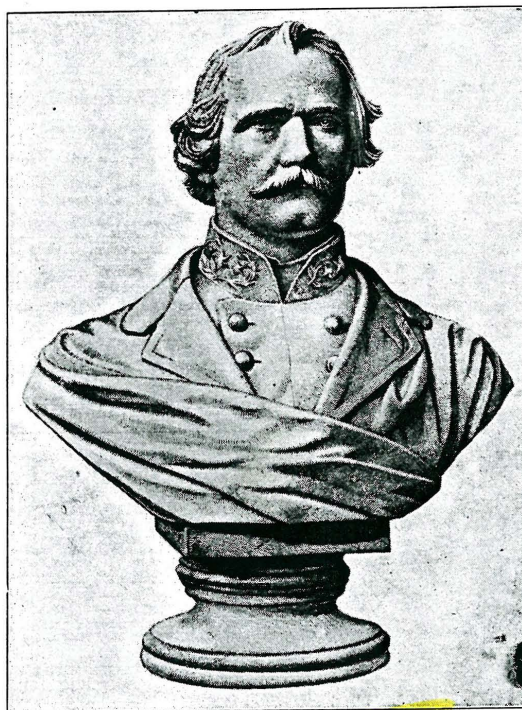


#### THE WAR BETWEEN THE STATES

tions. Had it not been for General Houston's bitter denunciations, it is likely that the Democratic Convention at Houston would have advocated better slave markets for the people as various County Conventions had demanded.

But right or wrong, the Southern people were bent on protecting the "Domestic Institution," and went to war and down in defeat in an effort to do so.

The South had become an aristocracy of opulent land owners,



ALBERT SIDNEY JOHNSTON

The great Commander who was killed at Shiloh. After his duel with Felix Houston he commanded the Army of the Republic for a time, and was Secretary of War in the cabinet of Lamar. He lived on his plantation at China Grove in Brazoria County, which was his home, until the beginning of the war between the States.

# THE SCOTCH-IRISH

A Social History

By

JAMES G. LEYBURN

*C 1962  
Univ of NC Press  
Durham NC*

Chapel Hill

THE UNIVERSITY OF NORTH CAROLINA PRESS

210 *THE SCOTCH-IRISH: A SOCIAL HISTORY*

highway after the Revolutionary War, as Virginians moved west to Kentucky.

In the 1740's, however, the first alternative was rarely chosen. The overwhelming majority of Scotch-Irish pioneers chose an easterly path when they reached the site of modern Roanoke. Word had spread abroad that land in the Carolinas was available in hundreds of thousands of acres. The colonies to the south of Virginia eagerly welcomed settlers, and first reports on soil, civil and religious liberties, and peaceful Indians were highly favorable. The main stream of movement therefore flowed toward the Carolina Piedmont.

Both Scotch-Irish and Germans by the thousands, having traversed the Great Valley and the Shenandoah, went eastward through the Staunton River gap of the Blue Ridge, swung southward again close to the Blue Ridge, crossed the rugged territory of the Blackwater, Pigg, and Irvine streams, until, beyond the Dan River, the path opened out into the wide spaces of the Carolina Piedmont. Few of these eighteenth-century pioneers dropped out of the procession between Roanoke and the Dan, in order to make homes in the hilly country of that part of southern Virginia. Their destination was the province of North Carolina.

C. THE UPPER CAROLINAS

The third great region of Scotch-Irish settlement was the Piedmont country of North and South Carolina. Coming later than the Pennsylvania and Virginia waves, the sweep into the Carolinas resembled them in general character, despite the decided difference of terrain. In the provinces to the north there had been a valley, whose retaining walls made the progressive waves of settlement almost methodical in their advance, newcomers simply passing beyond land already taken until the Great Valley was "filled." By the time North Carolina was reached, however, the mountains had swung far to the west. The movement of people was now into open Piedmont, stretching in all directions for scores of miles. Scotch-Irish newcomers, encountering no natural restraints to confine them, spread outward like a stream inundating a plain.

*SCOTCH-IRISH SETTLEMENTS*

Until 1729, both North and South Carolina had been owned by great English Proprietors, few of whom had taken active steps to develop their American holdings—certainly not to the extent that Penn had done. It was after the cession of these proprietary estates to the Crown in 1729 that the frontier regions began to receive active attention from government. Until then, in both regions, settlement and rule were entirely in the coastal plain. Aristocratic planters, with slaves and indentured servants to perform menial tasks, tried to live like lords in the New World. The Church of England was, of course, established, and familiar English institutions were introduced for the comfort of the gentry. Occasionally there were small accretions to the Carolina population, especially in South Carolina—numerous Huguenots after the revocation of the Edict of Nantes in 1685, certain "dissenters" from England and Barbados, a congregation from Dedham, Massachusetts. Charleston (Charles Town, as it was then called) was a thriving port. In both North and South Carolina, however, the fall line of the rivers marked the end of civilization, and beyond it to the west, in the Piedmont, Indians roamed at will.

Official indifference to the up-country gave place, after 1733 to a policy of definite encouragement to settlers. The doors of both provinces were now thrown open to Protestants of all nations. Several governors even took active steps to induce groups of European Protestants to come to the two Carolinas. For twenty years the new policy was moderately successful, especially in South Carolina. Here many Palatine Germans settled around Orangeburg, Congaree, and Wateree; certain Swiss newcomers established themselves along the Savannah River; a few Ulstermen came to Williamsburgh. The triumph of the period from 1730 to 1750 was the large migration (this time especially to North Carolina) of Highland Scots. "The '45," as it was called, had failed in its attempt to bring the Stuarts back to the throne after the defeat at Culloden, Stuart supporters were severely repressed; and hundreds of Highland families, including that of Flora Macdonald herself, came to America. Landing near Wilmington, they came up the Cape Fear Valley to establish themselves



The Carolina Piedmont

selves in sizable colonies from the coast to the region of Fayetteville.\*

All of this influx in the twenty years after 1730, however, had come by sea, and either remained near the coast or was concentrated in the lower river valleys. Hardly any of the newcomers penetrated the actual Piedmont. If a diagonal line had been run in 1750 northeastward from (modern) Aiken, South Carolina, through Columbia and Fayetteville, to Wilson, North Carolina,

\* It must not be supposed that these Scots had friendly contact or even sympathy with their fellow-Presbyterians when the Scotch-Irish shortly began to pour into the up-country west of them. At the Revolution, on the contrary, Scots and Scotch-Irish often were to be found fighting on opposite sides. The two peoples were now foreigners to each other, in language, dress, background, and experience. See below, ch. 16.

few of these ship-borne settlers would have been found west of it. The fall line was still the limit of civilization.

Yet while official attention was still centered on the east, a few hardy souls from the Valley of Virginia had found their way into the up-country of North Carolina. These families who came in between 1740 and 1750 were harbingers of what was to prove one of the mightiest migrations in colonial times. So great was the tide pouring in from the north that, by the outbreak of the Revolutionary War, the North Carolina back-country had at least sixty thousand settlers, while that of South Carolina had eighty-three thousand—almost four-fifths of the colony's white population.<sup>31</sup> Certainly some of this up-country folk in both colonies had moved in from the Tidewater counties; but the tremendous bulk of the people were "transfers" from Pennsylvania, Maryland, and Virginia—a few Swiss and Welsh, large numbers of Germans, but more Scotch-Irish than all others put together.

Why did these thousands come south? Many of them, of course, were immigrants newly arrived in America from Ulster, following the usual course to Philadelphia and then through the Great Valley. Finding this more densely settled land too expensive, they had pushed on until they reached North Carolina. Other thousands, however, were making a second—or even a third or fourth—complete move. Their reasons were varied. A second generation of young Scotch-Irishmen was growing up, with the normal compulsion of young men to make their own way in the world. As Pennsylvania's population steadily increased, both from immigration and a high birth rate, the demand for land drove prices to a point beyond the ability of youths to pay; thus sons in a large family were impelled to move where land was still cheap and plentiful. Agents from Proprietors in the south had much to do with the removals. Just as spokesmen for Hite, Beverley, and Borden had advertised their grants in the 1730's and 1740's, attracting many settlers to Virginia, so now the agents of Lord Granville came to hymn the advantages of living in North Carolina.

Already, too, there were rumblings of Indian unrest at the mid-century, with threats of serious trouble to come; by 1753 the western frontiersmen in Pennsylvania were complaining in ex-



asperation that the provincial authorities, safe in Philadelphia, were supinely ignoring the danger in the west. After 1754 there was the reality of Indian terror, not only in Pennsylvania but also in the Valley of Virginia, to send settlers to seek other homes. And always there was the Scotch-Irish restlessness, to which attention has been called: impatience with social restrictions that attend the development of stable community life, the lure of striking out on one's own in a land where one can live "free," the conviction that farthest pastures are greenest. Some simply went because others went. As a Moravian observed, "The migrations of men are like the movements of a flock of sheep, where one goes the flock follows, without knowing why."<sup>32</sup>

Even if Lord Granville's agents had not been active, it is probable that the newcomers would settle first on his lands, simply because these lay astride the most traversible path from the Valley of Virginia into central North Carolina. Here the forerunners had come in 1740 and 1745, to make their farms along the banks of the Hyco, Eno, and Haw rivers.<sup>33</sup> Granville alone of the Proprietors had not ceded his land to the Crown in 1729; he still reserved his rights as owner of the soil over an area covering nearly half the colony.<sup>34</sup> Here were thousands of neglected acres to be had for the taking, and beyond them, to the west and southwest, was the rich bottom land of the Yadkin and Catawba river region, leading onward to the border between the two Carolinas. This mesopotamia became the home of a great concentration of Scotch-Irish, and the highway leading to settlement in South Carolina's piedmont.<sup>†</sup>

\* The first actual settlement of Scotch-Irish in North Carolina was not in the Piedmont, and arrived by sea rather than by way of Pennsylvania. On November 29, 1735, Governor Johnston informed his Council that Arthur Dobbs (later to become governor of the province), "and some other gentlemen of distinction in Ireland," and Mr. Henry McCulloh, a merchant of London (later agent for Lord Granville), had written him "respecting their intention of sending over to this province several poor Protestant families with design of raising flax and hemp." They asked for a grant of sixty thousand acres of land in New Hanover County. Their request was granted, and next year (1736) the settlers arrived at their land on the Black River (now Duplin County), where they organized themselves into two congregations, Goshen and the Grove. (*Colonial Records of N.C.*, IV, 72-73) It is not stated, however, what the size of this colony of "several" families was.

† The (modern) counties receiving the largest numbers of Scotch-Irish settlers were Orange, Alamance, Guilford, Caswell, Rowan, Iredell, Cabarrus, Mecklenburg, Lincoln, and Gaston.

Three North Carolina governors enthusiastically encouraged the immigration from the north—men who had a special interest in attracting settlers with a Scottish background to expand the population and economic development of the province. Gabriel Johnston, governor from 1734 to 1751, was a native of Dumfriesshire in Scotland; Matthew Rowan, president of the Council in 1753-54, was an Ulsterman; so also was Arthur Dobbs, governor from 1754 to 1765. Dobbs, born in Carrickfergus in Northern Ireland, had long been intensely interested in exploration and colonization. Coming to North Carolina, he associated himself with the Scots agent of Granville, Henry McCulloh; through his exertions, three colonies of Ulstermen came to North Carolina, in 1751, 1754, and 1755. By 1754 Dobbs had been made governor of the Province. The years from Johnston's appointment in 1734 to Dobbs's retirement in 1765 were precisely the period of the Province's enormous growth. Through these officials, "their relatives, friends, connections, and acquaintances in the north of Ireland and the south of Scotland, North Carolina was, perhaps better known than in any other part of the old world."<sup>35</sup>

Details of the filling up of the countryside are illuminating. When Johnston took office the population of North Carolina was about fifty thousand; when he retired seventeen years later it was ninety thousand.<sup>36</sup> As he reported in 1751, "Inhabitants flock in here daily, mostly from Pennsylvania and other parts of America who are overstocked with people and some directly from Europe. They commonly seat themselves toward the West and have gone near the mountains."<sup>37</sup> President Rowan wrote in 1753: "In the year 1746 I was up in the country that is now Anson, Orange and Rowan counties. There were not then above one hundred fighting men; there is now at least three thousand, for the most part Irish Protestants and Germans, and daily increasing." Counting one fighting man as representative of a family of five the population in the western region had probably increased from five hundred to fifteen thousand within seven years.

Governor Dobbs wrote in 1755 of seventy-five families who had settled on land he owned in North Carolina: "They are colony from Pennsylvania of what we call Scotch-Irish Presbyterians who with others in the neighboring Tracts had settle

together in order to have a teacher, i.e., a minister of their own opinion and choice."<sup>39</sup> He testified to the size of what we have called the "fourth wave" of immigration from Ulster, noting that as many as ten thousand people from the North of Ireland had landed at Philadelphia in a single year, many of whom, he said, were "obliged to remove to the southward for want of lands to take up" in Pennsylvania.

As in both Pennsylvania and Virginia, Germans were a considerable part of the newcomers. As usual, they tended to keep themselves separate from the Scotch-Irish. In the county of Orange, organized in 1752 because of the swelling population, the Scotch-Irish settled chiefly in the east, and the German Lutherans west of the Haw River.<sup>40</sup> A large concentration of German Moravians was to be found in the western reaches of the county (now Forsyth). When the United Brethren purchased here their great Wachovia tract in 1752, Bishop Spangenburg referred to it as "probably the best left" in the province.<sup>41</sup> Here their colony of Bethabara was formed in 1753. The bishop was wrong in his supposition about the best land left, however, for later Germans found much fertile territory around Salisbury in the Catawba Valley.

Although there were enough Germans to continue the Palatine stream into the piedmont of South Carolina in the next decade, the flow of Germans into America began to diminish around mid-century, and soon had dwindled to a trickle. The Carolina piedmont as a whole was much more thoroughly Scotch-Irish than German.

The years immediately following 1754 saw a shift in the source of the Scotch-Irish immigration into North Carolina. It was in that year that the French and Indian wars began in earnest in Pennsylvania, and Indian depredations made it perilous for people to traverse that colony's Cumberland Valley on the way south. Governor Dobbs said that the Indians had put a "total stop" to the influx of Pennsylvanians. The Valley of Virginia was nearer, however, so that when Indians descended upon settlements there to burn, pillage, and murder, the exodus of Scotch-Irish thence was hastened. "In one week of October, 1756, three hundred persons went by Bedford Court House [in Vir-

ginia] on their way to Carolina, and five thousand more had crossed James River, only at one ferry, that at Goochland Court House."<sup>42</sup>

North Carolina likewise had its Indian troubles during the 1750's, though later than those in the north and never reaching the proportions they assumed in western Pennsylvania or even in Virginia. The principal tribes of the North Carolina piedmont at this time were the Cherokees and Catawbas.\* Both had been friendly enough to the whites in the early days, the Catawbas remarkably so. Cherokee amity had recently been secured through the expert diplomacy of Governor Glen of South Carolina, in whose province were large areas of Cherokee lands. In 1754-55 Glen had persuaded these Indians to yield to the Crown an enormous tract of their territory for some \$300 worth of presents.<sup>43</sup>

Cherokees returning from the fighting in Pennsylvania, and probably incited by the French, in 1756 created a series of incidents in upper Carolina. Mismanagement of the affair, rough retaliation, and hot tempers now resulted in what is generally known as the Cherokee Uprising. Depredations were committed upon outlying and scattered settlements; and while North Carolina settlers felt nothing like the panic of their kinsfolk in Pennsylvania and Virginia at the Indian "menace," many of them prudently moved eastward to safer homes. The number of taxables in Rowan County, in the center of the trouble, was reduced by half between 1756 and 1759; but in Orange County to the northeast, settlements were exempt from Indian raids. By 1761, after an impressive show of force by the authorities, the Cherokees retired to the west, having lost five thousand of the people, including half their warriors.<sup>45</sup> Thereafter the forward march of the pioneers was resumed.

\* The Catawbas from the first arrival of the whites showed them unusual friendliness. Rights says: "They aided in the [1711] campaign against the Tuscaroras in the east and served as a barrier against tribes of the west. The flood of immigration that poured into the Piedmont area after 1700 was little opposed by the friendly Catawba." He also notes that they were hereditary enemies of the Cherokee. (*The American Indian in North Carolina*, p. 12) About 1738 a great epidemic of smallpox decimated Catawba villages and caused havoc among the Cherokee. (Milling, *Red Carolinians*, p. 237) This may have deterred the latter from the risk of war and the loss of further warriors.

As in Pennsylvania and Virginia, North Carolina officials were concerned to provide civil institutions for settlers in the west. In 1746 all the counties in the province were in Tidewater country, with Edgecombe, Craven, and Bladen extending as far west as North Carolina claimed territory—that is, through the whole reach of Tennessee to the Mississippi. In that year, however, Granville County was cut off from Edgecombe, to become the first county of the Piedmont. By 1752 it was considered expedient to organize Orange County, whose territory had for several years been attracting Scotch-Irish and German settlers. Within another decade this single frontier county had the largest number of taxables of any county within the province,\* and by 1770 it was necessary to cut off the western section of Orange to form the new county of Guilford. In the southern part of the province, Anson County, extending westward along the South Carolina boundary line, beyond the Yadkin River, was organized in 1749. Like Orange, and even earlier, it had to be subdivided: in 1762 its western portion became Mecklenburg, one of the greatest centers of Scotch-Irish concentration.†

In the central section of the Piedmont frontier region, Rowan County, beyond the Yadkin, was created in order to meet the needs of settlers around Salisbury. Thus, because of a phenomenal growth of population, North Carolina had added five Piedmont counties within the twenty-one years between 1749 and 1770.

Inevitably, all this flow of people from the north soon traversed the Piedmont of North Carolina and swept into the province to the south. No natural barrier separates the two Carolinas, and it is probable that most of the land-hungry travelers were unaware that they had crossed a boundary line when they came into South Carolina's piedmont. The history of the filling up of the southern province's frontier lands is in many respects a duplication, a decade later, of the North Carolina story.

\* "Its number of taxables increased from twenty to about four thousand during its first twenty years," says Lefler (*History of North Carolina*, I, 96). Orange County had been formed from parts of Granville, Johnston, and Bladen.

† Mecklenburg County, around Charlotte, was to make a name for itself in 1775 by its call for independence from Britain, and, during the Revolutionary War, by the sturdy fight of its Scotch-Irishmen against the redcoats.

As early as 1750 a few families who had come down from Pennsylvania and Virginia were located in the up-country one hundred miles from Charleston.\* South Carolina might during the ensuing decade have had a large immigration from the north if the Cherokee Uprising had not broken out in 1756, with much of the actual fighting done in South Carolina. These years of strife with the Indians were nothing like so costly in lives as in Pennsylvania: only 150 or 200 white persons were killed. But it is estimated that by 1761 South Carolina had spent more than £100,000 to defeat and then to pacify the Cherokees.†

The effective settlement of the South Carolina piedmont, therefore, began only after 1761. Simms says that in 1756 there were only some twenty-five families in the whole up-country, although three of these families had penetrated as far as the Savannah River near Abbeville.‡ After 1761 the inrush began, coming through central North Carolina, into the region between the Pee Dee (Yadkin) and Catawba rivers, with the Waxhaws making a kind of central distributing point. As in the north, the Scotch-Irish were greatly preponderant, with Germans now few in number. From the Waxhaws settlements spread through the (modern) counties of Lancaster, York, Chester, Fairfield, Union, Newberry, Abbeville, and Edgefield. "No colonial area," according to Bridenbaugh, "expanded with the rapidity of the back parts of Carolina after the defeat of the Cherokee in 1761."‡§

So many thousands of people headed in the same direction, all coming from the north, could not fail to make something more than a beaten path. Their common route, indeed, became one of the most impressive highways of colonial times, The Great

\* "Colonel Clarke, with a party of Virginians, settled in that year on the Pacolet. Other parties subsequently joined him, dotting with civilization the forests along the Fair Forest and Tiger rivers. A few other parties, here and there, with these constituted the only white settlements of the back-country until 1755, the year when Braddock was defeated." (Simms, *History of South Carolina*, p. 120)

† Bridenbaugh, stressing the source of the immigration that filled the back-country, suggests that this region of the Carolinas might with propriety be called "Greater Pennsylvania." Writing of South Carolina, he says, "In the newly settled Rocky Mount district in 1767, a missionary found people already crowded together, 'thick as in England.' John Stuart wrote from Charles Town in 1769 that 'the Country near the line is very full of inhabitants, mostly Emigrants from the Northern colonies.'" (*Cities in Revolt*, p. 127)

Philadelphia Wagon Road, as it was called in the north, or "The Great Wagon Road from the Yadkin River through Virginia to Philadelphia distant 435 Miles," as Joshua Fry and Peter Jefferson meticulously labeled it on their "Map of the Most settled Parts of Virginia" (1775).

It began, naturally enough, at the colonial metropolis, Philadelphia, starting on the western bank of the Schuylkill. By the 1720's it reached out only to the settlements in Lancaster County, for there the Susquehanna made a natural end of the track. This section of the road was steadily widened and improved, for it was the most used, and it now passed through the thriving frontier market town of Lancaster. At the Susquehanna the main road went through York and Gettysburg, and so across the Monocacy River in Maryland to Williamsport on the Potomac; but a much-traveled northern branch of it led up from Lancaster to Harris's Ferry (Harrisburg), to traverse the Cumberland Valley and lead through Chambersburg to Williamsport. The ferry here crossed the Potomac into the Shenandoah Valley. By the middle of the eighteenth century a number of towns and villages had grown up along the road in the Valley of Virginia—Martinsburg, Winchester, Stephensburg, Strasburg, Woodstock, and Staunton.

At the James River, Looney's Ferry at modern Buchanan took passengers across for the short trip to the end of the Valley at the site of Roanoke. There the Road turned briefly eastward through the Staunton River gap of the Blue Ridge, crossed through hilly country over such minor streams as the Blackwater, Pigg, Irvine, and Dan, and entered North Carolina. In this province it traversed the Moravian settlement at Wachovia, on a branch of the Yadkin, and then followed the open country between the Yadkin and Catawba rivers. In 1760 it had reached Salisbury. When the South Carolina piedmont was thereafter opened up, the Road went on through the Catawba Valley to the settlements around Pine Tree (modern Camden), thence south-westward beyond the Congaree to Ninety-Six and Augusta. From Philadelphia to the original terminus, Wachovia, it was 435 miles; extended to its full length, to the Savannah River, it was almost 700.<sup>49</sup>

It is not surprising that the Scotch-Irish in the Carolinas formed neighborhoods. Governor Dobbs had noted in 1755 that these people, "whom we call Scotch-Irish Presbyterians," settled near each other "in order to have a teacher, i.e., a minister of their own opinion and choice."<sup>50</sup> Dobbs may not have been correct in assigning the reason for close settlement; there is, indeed, evidence to indicate that the founding of a church sometimes persuaded new families to settle in a particular neighborhood. Many historians, however, have been struck by the tendency of the people not to isolate themselves. "In the selection of a site for settlement," says Meriwether, "the back countryman was nearly always influenced by the distance from other settlers. He was rarely found more than ten miles from his fellows."<sup>51</sup>

The farms were of considerable size. In Orange County, North Carolina, more than three-quarters of the property holders owned between 100 and 500 acres of land; only some 5 per cent had farms smaller than 100 acres, and only 5 per cent had more than 1,000 acres.<sup>52</sup> In the Granville District of upper North Carolina, "the regular grant was 640 acres."<sup>53</sup> Holdings in South Carolina were generally smaller, partly because the Province had allowed a bounty of a hundred acres for every man, with fifty more for each woman and child.<sup>54</sup> The average here seems to have been around 175 acres.

Such figures make clear that in the Piedmont of both Carolinas the Scotch-Irish were farmers, not plantation owners. With their divergent origins, background, religion, and economic interests, the up-country people were regarded with ill-concealed distaste by most of the eastern planters, who still controlled affairs in both provinces. It was felt by South Carolina gentry of the coastal region, for example, that after their expense in quieting the Cherokees, they should not have to tax themselves to provide courts and other conveniences for these up-country "ruffians."<sup>55</sup> With such an attitude, the officials sent into the frontier country were often lax in performance of their duties or, much worse, unjust and exigent in their taxation, and even unfair in their exercise of "justice." In both North and South Carolina, consequently, there were "Regulation" movements



(noted in detail below, in chapter 16), which marked the growth of sectional feeling in the two provinces.

Despite this, the merchants of Charleston saw opportunities for business with these disdained people in the hinterland. Since the rivers that begin in central North Carolina flow southeastward to the coast of South Carolina, Charlestonians saw to it that a road was constructed to lead up to meet the extension of the Philadelphia Wagon Road. Merchants from Charleston, having already set up stores in outlying settlements of the low country, now began to provide markets for the corn and cattle of up-countrymen. "North Carolina butter made by the Scotch-Irish at Rock River sold in fifty- and one-hundred-pound kegs at Atkins and Weston's warehouse on the Cooper."<sup>56</sup>

Once more, in the settlement of the Carolinas, the restlessness of the Scotch-Irish may be observed. Nash tells in detail of a family which moved in 1751 from Berks County, Pennsylvania, to the region of the Eno River in North Carolina.<sup>57</sup> Their motives were loss of crops by an early frost, death of the oldest child, and glowing accounts sent back from the Eno by former neighbors. Another family, the Pettigrews of Abbeville, South Carolina, had made a twenty-eight-year pilgrimage from Ulster before their final settlement. Arriving at New Castle in 1740, the original American Pettigrew, well educated and a friend of Benjamin Franklin's, moved to a frontier tract of three hundred acres in Pennsylvania. Well established there, he sold his property when Indians began their depredations and went to the Valley of Virginia. "Uprooting his family again after three years, he settled in North Carolina, stopping there until rumors of Arcadia enticed him to the trail again in 1768. After four years on Long Cane Creek, in South Carolina, he moved again, but this time only a mile or so down the trail."<sup>58</sup> In another instance, "Andrew and John Pickens served as justices of the peace at the first court of Augusta County, Virginia, in 1745; six years later they had located at the Waxhaws below the South Carolina boundary; and in 1762 John and Andrew, Jr., received warrants to parcels of land in the Savannah Valley."<sup>59</sup> Such cases could be multiplied.

The descendants of these restless Scotch-Irish people crossed the Appalachians and led the way, not only into the frontier regions beyond the mountains, but thence eventually across the Mississippi even to the Pacific coast.

#### D. INDIAN MENACE TO SETTLEMENT

The Great Migration of the Scotch-Irish (and Germans) from its beginnings up to 1754 had been a steady and almost wholly peaceful advance through frontier regions, with only natural barriers to impede it. In 1754, however, that peace prevailing throughout all regions of settlement was rudely shattered. Indians now began violently to oppose the white people who had penetrated into their territories. The next ten years were marked by bloodshed, bitterness, constant anxiety, cruelty, and death to men, women, and children. Immigration from Ulster, as from Germany, almost ceased. Frontiersmen were fighting for their very existence in Pennsylvania and Virginia. It would be well over a century before Americans would cease to speak of the "Indian menace" on the frontier.

It may seem remarkable that, with constantly increasing numbers of intruders into Indian lands from 1717 to 1754 and with the importunate Scotch-Irish in the van, there had not already been Indian disturbances on a major scale. That these did not occur can be attributed principally to two fortunate circumstances, which a reflective Ulster Presbyterian might have regarded as predestined: the wise and pacific Indian policy of Pennsylvania and the absence of Indian settlement in the Shenandoah Valley.

Quakers in Pennsylvania from the very outset had determined to deal with the Indians as friends and equals. All land on which settlement was likely to occur was purchased from the tribes beforehand, and not for a pittance, but at a fair price. The government in Philadelphia built no forts, established no militia, trained no scouts and Indian fighters. This attitude of complete friendliness rested upon religious conviction and moral conscience; and, as often happened in Quaker experience, honesty and fair dealing proved practical, for it spared the colony ex

Johnson, John	
15 Regiment (Johnson's), Mississippi Militia. (War of 1812.)	
Private	Private
CARD NUMBERS.	
3894	3881
1	2
3	4
5	6
7	8
9	10
11	12
13	14
15	16
17	18
19	20
21	22
23	24
25	26
27	28
29	30
31	32
33	34
35	36
37	38
39	40
41	42
43	44
45	46
47	48
49	50
51	52
53	54
55	56
57	58
59	60
61	62
63	64
65	66
67	68
69	70
71	72
73	74
75	76
77	78
79	80
81	82
83	84
85	86
87	88
89	90
91	92
93	94
95	96
97	98
99	100
Number of personal papers saved	
Book Mark:	
See also	

15	
(Johnson's)	
John Johnson	
1st, { Captain Lovelace Motte's Company, 15 Regiment Mississippi Territory Militia. (War of 1812.)	
Appears on	
Company Muster Roll	
Roll dated 27th Feb 1815	
Commencement of service 2nd 1815	
Term of service 12 months	
Distance to place of residence 30 miles	
Present or absent Absent	
Remarks:	
Pascagoula	

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

603970-0000

CO K 2 MS CAV

<b>ORDER AND BILLING FOR COPIES OF VETERAN'S RECORDS</b>		Please read the information and instructions on the back before completing this form. Mail the complete set of this order to <b>Military Service Records (NNCC) Washington, D.C. 20408</b>		Date received by National Archives 11/16/82	
1. CHECK RECORD DESIRED <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> PENSION <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> BOUNTY LAND WARRANT APPLICATION (Service before 1856 only) <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> MILITARY		<b>REQUIRED MINIMUM IDENTIFICATION OF VETERAN</b> 2. VETERAN (Give last, first, and middle names) Johnston, Henry Sidney 4. WAR IN WHICH, OR DATES BETWEEN WHICH HE SERVED Civil War 3. STATE FROM WHICH SERVED Miss. 5. IF SERVICE WAS CIVIL WAR <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> UNION <input type="checkbox"/> CONFEDERATE			
<b>PLEASE PROVIDE THE FOLLOWING INFORMATION, IF KNOWN</b>					
6. UNIT IN WHICH HE SERVED (Name of regiment or number, company, etc., or name of ship) Co K		7. BRANCH IN WHICH HE SERVED <input type="checkbox"/> INFANTRY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> CAVALRY <input type="checkbox"/> ARTILLERY <input type="checkbox"/> NAVY If other, specify:			
10. DATE OF BIRTH Feb. 19, 1844		11. PLACE OF BIRTH (City, county, State, etc.) Secatur, Mississippi Newton Co.		12. NAME OF WIDOW OR OTHER CLAIMANT Nancy Jane Fulton	
13. DATE OF DEATH Jan. 29, 1923		14. PLACE OF DEATH (City, county, State, etc.) Grayson, Caldwell, Louisiana		16. PLACE(S) VETERAN LIVED AFTER SERVICE Vienna, Louisiana Grayson, Louisiana Newton, Miss	
15. IF VETERAN LIVED IN A HOME FOR SOLDIERS. GIVE LOCATION (City and State)					
17. NUMBER OF THESE BLANK FORMS YOU WOULD LIKE SENT TO YOU 5		<b>Do NOT write below - Space is for reply to you.</b>			
18. YOUR NAME AND ADDRESS New. O. Clayton Mitchell 4400 Juyon Road Longview, Texas 75601 (Zip Code)		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> THIS IS YOUR BILL RECORDS ENCLOSED <input type="checkbox"/> PENSION <input type="checkbox"/> BOUNTY LAND <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> MILITARY NUMBER OF FILES FROM WHICH COPIES WERE REPRODUCED All 1 AMOUNT DUE \$ Please remit the above amount in the enclosed addressed envelope with the white copy of this form.			
<input type="checkbox"/> WE WERE UNABLE TO COMPLETE YOUR ORDER		RECORDS SEARCHED FOR BUT NOT FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> PENSION <input type="checkbox"/> BOUNTY LAND <input type="checkbox"/> MILITARY			
<input type="checkbox"/> We found _____ pension or bounty landfiles and _____ military service files of the same name (or similar variations). You may order copies by returning the enclosed, marked forms. <input type="checkbox"/> When we are unable to find a record for a veteran, this does not necessarily mean that he did not serve. You may be able to obtain information about him from the State archives. <input type="checkbox"/> See attached forms/leaflets/information sheet. <input type="checkbox"/> Please complete items 2 (give full name), 3 and 4, and resubmit. <input type="checkbox"/> Other: _____					
SEARCHER SA DATE 11/18/82 CASHIER		FILE DESIGNATION Johnston, N Co K, 2 Mississippi State Cavalry			

NATIONAL ARCHIVES TRUST FUND BOARD

CUSTOMER

NATF Form 26 (8-79)

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

79 277 0197

ENTRY FORM  
(FOR INDIVIDUAL ORDINANCES)

5/ 8/ 5-1

Johnston

Name <b>Thomas E. ROWLEY</b>		State or Mission <b>Mesa, AZ Salt River</b>		Ward Examiner <b>JBA</b>	
Address <b>1240 N. 46th St.</b>		Ward Examiner		Ward Examiner	
<b>Mesa, AZ 85205</b>		Please reserve qualifying names in the family file of the <b>Mesa AZ</b>			
		for <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Baptism <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Endowment <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Sealing			
3 Given name(s) <b>James Elijah</b>		4 Surname(s) <b>PORTIS</b>		5 Sex M 6 Hgt. 7 Race white	
6 Birthplace <b>Newton County, Miss.</b>		7 Birth date (day, month, year) <b>27 Jun 1863</b>			
8 Christening place		9 Christening date (day, month, year)			
10 Father's given name(s) <b>James William</b>		11 Father's surname(s) <b>PORTIS</b>		12 Death or burial date of 3 above (day, month, year) <b>over 110 yrs</b>	
13 Mother's given name(s) <b>Mary J.</b>		14 Mother's surname(s) <b>JOHNSTON</b>		15 Your relationship to 3 <b>GreatGrandson F</b>	
Father's residence		Father's title or occupation		16 LDS baptism date	
17 Endowment date		18 Date sealed to parents			
19 Source of information <b>Family Bible in poss of Nellie Bryant McAllister I have copies of pages Rt. 3 Monroe, La.</b>		FDD <b>MDD 22 Aug 1918</b>			
3 Given name(s) <b>James William</b>		4 Surname(s) <b>PORTIS</b>		5 Sex M 6 Hgt. 7 Race white	
6 Birthplace <b>Chattanooga, Rutherford County, Tenn.</b>		7 Birth date (day, month, year) <b>2 Dec. 1842</b>			
8 Christening place		9 Christening date (day, month, year)			
10 Father's given name(s) <b>E. O.</b>		11 Father's surname(s) <b>PORTIS</b>		12 Death or burial date of 3 above (day, month, year) <b>over 110 yrs</b>	
13 Mother's given name(s) <b>Jane V.</b>		14 Mother's surname(s)		15 Your relationship to 3 <b>Grandson P</b>	
Father's residence		Father's title or occupation		16 LDS baptism date	
17 Endowment date		18 Date sealed to parents			
19 Source of information <b>Family Bible in poss of Nellie Bryant McAllister I have copy of pages Rt. 3 Monroe, La.</b>		FDD <b>MDD 11 Nov. 1880</b>			
3 Given name(s) <b>Mary J.</b>		4 Surname(s) <b>JOHNSTON</b>		5 Sex F 6 Hgt. 7 Race white	
6 Birthplace <b>Newton County, Miss.</b>		7 Birth date (day, month, year) <b>15 Apr 1844</b>			
8 Christening place		9 Christening date (day, month, year)			
10 Father's given name(s) <b>James</b>		11 Father's surname(s) <b>JOHNSTON</b>		12 Death or burial date of 3 above (day, month, year) <b>22 Aug 1918</b>	
13 Mother's given name(s) <b>Nicy A. Underwood</b>		14 Mother's surname(s)		15 Your relationship to 3 <b>Grandson P</b>	
Father's residence		Father's title or occupation		16 LDS baptism date	
17 Endowment date		18 Date sealed to parents			
19 Source of information <b>Family Bible in poss of Nellie Bryant McAllister Rt. 3 Monroe, La.</b>		FDD <b>MDD 11 June 1895</b>			
Remarks: Family Bible is in the family. Johnston family was added to 1870 Census Newton County Miss. Microfilm in Eastern Tenn. State University Library in Johnson City, Tenn. Will first attach family group sheet including the entire family for purpose of having the baptism and endowment and sealing for the entire family.					

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

11<sup>th</sup> U.S. Census U.S. (Union Soldiers) NO Veterans  
LA

Johnson, Jacob Pvt F46 AKC 3<sup>rd</sup> 1864 1 2 1866  
" , Robert Pvt A 83 LA Inf - paper lost

⑧ - 174, 154

Johnson, August p1 SD1 ED55 Pvt.

p2 SD1 ED59 LA

(14) 138-172 Sarah Johnson widow of Jesse Johnson Crp. F82 US IN

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

(Confederate.)  
J | 2 State Cavalry. | Miss.  
H. Johnston  
Co. K, 2 Reg't Mississippi State Cav.  
Appears on  
Company Muster Roll\*  
of the organization named above,  
for dated May 4, 1864.  
Enlisted:  
When \_\_\_\_\_, 1864.  
Where \_\_\_\_\_  
By whom \_\_\_\_\_  
Period \_\_\_\_\_  
Last paid:  
By whom \_\_\_\_\_  
To what time \_\_\_\_\_, 1864.  
Balance paid—bounty, \$ 50 100  
Received payment, March 31, 1865.  
Present or absent absent  
Remarks: absent with leave.  
\* Relititled to Private, provided he  
reports & presents  
\* Inferred on Roll  
\* From copy (made in the M. S. Office, War Department, in  
March, 1905,) of an original record borrowed from the Director of  
Archives and History, Jackson, Miss.—M. S. 938010.  
Book mark:

(650)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)  
J | 2 State Cavalry. | Miss.  
H. Johnston  
Co. K, 2 Reg't Mississippi State Cav.  
Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for To May 5, 1864.  
Mustered into Confed- } May 5, 1864.  
erate States service.  
Where at Tupelo, Miss.  
By whom Capt. J. D. Sandage, C. S. A. and J. R. L.  
Period For the same  
Last paid:  
By whom \_\_\_\_\_  
To what time \_\_\_\_\_, 1864.  
Present or absent absent  
Remarks: absent with leave.  
Book mark:

(642)

Copyist.

433	
Johnston, H.	
Co. K, 2 Mississippi State Cavalry. (Confederate.)	
Private	Private
CARD NUMBERS.	
1 47165999	20
2 6062	21
3	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38
Number of medical cards herein 5	
Number of personal papers herein 2	
BOOK MARK:	
See also	



## Mother's Application for Army Pension.

This Army Pension Declaration must be executed before a Judge or Clerk of a Court of Record, and if before the Judge, the  
thereof will certify said Judge's official capacity and signature, and attest the same under the seal of the Court.  
A Justice of the Peace must not authenticate this paper. If he does, the work is utterly useless, and must be all done over again  
by a Judge or Clerk of a Court of Record, as above stated.

State of Mississippi } SS.  
County of Davis

ON THIS 22<sup>nd</sup> day of May A. D. 1867 personally appeared before the under-  
signed, (1) clerk of the (2) Probate Court, a Court of Record within and for the  
County and State aforesaid, Mrs. Elizabeth Johnson aged 48  
years, a resident of the (3) Davis County in the State  
of Mississippi who, being first duly sworn according to law, doth on her oath make  
the following declaration, in order to obtain the benefits of the provisions made by the Act of Congress approved July  
14, 1862: That she is the widow of (4) David Johnson deceased, and  
mother of (5) Thomas Johnson deceased, who was a Pirate  
in Company "E" commanded by Captain Half in the 1<sup>st</sup>  
Regiment of (6) New Orleans La Vols commanded by Lieut Col Eugene  
Wheeler in the war of 1861, and who died (7) while in  
the service aforesaid, at Uniontown, New Orleans in the State of Louisiana on  
or about the 20<sup>th</sup> day of December A. D. 1865 from (8) (undetermined) Chronic  
diarrhea incurred in the service aforesaid and whilst in the line of his duty (9) in

She further declares that her said son, upon whom she was wholly or in part dependent for support, having  
left no widow or minor child under sixteen years of age surviving, declarant makes this application for a pension un-  
der the above mentioned act, and refers to the evidence filed herewith, and that in the proper department, to estab-  
lish her claim. She also declares that she has not, in any way, been engaged in, or aided or abetted, the rebellion  
in the United States; that she is not in the receipt of a pension under the 2d section of the act above mentioned,  
or under any other act, nor has she again married since the death of her son, the said Thomas

Johnson  
her attorney, with full power of substitution and revocation in her said behalf, and authorizes him to receive the  
Pension Certificate when issued. Her Post Office is at Leistung  
Davis County of Mississippi That her domicile or place of  
abode is (10) Davis County, Mississippi

ATTEST:

If applicant makes  
mark, let two persons who  
write their names attest  
to the facts stated above.  
The Officer administering  
the oath cannot be one  
of the attesting parties.

Jamey Landrum

Elizabeth Johnson  
mark  
Applicant.

Wanion B. Walters

Sworn to, subscribed, and acknowledged before me the day and year first above written, and also personally  
appeared Jamey Landrum and Wanion B. Walters  
residents of the (3) Davis County of Mississippi  
persons whom I certify to be respectable and entitled to credit, and who, being by me  
duly sworn, say that they were present and saw Mrs. Elizabeth Johnson (11)  
Agm her (12) mark to the foregoing declaration; and they further  
swear that they have every reason to believe, from the appearance of the applicant and their acquaintance with  
her, that she is the identical person she represents herself to be, and that they have no interest in the prosecution  
of this claim.

ATTEST:

If mark is made, two  
witnesses who can write  
their names must sign.  
The Officer administering  
the oath cannot be one  
of the attesting parties.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESSES

Jamey Landrum  
Wanion B. Walters

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this 22<sup>nd</sup> day of May A. D. 1867, and I  
hereby certify that I have no interest, direct or indirect, in the prosecution of this claim. I further certify that the  
foregoing declaration and joint affidavit were read over to and understood by the respective parties before they  
made their several signatures to the same.

R. J. Hopkins Clerk of  
The Probate Court Court. with  
Seal of Court affixed



REPRODUCED AT THE NATIONAL ARCHIVES

Note.—If the Clerk of the Court (Deputy will not answer) takes the declaration and affidavit instead of the Judge, he signs the foregoing certificate, (at bottom of reverse page,) and places the seal of the Court thereto, and the following certificate then goes unauthenticated; but if the Judge administers the oaths, he signs the said certificate, and then the Clerk himself authenticates the certificate hereto, following:

This Certificate should be authenticated by the Clerk himself.

CLERK'S CERTIFICATE.

State of Mississippi }  
County of Davis } ss. W. J. Hopkins  
Clerk of the Probate Court

Clerk of the.....Court in and for the County and State above named, do hereby certify that before whom the foregoing Pension Declaration and joint affidavit were made, and who has thereunto signed his name, was at the time of so doing a Judge of the.....Court in and for the County and State above named, duly elected, qualified and sworn; that all his official acts as such are entitled to full faith and credit, and that his signature thereto is genuine.

GIVEN under my hand and seal of.....Court, at office in.....this.....day of.....A. D., 186.....

(L. S.) Clerk of the.....Court.

Remarks.—The Second Auditor, in case the Deputy authenticates the Clerk's certificate, requires evidence that the Deputy is duly appointed and authorized by law to sign the Clerk's name and use the seal of the Court, else the authentication by the Deputy is good for nothing—therefore it is better to have the Clerk's own individual authentication at once and thus save the trouble and expense of a general authentication certificate respecting the Deputy.

FORWARDED BY.....

MOTHERS APPLICATION

FOR

ARMY PENSION.

War of 1861.

Act of July 14, 1862.

Mrs. Elizabeth Johnson  
Widow of Levi Johnson  
Mother of Thomas Johnson  
Late a Private of Co. "E"  
of the 1st Regiment of Ch. G.  
Volunteers

FILED BY  
S. W. WILLIAMS, JR.  
ATTORNEY AT LAW  
AND  
PATENTS,  
Washington City, D.C.

INSTRUCTIONS.

1. "Judge," or "Clerk."
2. Name of the Court.
3. "City," "Town," "Corporation," or "County," as case may be.
4. Name of her husband.
5. Name of soldier.
6. "Cavalry," "Infantry," or "Artillery," Volunteers of ..... (here give State) naming the troops as indicated according to the corps to which they belong. If of the regular service, in place of the foregoing add: "United States Infantry," "Cavalry," or "Artillery," as case may be.
7. "Whilst in," or "since discharged from," as the case may be.
8. "Wounds," or "Rupture," or "the effects of Typhoid Fever," "Pneumonia," "Measles," "Rheumatism," "Chronic Diarrhea," "Dysentery," "Cholera Morbus," "Phthisis," or any other disease, physical disability, or injury, whatever it may be, naming it.
9. If killed in Battle, add: "Being killed in battle at.....date of his death," or if dying of wounds after Battle, instead of the foregoing, say: "Being received in battle or action at.....on the.....day of.....A. D. 18....."
10. "House No.....on.....street, between.....and.....streets, in the city of.....in the County and State aforesaid," or if on the other hand, the applicant resides in the country instead of the city, in place of the foregoing, say: "on the wagon (or rail) road leading from.....to.....about.....miles from.....the County seat of.....County, State above named.
11. "Sign" or "make."
12. "Name," or "mark," as the case may be.

The State of Mississippi

David County

We the undersigned of the County of David, State of Mississippi, do hereby certify that the following is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

That the said original is a true and correct copy of the original as the same appears in the records of the County Clerk of said County.

State of Mississippi

David County

Johnston Family #2

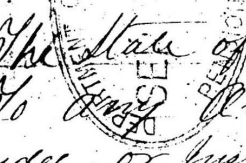


The State of Mississippi  
 Davis County

- matter of the deceased Thomas Johnson - and knowing  
 - that we are in possession of the statements in the  
 foregoing affidavit are true and that they have no  
 interest in the subject matter of the affidavit  
 + of J. L. Landrum J. of the Court in (P)  
 + Johnson A. Watson Justice of the Peace in Davis County  
 Mississippi

The State of Mississippi, J. L. Landrum Sheriff Davis County  
 Davis County, J. L. Landrum Sheriff of Davis County  
 do hereby certify that I have  
 examined the statement of Mrs. Elizabeth Johnson  
 contained in the within affidavit and know them  
 to be true. Given under my hand and seal  
 this 15th day of August 1868  
 J. L. Landrum Sheriff Davis County Mississippi  
 J. L. Landrum Sheriff Davis County Mississippi

The State of Mississippi  
 Davis County, J. R. H. Hapkins Clerk of the  
 Probate Court in and for the County of Davis  
 do hereby certify that J. A. Henderson is a free man  
 the within affidavit was taken as a Justice of the  
 Peace in and for the County of Davis  
 and is correct and authorized to administer oaths  
 that the above is his genuine signature  
 Clerk of Probate Court of the County of Davis  
 do hereby certify that J. A. Henderson  
 is Sheriff of Davis County of the State of Mississippi and that the above  
 is his genuine signature  
 In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and  
 Official Seal this 1st day of June 1868  
 J. R. H. Hapkins Clerk

The State of Mississippi Jones County  
Do hereby Ordain a Minister of the Gospel  
Judge or Justice of the Peace or any other person  
Authorized by law to Celebrate the Rights of  
Matrimony. Greeting you are hereby Authorized  
to join together in the holy estate of matrimony  
David Johnson and Miss Elizabeth Walters  
And this license shall be a sufficient voucher  
for the same

Given under my hand and private  
Seal there being no Seal of Office Issued  
this 20th day of October 1834  
Seal L B Ellis Clerk  
P. C. S. C.

October 23<sup>d</sup> 1834

This day David Johnson and  
Elizabeth Walters was lawfully joined in  
Matrimony By

John McComick M. G.  
Recorded 8<sup>th</sup> November 1834  
L B Ellis Clerk

The State of Mississippi } of the Probate Court  
& Adams County } I R J Hopkins Clerk in  
and for said County (formerly Jones)  
and State aforesaid do hereby Certify that the  
above is a correct Copy of the Marriage License  
and Certificate of Marriage as returned by the  
Minister that Celebrated the Rites of Matrimony  
between the above named D Johnson & Elizabeth  
Walters & fully & completely as the same appear  
of record in my Office, given under my hand  
and Seal of my Office attested August 3<sup>d</sup> 1834  
R J Hopkins Clerk P. C. S. C.



JOHNSON FILE

Samuel W. Johnson & Mariah Johnson Bible

Pg 10

*Births*

Houston Edgar Goff was born June 9th 1924  
son of Mary E. & J.W. Goff

Daniel Wayne Johnson - son of Marion J. Johnson  
& Elsie Johnson was born March 5th 1925 -

June Delane daughter of Houston E. & Clara V. Goff  
was born Dec. 5, 1944

Edgar De Van Goff - born June 28, 1947  
son of Houston E. & Clara V. Goff.

June Delane Goff - Married Charles William Sweeney

Edgar De Van Goff - Married Letty Stewart

\*\*\*\*\*

JUNE 1, 1970 JOSEPH E. & MARY E. NELSON BIBLE

Gustavus A. Nelson - Hurley, Jackson County, Miss.

Mary L. Nelson - Hurley - Jackson County, Miss.

Born : April 16, 1850 - Died April 25, 1916

Elias B. Smith - Escatawpa, Miss.

Born August 3, 1849 - Marriage 1883 - Died Oct. 10, 1901

Mary A. Williams - Escatawpa, Miss.

Born December 9, 1858 - Married 1883 - Died April 15, 1895

Joseph E. Nelson - Escatawpa, Miss.

Born - Sept. 9, 1872 - Married Oct. 16, 1902 - Died Dec. 7, 1957

Mary E. Nelson - Escatawpa, Miss.

Born July 8, 1884 - Married Oct. 16, 1902 - Died

Marshall Clyde Nelson - Escatawpa, Miss.

Born - Jan. 14, 1905 - Married June 8, 1935 -

Rudolf Springer Nelson - Escatawpa, Miss.

Born - Aug. 21, 1915 - Died May 8, 1916

Lillian T. Nelson - Escatawpa, Miss.

Born - May 1, 1918 -

Barbra Fay Greenough - Born - Aug. 4, 1938 -

Brenda E. Greenough - Born - May 13, 1958 -

Albert Edwin Greenough - Born - Jan. 27, 1952 -

Genealogy File

Johnson Family  
G.1

with

DO NOT CIRCULATE

Samuel W. Johnson was born the 18 day of May  
1825

Mariah Johnson - wife of Samuel W. Johnson was  
born the 8 November A.D. 1829

Francis Marian Johnson son of Samuel W. Johnson  
and Mariah Johnson was born 22 day of  
October - A.D. 1850

Elizabeth Grace - daughter of Samuel W. Johnson and  
Mariah Johnson was born the 6 day of January  
A.D. 1853

William Jasper son of Samuel W. Johnson and Maria  
Johnson was born the 5 day of January A.D.  
1855

Preston Butler Brooks son of Samuel W. and <sup>age 23</sup> <sup>1880 census</sup>  
Mariah Johnson was born the 19 day of May A.D. 1859

Mary Lee Pauline - daughter of Samuel W. and Mariah  
Johnson was born February the 24 A.D. 1862

THE HOLY BIBLE- 20th CENTURY EDITION

FORMER OWNERS: Joseph E. Nelson & Mary E. Nelson  
Escatawpa, Miss.

PRESENT OWNERS: Lillian Thelma Nelson Greenough &  
Albert Henry Grenough  
Escatawpa, Miss.

INFORMATION SUBMITTED BY:

May Scott Shampine  
Rt. 5 - Box 231 - Pascagoula, Miss.  
June 1, 1970

Bibles

Samuel W. and Maria L. Johnson Bible

Phett - son of W. J. and Martha A. Johnson was  
born May 8th 1895

Louisa Rube daughter of F. M. and Louisa C. Johnson  
was born April 2 1878

Thomas Good, son of F. M. and Annie Johnson was born  
May 24. ~~1887~~? maybe 1880

Saml. Shadrach - son of N. N. and E. M. Johnson  
was born 9 April - 1868

Angie Virginia daughter of N. N. and E. M. Johnson  
was born Jan 19 - 1870

Nicholas Napoleon son of N. N. and E. M. Johnson  
was born Dec 22 - 1885

in

Marriages

Born by

Samuel W. Johnson and Maria Graham Johnson

Samuel Houston Johnson and Angiero Virginia Raspberry  
was married Aug 28-1902

Mary Gertrude Johnson daughter of Samuel H. Johnson  
and Angiero V. Johnson was married  
to John Wesley Goff - May 13th 1923

Marian J. Johnson + Elsie Echoff was married  
Jan 6-1934

Alice Hingle Johnson and Cayce H. Summerlin  
was married Dec 13-1941

Houston Edgar Goff + Clara Varano Russell  
was married June 22-1942

Daniel Wayne Goff  
Johnson and Catherine Combust  
was married June 19-1953



May 11

Bible

11-1970 Maria Graham Johnson

Samuel W. Johnson

The Original Owners

Alice Johnson Sumner

The Present Owner

Rt 2 Box 207

Pascagoula, Miss.

The New Testament of Our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ

Translated out of the Original Texts

and with the former translations

Diligently Compared and Revised

1857

Date Published

Bible Published by

The American Bible Society

Copied from original Bible and submitted by

Mrs. May Scott Sharpine

May 14- 1970

Rt 5- Box 231

Pascagoula, Miss - 39567

Deaths S.W. Johnson and Mariah Johnson Bible record

Mariah L Johnson

Died Nov. 18 - 1912

Sam H. Johnson, son of S.W. and Mariah L

Johnson

Died - Nov. 13 - 1923

W. J. Johnson. Son of S.W. and Maria L. Johnson

Departed this life 23 day of June 1924

Sleep Father Sleep,

Take thy rest.

God Called thee home

He thought it best

Samuel W. Johnson and Maria Johnson Bible  
Marriages

Samuel W. Johnson and Maria Graham. A.D. 1847 Married

Francis M. Johnson and Margaret J. Nelson was married  
Feb 1st 1871

William J. Johnson and Martha A. Goff  
was married Nov. 15th - 1874

Francis M. Johnson and Laura C. Ruble  
was married March 15th 1877

Francis M. Johnson and Annie ~~Shut~~ Shields was  
married Oct 5 - 1879

Alice Louisa Johnson and Geo. Roberts  
was married March 5 - 1889

J. M. Baria and Martha Louise Johnson  
was married Oct 30 - 1895

Samuel W. Johnson Jr. and Josephine Baria  
was married September the 9. 1899

~~Marriages~~ Samuel W. Johnson + Mariah Johnson Bill

Births - Mary G. Daughter of Samuel Houston Johnson  
And Angerio V. Johnson born April 19-1905

Marian J. Johnson son of Samuel Houston Johnson  
And Angerio V. Johnson born  
Feb. 22-1907

Alice Hingle Johnson Daughter of  
Samuel Houston Johnson and  
Angerio V. Johnson born May 10-1910

Deaths Samuel Houston Johnson died Nov. 18-1923

Angerio Virginia Johnson died May 12-1963

Samuel W. Johnson and Maria Johnson Bible

Births:

Alice Lauson daughter of W. J. and Martha A. Johnson  
was born Nov. 13. 1874

Samuel Hooker - Son of W. J. and Martha A. Johnson was  
born Nov. 15. 1876

Martha Louise daughter of W. J. and Martha A. Johnson  
born May 27. 1878

Mary Lee Winfield : daughter of W. J. and Martha A.  
Johnson was born July 21st 1880

Charles Wood son of W. J. and Martha A. Johnson  
was born Sept 1st 1882

Preston Brooks - son of W. J. and Martha A. Johnson  
was born Dec. 11. 1884

Marion Elbert Johnson son of W. J. and Martha A. Johnson  
was born Aug 26. 1889

William Gordon son of W. J. and Martha A. Johnson  
was born July 2nd. 1891

Thomas Edison son of W. J. and Martha A. Johnson  
was born July 1st. 1893

S. W. and Maria Johnson Bible record Pg 9

Deaths:

Elizabeth Frances. daughter of S. W. and Maria Johnson  
departed this life on the 13 day November A.D.  
1854.

Aged one year, ten months and seven days.

Samuel Wyles Johnson departed this life the 5 of  
December 1863. Aged 38. Thirty eight six months  
and seventeen days old.

Margaret J. wife of Francis M. Johnson, died  
March 6th A.D. 1873.

Laurisa P. wife of Francis M. Johnson died  
thirty the day of April A.D. 1870

Preston Brooks Johnson - son of S. W. and Maria  
Johnson. died Oct. 9th 1882. Aged 25 years. Six  
months and five days.

Sleep on dear Brother, take your rest  
Our loving Saviour thought the best  
He called you from your Cares to rest  
Sleep on dear Brother, sleep on  
His sister

Jasper Co Land Grants

Land  
Grants  
MS

Johnson, James A	37030	1860	S 21 12 R 12
" , James R	01713	1854	
" , Geo H	9017	1853	Sec 9
" , "		1859	
" , "	9017	1853	
" , James P	9072	1853	
" , "	10713	1854	
" , J P	13495	1859	
" , John		1861?	
Stringer, Joe	17429	1881	
Johnson, Jordan			Sec 22
" , Calvin			
" , Jacob			Sec 36
Johnston, Daniel P	4346	1836	Sec 36 Township 4
" , Charles	8468	1853	Sec 9
" , "	10695	1854	
" , Moses		1900	
" , Elberry			
" , Addie			
" , Calvin			

Yazoo Co.

Legal  
ms

p 32 Johnson, James

p 408 Johnston, Jno 33 Original landowner of Yazoo Co

Wilpha 33

" , William 35

Appendix D - census statistics

p 304-5 Johnston, Gen'l Joe E Johnston - Yazoo

p 72 " , Polly

p 171 " , Tilman - donated \$5 during yellow fever epidemic



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

1838 Personal Tax Roll for Newton Co.

Legal  
MS

NAME	WHITE Poll	SLAVES	
Johnson, EM	1	0	.37½
" , H H	1	0	.37½
" , Thomas	0	5	3 .12½
" , N B	1	0	.37½
" , Daniel	1	0	.37½
" , John B	1	0	.37½
" , Moses	1	0	.37½
" , Daniel P	1	5	2 .50
" , George	1	0	.37½
" , Samuel	1	0	.37½

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

366

GREENE COUNTY WILLS, 1796 - 1806

a negro Peter, to JOSPEH ,Ned & Agg, to JOHN negro Charles, to ALLAN a negro George & Greene, also to eldest dau. TABITHA IRBY, Darkes, to SUSANNAH SHELTON a negro Amey, to SARAH BIDDLELL a negro to ELIZABETH BIRD negro Jean, to POLLY ROBERTS a negro Lucy & Darkes, to MILLEY, Velet and Mary, to PATSY negroes Dina and Chan, all which I give unto my children...also to each of girls a feather bed the single girls, all other property not mentioned to be sold and equally div. bet. all the children living, leaving as manager and Extrx. my wife and my son JOSEPH ROBERTS and JOHN ROBERTS. Signed: JOSEPH ROBERTS, Wit: JESSE MARCUS, JOHN VASON. Proven Open Ct. Jan. Term 1804. Reg. 16 Jan. 1804 (THIS WILL HAS NO HEADING AS TO NAME OF TESTATOR)

Pages 67\*-67: Duplicate of Will of THOMAS HOLLOWAY found on Page 47-49.

Pages 68-69: Greene County, Georgia, Dated July 8, 1804...Will of JOHN JOHNSTON...being weake of body...to my bel. wife ELIZABETH JOHNSTON upon the herinafter mentioned express condition all my estate both real and personal for nat. life...now let it be clearly understood that my will, and I hereby enjoin and direct that in case my sd. wife should marry again, then and in that case 1/3 part of my Est. shall be hers and appropriated solely to her use only and to be hers, and at her disposal forever the remaining 2/3's to my children, viz. THOMAS JOHNSTON, DANIEL JOHNSTON, SAMUEL JOHNSTON, and ELIZABETH JOHNSTON...wife and Exors to provide for the support of my children and that they be educated with a practical, common school education competent to common business. At decease of my wife and upon my children coming of age an equal division of all my estate. Nominate my wife ELIZABETH JOHNSTON and JOHN WALKER Exors. Signed: JOHN JOHNSTON. Test JACOB JOHNSTON, ROBT. WALKER. 27 July 1804. Proven in Open Ct. Reg. 27 July 1804.

Pages 70-71: Greene County, Georgia, Will of JAMES FANNIN, Weake in body...I allow my wife and family to live on the plantation we now live on which I bought of WINSLETT till the death of my wife and then to be equally div. bet. my 2 youngest sons JEPH THAT and ABRAHAM...and further that my wife do keep stock of all kind and working tools together to raise and support the family...rest of property to be equally div. by the Judgment of 3, 5 or 7 men chosen by the legatees and not divided till their Mothers decease but she is to keep full possession of real and personal estate dur. her lifetime...I wish to deduct \$150 out of my son WILLIAMS share of my Estate at the division and my son ISHAM and my wife to be Exors. Signed: JAS. FANNIN. Dated 4 November 1801. Test. NATHL. PARROT, JAMES PARROT, MARY (X) PARROT. Proven Open Ct. 27 July 1804.

Pages 72-73-74: I THOMAS NELMS of Oglethorpe County, Ga. being weake in body...to my bel. wife RUTH NELMS dur. nat. life one negro woman, also to her and her heirs forever one other negro woman...further I give my wife two (mary?) Pole and Peticoat, 4 cows and calves, 4 head of sheep, 2 plows and cuttery, further I give unto my wife dur. nat. life...illeg...the tract of land wheron I now live that at her death or marriage to descend to my two youngest daughters SARAH and SUSANNA forever...to my son (then this skips to top of next page and top line is faded and seems to be marked thru...It would seem to read as follows: "son Charles J. Thornton"? next line "Nagel to him and his heirs forever one negro boy Bobb")...to my son THOMAS NELMS the tract of land I purchased of J. THORNTON dec'd., also the negro woman...also one feather bed and furn., also 3 head of sheep...to my dau. CHARLOTTE a negro girl secured to her by a special deed of gift from me...to my dau. MARY one negro girl...to my dau. REBEKAH a negro boy, one ewe and lamb...to my dau. SARAH one negro boy...to dau. SUS(annah?)...quite illeg...to my wife RUTH one feather bed and best furn...all property not mentioned in this will be sold to pay just debts except my stock of hoggs and 50 barrels of corn which is for my wife and for use of my family...my 2 youngest daus. SARAH and SUSANNA should be kept with their Mother as long as two out of three of my Exors should think proper and shall be raised, schooled and decently cloathed from the profits arising from my plantation whereon I now live. Dated 16 August 1796...Appt's. THOMAS NELMS, JUNR. and my friend ANTHONY JO Exors. Signed: THOMAS NELMS, SENR. Wit: BENJN. BALK

GEOR  
16 A  
(X)

Page:

my s.  
my n.  
calv.  
my w.  
me i.  
deat  
wish  
plet.  
Amer  
the  
grav.  
wish  
line  
Moth.  
Sign.  
Jan.

Page

per  
Exor  
Prov

Page

trac  
100  
wife  
give  
with  
they  
yrs.  
exce  
HOWE  
WELL  
son  
ARCH

Page

begi  
on t  
one  
esse  
east  
buil  
deat  
MELI  
othe  
afte  
MADI  
ledg

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

NEWBERRY COUNTY, S.C. - WILL BOOK A

411

- 3 OXNER Page 167, WILL of DR. DANIEL HANING, deceased, dated 28 July 1793, Admr. granted to PETER BRAZZELMAN, Appraisers: ROBERT POWELL,, CHARLES CHRENSHAW, WILLIAM WILSON and JOHN C. ROYSTON.
- TE Page 171, WILL of WILLIAM TAYLOR, deceased, dated 28 Feb. 1793, Admr. granted to MERCER BABB.
- 93, mother Page 176, WILL of JOHN KELLY SENR., deceased, dated 2 March 1793, Admr. granted to SAMUEL KELLY, JR. and ABIJAH O'NEAL.
- ABETH 3.Exrs Page 181, WILL of JANNETT WALKER, deceased, dated 26 June 1775, proven 20 May 1793, Legatees: JOHN KINARD and his heirs, "100 acres on Indian Creek". Wit: GEORGE ANDERSON, WILLIAM GARY.
- LIV- Page 182, WILL of JAMES JOHNSTON, deceased, dated 28 Feb. 1793, Admr. granted to ELLENDAR JOHNSTON, Appraisers: ISAAC EVANS, HUGH MARSHALL, JACOB KING and MICHAEL JOHNSTON.
- AM Page 184 - 187, WILL of WILLIAM FARROW, deceased, dated 28 May 1792, proven 26 July 1793, wife LEONY FARROW "to have use of all property as long as she lives" Chn: (1) THOMAS (2) WILLIAM (3) SARAH (4) JEAN D. (5) SAMUEL JACKSON (6) ELI Branddaughter, SYDNEY FARROW, eldest dau. of son THOMAS. Wit: THOMAS FARROW, J. R. BROWN, WILLIAM MALONE (CCND) Clerk of Court, Newberry District. Appraisers: JACOB ROBERTS BROWN, JAMES CALDWELL, WILLIAM CALDWELL, JOHN MOORE.
- ER, Page 188 - 189, WILL of WILLIAM WILSON, deceased, dated 20 May 1793, Admr. granted to JAMES WILSON. Appraisers: JAMES BARNS, THOMAS DAVIS and DUDLEY BARNS.
- IL Page 190 - 191, WILL of WILLIAM JOHNSTON, deceased, dated 20 May 1793, Admr. granted to NELLY JOHNSTON. Appraisers: EPHRAIM CANNON, RICHARD GAINS, ROBERT STEEL, ALEXANDER JOHNSTON.
- anted, and Page 192 - 193, WILLIAM ELMORE, deceased, dated 31 January 1780, proven 20 May 1793, wife, ABIGAIL ELMORE "to have 300 acres on Bush River during her lifetime" Chn: (1) JOHN (2) RIDGEWAY (3) JOSEPH (4) STEVEN (5) SARAH (6) MARY (7) RACHEL. Exr. wife, ABIGAIL ELMORE and son, JOHN. Wit: TERRANCE RILEY, JOHN KINARD, THOMAS SMITH.
- 1) Page 194 - 195, WILL of JAMES GLASGO, deceased, dated 17 October 1775, proven 30 July 1793, wife, MARY "to have 1/3 of all personal property, house and 50 acres, formerly belonging to JAMES CANNON" Chn: (1) ROBERT - "to have 100 acres with house which I now live in on Gilder's Creek" (2) MARGARET (3) JOHN "to have 50 acres" (4) RACHEL (5) ARCHIBALD WILSON GLASGO. Wit: JAMES FINLEY, ANN FINLEY, THOMAS DUGAN.
- ler's Page 196 - 198, WILL of WILLIAM MILES, deceased, dated 30 July 1793, Admr. granted to SAMUEL MILES, DAVID MILES and WILLIAM MILES, JR. Sale 28 Dec. 1793.
- 4 (6) Page 199 - 200, WILL of ALLEN ROBINSON, deceased, dated 28 July 1793, Admr. granted to widow SARAH ROBINSON. Appraisers: LEVI MANNING, DANIEL PARKINS, MARK SMITH.
- 1) Page 202 - 203, WILL of PETER GALLOWAY, deceased, dated 28 July 1793, Admr. granted to widow MARY GALLOWAY. Appraisers: ROBERT SPEAR, JAMES PLUNCKETT, THOMAS BROWN, JOHN DOUGLAS.

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

410

NEWBERRY COUNTY, S.C. - WILL BOOK A

Cont'd from Issues 44-48

- Page 159, WILL of HENRY JAMES, dated 21 May 1792, Admr. granted to JACOB OXNER. Appraisers: ADAM KELLER, MICHAEL SUBER and DAVID COLLINS.
- Page 161, WILL of ROBERT JOHNSTON, dated 28 July 1792, Admr. granted JOHN GATES. Appraisers: WILLIAM FARROW, SR., JOHN MOORE, THOMAS FARROW.
- Pages 163 - 164, WILL of MARTIN SINGLEY, dated 15 March 1780, proven 1 March 1793, wife FANNY ROISER "all estate" Chn: (1) JACOB "150 acres at mother's death" (2) FREDERICK "25 lbs. silver" (3) ROSANNAH (married HENRY WERTZ) (4) ELIZABETH "My youngest" (5) Others. Wit: RUNDOLPH LAGRANNE, ROBERT LAGRANNE, THOMAS HUGHS. Appraisers: JAMES McMASTER, FREDERICK BOOZER, PHILLIP SLIGH, JOHN LINGSTONE.
- Pages 153 - 154, WILL of GEORGE GRAYHAM, date 9 Feb. 1792, Admr. to JESSE GRAYHAM. BUYERS were JESSE GRAYHAM, JAMES GRAYHAM, MARY GRAYHAM, WILLIAM RIDDLE & DAVID CANNON.
- Page 155, WILL of JACOB GRAY, dated 16 Jan. 1792, proven 22 May 1792, Extra: (3) daughters, ANN PITTS, AGNES BUTLER and ELIZABETH GRAY. Wit: DAVID MOTES, AARON BUTLER & WILLIAM DODGEN.
- Page 156, WILL of SHADRACK CARTER (estate sale) dated 12 June 1792, widow ELIZABETH.
- Page 157, WILL of JOHN HELLER, dated 17 Oct. 1792, Admr. granted CATHERINE HELLER, Appraisers: CHRISTIAN RUFF, CONRAD ZUBER, LEONARD ZUBER, SANFORD COCKRELL.
- Pages 159 - 160, WILL of HENRY OXNER, deceased, dated 21 May 1792, Admr. granted to JACOB OXNER. Appraisers: ADAM KELLER, MICHAEL SUBER, and DAVID COLLINS.
- Pages 161 - 162, WILL of ROBERT JOHNSON, deceased, dated 28 July 1792, Admr. granted to JOHN GATES. Appraisers: WILLIAM FARROW, SENR., JOHN MOORE, THOMAS FARROW.

Miss Court Records 1171-1000

Adams Co.

July 20, 1809

wit Jas. Johnston p 12

Dec 1 1804 - will David Johnston p 15

Clatsop Co.

Apr 14 1813 will Esq Henry Johnston p 7

Sept 8, 1823 will wit Henry Johnston p 83

Sept 18 17 marriage McDonald, Benj. - James (S) Johnston

\* Kind Co

no dates will wit. Henry B Johnston p 116

Feb 13, 1836 will wit

Warren Co

Nov 25, 1819 will Johnston, Aaron p 127

July 8, 1818 marriage Martin Davis & Mary Johnston

June 6, 1818 " Isaac Steele - Nancy "

1819 - 1849 Miss Free and Accepted Masons

- Yazoo - Lodge No 42

Johnston, James 1849 1 PR 7 1850 Mbr

- Jasper Co - Johnston, Jas B. 1847 Re

- DeShomings Co " , Jas. M 1850 Jr.

1774-1775

A R Newsome - Records of Emigrants from Eng & Scot  
to N Caro. 1774-75 Raleigh St. Dept.  
of Archives and History 1962 30p.



Original  
Pages 74-76

WASHINGTON COUNTY WILL

17th JULY 1827---12th AUGUST 1889

\*\*\*\*\*

Joseph Johnston

In the name of God Amen. I Joseph Johnston of the County of Washington State of Alabama, being of sound mind and disposing memory do make and declare this my last will and testament done this fourteenth day of May one thousand eight hundred and thirty nine.

In the first place I desire that my just debts be punctually paid by my representatives .

In the second place I give and bequeath unto my loving wife Clara Johnston two negro boys of mine by the name of Daniel and Bottish during her natural life or in the event she should marry they are to be made free from the bonds of servile slaving by my executor and executrix and when this freedom takes place I order and will to them the said negroes boys as aforesaid five acres of land jointly on Mc Intoshes Bluff adjoining of Mr. Mc Rae's land one acre front on the margin of the Tombeckbee River and the balance bulk so as to include the above five acres.- I also give them the said two boys on the East side of the River Tombeckbee Ten acres of land for them to use and cultivate so long as they may live and no longer that is to say they to have only a life estate.

In the third place I give devise and bequeath my wife as aforesaid and all the children I may have by her at the time of my death all the real and personal property that I may die seized and possessed of in chace or action in common to share and share alike but my wife is to enjoy all the Houses and Kitchen furniture farming utensils and

Original  
Pages 99

STATE OF ALABAMA

-110-

WASHINGTON COUNTY WILLS

17 JULY 1827---12th AUGUST 1889

\*\*\*\*\*

In the name of God Amen.

I Clara Johnston of the County of Washington State of Alabama being of sound mind and memory praise be to God for the same. Do make this my last will and testament done this twenty sixth day of March in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and forty one. Item in the first place I desire that my just debts be paid by my Executor. Item in the second place I give and bequeath all the property real or personal that I may die seized or have in my possession at my death in chose or action to all my children viz Glorvina E. Johnston Albert E. Johnston Amanda F. Johnston Lewis C. Johnston Powell B. Johnston Orscar F. Johnston Virginia E. Johnston and Clara I Johnston to be equally divided amongst them share and share alike the property as aforesaid if of age or when they arrive to the age of twenty one or marry in that case to have each of their part or parts given to them agreeable to the laws of the land. In the third place I nominate constitute and appoint my Brother Inlaw James Johnston Executor of this my last will and testament and to give to him the said James all the powers delegated to me by my late husband Joseph Johnston in his last will and testament in which he appointed his executrix.

Words in the 18th line enterlined before assigned Orscar F.

Johnston- witness my hand and seal

Signed sealed and delivered in the  
presence of us at her request and in  
her presence have signed our names  
this 26th March 1841

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Original  
Pages 74-76

STATE OF ALABAMA

-91-

WASHINGTON COUNTY WILLS

17th JULY 1827---12th AUGUST 1889

\*\*\*\*\*

the premises I now cultivate my dwelling House, out-House during her natural life after which when she ceases to live all the said property to return back to the children as aforesaid.

It is further my will and desire that if any of my children as aforesaid should arrive to the age of twenty one or marry that they shall have their part of property given them ( except as above disposed) as to the two unfortunate sons of mine who are idiots viz. Albert Johnston and Lewis Johnston their part of the property will remain with their mother for their use maintenance and benefit so long as she remains a widow. When she ceases to be a widow the Judge of the County Court having orphans Jurisdiction will appoint guardians for said Albert & Lewis .

It is further my will and desire that Daniel Reed the Father of the said boys which I have wished freed at a certain time have all the power possible to enforce the complete emancipation of Daniel and Bottish as above or before named and further it is my wish particularly for him the said Reed to accept of this my wish lastly and forever more.

I nominate constitute and appoint my loving wife Executrix and my Honorable nephew Daniel Rain Executor and further more do appoint them the said Executrix and Executor guardians and Trustees for the children as before named ( though if my wife should marry the guardian and Trusteeship shall cease and be of no effect as to her )

Original  
Pages 74-76

-92-

STATE OF ALABAMA

WASHINGTON COUNTY WILLS

17th JULY 1827---12th AUGUST 1889

\*\*\*\*\*

but remain good and effectual as to Daniel Rain.

The word in the 22 line ( line ) which ought to have  
been between the words may and - interlined before afsigned.

Signed sealed delivered and published by the testator  
in our presents and by his request have subscribed our names as  
attesting witnefses.

Jas. Arrington

James Johnston

Joseph Johnston ( seal )

Geo. Lister

The State of Alabama )

Washington County )

Orphans Court

June 24th 1839

George Lister a subscribing witnefs to the fore going  
will being duly sworn upon his oath saith that Joseph Johnston  
signed sealed & published the within instrument as his last  
will and testament and called upon him to witnefs the same in  
the presence of the other subscribing witnefses and the said  
testator and that he considered the testator was at the time  
of executing the same in his proper senses.

Sworn before the Court as above

Attest Wm. Grimes clk.

Recorded July 3'rd 1839

Wm. Grimes Regr.



# The United States of America,

TO ALL TO WHOM THESE PRESENTS SHALL COME, GREETING:

Homestead Certificate No. 5994  
Application 14787

Whereas there has been deposited in the GENERAL LAND OFFICE of the United States a CERTIFICATE of the Register of the Land Office at Jackson Mississippi, whereby it appears that, pursuant to the Act of Congress approved 20th May, 1862, "To secure Homesteads to actual settlers on the public domain," and the acts supplemental thereto, the claim of Darius G Johnson has been established and duly consummated in conformity to law for the

South East-  
quarter of the South West quarter, and  
the South West quarter of the South  
East quarter of section nineteen in Town  
ship six North of Range seventeen East  
of the old Meridian in Mississippi  
containing seventy nine acres and nine  
eighths of an acre

according to the Official Plat of the Survey of the said Land returned to the GENERAL LAND OFFICE by the SURVEYOR GENERAL.

Now know ye, That there is therefore granted by the UNITED STATES unto the said Darius G. Johnson the tract of Land above described: TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the said tract of Land, with the appurtenances thereof, unto the said Darius G. Johnson and to his heirs and assigns forever.

In testimony whereof I, Benjamin Harrison  
President of the United States of America, have caused these letters to be made Patent, and the Seal of the General Land Office to be hereunto affixed.

Given under my hand, at the City of Washington, the thirteenth  
day of June, in the year of Our Lord one  
thousand eight hundred and ninety and, and of the  
Independence of the United States the one hundred and fifteen

By the President: Benjamin Harrison  
By Green M. C. C. C. Sec'y.



6-310

John F. Townsend

, Recorder of the General Land Office.



The State of Mississippi Know all men by these presents that we Lancelot  
Lawrence County 3 Johnson and Malachiah Harrison are held  
and firmly bound unto David Holmes Governor of the State afore  
said for the time being and his successors in office in the penal  
sum of Two hundred Dollars and for which payment we are  
and truly to be made we bind ourselves our heirs executors  
administrators and assigns each jointly and severally firmly  
by these presents Given under our hands and seals this 24<sup>th</sup> January  
1826 - The condition of the above obligation is such that if  
the above Lancelot Johnson shall well and truly join in the  
sole estate of Matrimony with Eliza Nixon provided there shall  
be no lawful cause to obstruct the said Marriage then the

above obligation is to be void and of no effect or otherwise to remain in  
full force and virtue

Attest Samuel Stamps

Lancelot Johnson <sup>his</sup> ~~Signature~~  
Malachiah Nixon <sup>his</sup> ~~Signature~~

The State of Mississippi Personally appeared before me Samuel Stamps  
Lawrence County 3 Deputy Register of the Orphan's Court of Lawrence  
County Malachiah Nixon who on oath then and there depose and  
saith that he heard Abram Nixon say he gave a certificate now produ-  
ced giving his consent for the celebration of the rites of Matrimony  
with Eliza Nixon and Lancelot Johnson known to and subscribed  
before me this 24<sup>th</sup> of January 1826

Samuel Stamps D. Register

Malachiah Nixon <sup>his</sup> ~~Signature~~

This is to certify that Lancelot Johnson has my permission to get leave  
to marry my daughter Eliza January 23<sup>rd</sup> 1826

Abram Nixon

State of Mississippi To any Judge Justice or Minister lawfully author-  
Lawrence County 3 ized to celebrate the rites of Matrimony Now an-  
nually Licensed to celebrate the rites of Matrimony between Lancelot  
Johnson and Eliza Nixon and for so doing they shall be given warrant  
Given under my hand and seal of office this 24<sup>th</sup> January 1826

State of Mississippi

Harmon M. Russell Register

Lawrence County 3 This is to Certify that agreeable to a warrant  
from Harmon M. Russell Register of the Orphan's Court I did celebrate  
the rites of Matrimony between Lancelot Johnson and Eliza Nixon  
on Given under my hand this 24<sup>th</sup> of January 1826

Andrew Winborne J.P.

STATE OF MISSISSIPPI  
COUNTY OF LAWRENCE

THIS IS TO CERTIFY THAT THE FOREGOING IS A TRUE AND  
CORRECT COPY AS IT APPEARS ON RECORD IN THIS OFFICE

BOOK 15 PAGE 276-277

THIS 15 DAY August 10 2001

BY Cindy R. Stokes BY                       
CINDY R. STOKES DEPUTY CLERK  
CIRCUIT CLERK

Lawrence D. M.

281

The State of Mississippi Know all men by these presents that we Shepherd  
 Lawrence County I Lane and William Hering our heirs and family  
 bound unto David Holmes Governor of the State aforesaid and his suc-  
 ceptor in office in the penal sum of two hundred Dollars and for which  
 payment well and truly to be made we bind ourselves our heirs exe-  
 cutors and administrators firmly by these presents given under our  
 hands and seals this 13<sup>th</sup> day of May 1826

The condition of the above Obligation is such that if the above  
 bound Shepherd Lane doth Jerry Cook provide then shall be no law-  
 ful cause to obtain the same then this Obligation is to be void and  
 of no effect otherwise to remain in full force and virtue

Witness  
 H. M. Russell Reg.

Shepherd Lane  
 William Hering

State of Mississippi To any Judge Justice or Minister Lawfully  
 Lawrence County I Authorized to celebrate the rites of Matrimony  
 You are hereby Licensed to celebrate the rites of Matrimony between  
 Shepherd Lane and Jerry Cook and for so doing this shall be your  
 Warrant Given under my hand and seal of Office this 13<sup>th</sup> day of  
 May 1826

Harmon M. Russell Register

State of Mississippi by virtue of the within License I have solemnly  
 Lawrence County I then in the holy estate of Matrimony Shepherd  
 Lane and Jerry Cook this 14<sup>th</sup> May 1826

Francis Walker M. G.

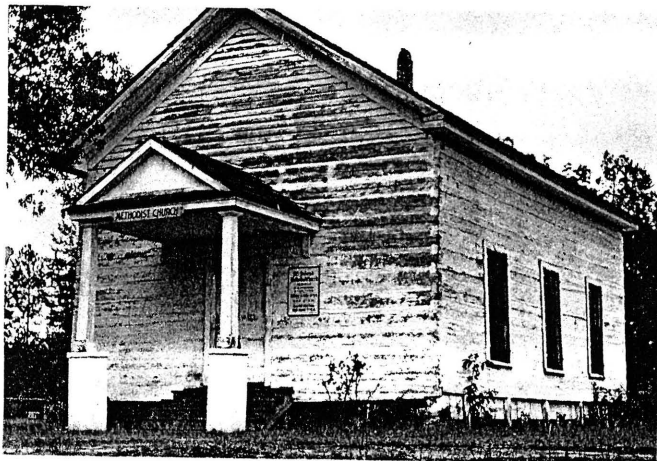
STATE OF MISSISSIPPI  
 COUNTY OF LAWRENCE

THIS IS TO CERTIFY THAT THE FOREGOING IS A TRUE AND  
 CORRECT COPY AS IT APPEARS ON RECORD IN THIS OFFICE

BOOK 1 PAGE 281

THIS 15 DAY August 10 2001

BY Cindy R. Stokes BY \_\_\_\_\_  
 CINDY R. STOKES DEPUTY CLERK  
 CIRCUIT CLERK



Church Built 1860

THE HISTORIC MEMORIES  
OF  
McINTOSH METHODIST CHURCH

Is thy heart right, as my heart is with thine?  
Dost thou love and serve God?  
It is enough. I give thee the right hand of fellowship.  
—John Wesley

Written by Marvin L. Heaton, Pastor  
Edited by Sanford Patrick, Historian  
1962

# McIntosh Methodist Church



Present Church Built 1952

M. L. HEATON, Minister  
McIntosh, Alabama

field.' Wakefield was laid out on the land of Richard Brashears and the Act of Incorporation in 1805, appoints John Armstrong, George Brewer, James Danby, Edmond Craighton and Thomas Bassett Commissioners for regulating the town . . ."

We do not know much of the history of Wakefield, but we do know that it lasted until the Civil War of 1861 because a direct reference is made to building a "Breastwork of bricks against the Yankees..."

This Pastor, Mr. Vivian Daugherty, and Mr. Ford Cook of the Mobile Press Register, have been told that a Church has been mentioned many times. A man known as "Israel Reed," who lived until some 20 years ago and was well known, often spoke of a Church site at Wakefield. The story bore enough credence to warrant a trip by the above people to this site. We found much evidence of a former building. Of course, it could have been a Court House, but it was thrilling to imagine that here stood a Church and that it was a meeting place of people who prayed for help in the troubles of that long ago. Why would not the people of McIntosh, having fled the ravages of savage Indians and having escaped to this place called Wakefield, where the town and the seat of government was, have built a church, also?

We must assume that the first church was destroyed by the Indians, if there was a church there. We must assume that another church was built for it stands to reason that preaching had been done and a desire for more preaching was known in the area.

We know that the Methodist Conference of South Carolina began sending preachers to this place in 1808, for there is a preacher listed for each year since that time.

Then there must needs have been another church! However, the most logical reason to assume that a church was built at Wakefield is that the records of the Methodist Church, South Alabama Conference lists a Wakefield Circuit until 1855. The record shows that Wakefield was supplanted by the then "New St. Stephens Circuit."

The thrilling imagination of the work of the dear people of McIntosh in that day. Their daughters married Methodist preachers. Alabama history shows many names like Rush, Johnston, Johnson, and Roberts and others, all influenced by the Methodist Church of McIntosh, Alabama.

#### ANDREWS CHAPEL

And so we come now to a more modern historical fact. The Methodist Church at McIntosh had lived under five Annual Conferences when the Alabama Conference was organized in 1832. Job Foster was the Pastor in 1831, and that was the last year of the Tennessee Conference. Bishop Andrews presided over the Conference in 1832, and he sent Reverend Daniel Monaghan and Hugh Findley to the Tombigbee Circuit.

Bishop Andrews was a noted figure in Methodist History of the days before Emancipation. Bishop Andrews married a woman who owned slaves and the state laws were of such a nature that this great Man of God was placed in a very peculiar dilemma. Bishop Andrews never failed his Church nor his state as far as he knew. His name was placed on the Church of McIntosh.

Whatever may have been the existing circumstances prior to 1860, we will have to be satisfied with the meager facts and much assumption. But, in that year, on May 14, 1860, a deed was made that reads as follows: "From John G. Rush and his wife, Glorvina E. J. Rush . . . to James Sims, Robert Bowling, Wm. Y. Boykin, Daniel James, and John G. Rush . . . as Trustees." The Methodist Episcopal Church, South was the legal receiver of this five acres of land given by this dedicated man and wife

Nineteen years later, another deed was recorded which was made to James A. Pelham, Theodore C. Bowling, Robert J. Bowling, W. F. Boykin, W. H. Richardson, Zeno Orso, and B. F. Brown, Trustees of said Church. The Deed reads: "Ten acre lot on which the Church known as 'Andrews Chapel' is situated in S.W. ¼ of S.E. ¼, Township Four, Range One, Section 36, Washington County." This deed was signed by Glorvina E. J. Rush and dated September 12, 1879. It is recorded in Volume "N," Page 581, Washington County Court House. The Rev. John Cassaway Rush had passed on, but his wife lived to make this deed and their names live today.

#### GLORVINA ELVIRA JOHNSTON

"I am a descendent of the Johnston Clan (sometimes called the Johnstone clan) of Scotland. My Paternal Grandfather was Sir William Johnston, who came to the United States in 1745, and settled first at St. Marys, Florida. There he married and had six sons.

"John Johnston, the fourth son of Sir William Johnston, was



**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

born in 1760. He moved to Georgia and married Joyce Powell. He moved later to Pensacola, Florida and then in 1797, he came to McIntosh Bluff, Mississippi Territory, U.S.A. To their union was born six sons and three daughters.

"Joseph Johnson was the fourth son, and he married Clara Cato, a descendent of the 'Cromwells' of England. To their union came eight children. The sixth child was Glorvina Elvira Johnston.

"The history of the Rush Family is rich in Church lore, as the third child of this union was Stella Amanda Rush, who later married to The Reverend Joseph Calloway Johnson, Methodist Pastor at St. Stephens.

"This gives a picture of the great influence that the Methodist Church of McIntosh had on the folk all over Aabama . . ."

The above wording is contained in a paper now in the possession of this writer and was furnished by Mr. Berkley Johnson, a son, of Mobile, Alabama.

The Rev. Joseph Calloway Johnson is buried in Choctaw County and was known to many Methodist Ministers now living. He was married in the beloved old log Church that now stands on these grounds by the side of the road in our little town of McIntosh.

None of us will ever know, until we get to heaven, just what the Methodist Church at McIntosh has given to the world. Let us carry on.

#### **THE TOWN OF MCINTOSH**

McIntosh received its name from the celebrated Scotch Family of McIntosh, prominent in the history of the Creek Indians. Captain John McIntosh, Chief of the Clan, long attached to the British Army of West Florida, for his services received a grant of land from his Government, including McIntosh Bluff. Captain McIntosh built a home near the bluff and in his home, while on a visit here, his daughter, who was the wife of a British Officer named Troup, gave birth to a son. His name was George McIntosh Troup, who became Governor of the State of Georgia.

Mrs. Harriet Corbin of El Segunda, California, who is a great-great-granddaughter of John McIntosh, has furnished certain information on John McIntosh's family. His wife was Margaret McGilivray, the aunt of the famous trader, Alexander McGilivray, who was

reputed to be one of the wealthiest men in North America. John McIntosh was the father of six children, one of whom was the mother of George Troup, who became famous as the Governor of Georgia and who defied the Federal Government and took over the Indian lands for white settlement. It is also believed that the James McIntosh who was knocked into the sea by a boat propeller and drowned as related in "Mutiny on the Bounty," was the son of John McIntosh.

Many hundreds of American families date from the coming of their ancestors to McIntosh. Rich in historic lore; rich in Methodist eagerness; and rich in Fraternal spirit, the good people of this little town are very much on the "go" in this day of our history.

McIntosh Methodist Church sits atop one of the richest salt domes in America. In 1951, Olin Mathieson Chemical Corporation came to McIntosh and began utilizing the salt as a raw material in the manufacture of chlorine and caustic soda, which are basic chemicals used in paper, textile, insecticide, and many other industries. The Geigy Chemical Company has located here and are engaged in the production of a number of different insecticides and other chemicals. These two plants are making important contributions to the development of McIntosh and surrounding areas. As a result, McIntosh is one of the fastest growing towns in this section of the state.

The old Methodist Church that had held aloft the Christian Banner still held it high. There were no Sunday School rooms, but classes were held under the trees.

Ice cream suppers, a few weddings, a few funerals, the singing of Hymns, and the preaching of the Gospel have sounded from the Pulpit and pews of "Andrews Chapel" from 1860 until 1952.

#### **THE NEW MCINTOSH METHODIST CHURCH**

For a number of years, many attempts to build a new church ended in failure. But, along came a man "sent from God," the first full time Preacher of this Church. Frank Furr was assigned to the Charge in 1951, and the church building took on a new complex. Many people said, "We can't do it;" but this Man of God replied, "We just won't say so until we try."

And TRY THEY DID. The results were that on Mother's Day of 1952, a service of Worship was held in the beautiful auditorium of the new brick McIntosh Methodist Church. There were Sunday School rooms, new pews made possible by the extra donations of

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE

*Ben*

# JOHNSON QUARTERLY

A Quarterly for the Johnson/Johnston/Johnstone Researcher

COMPLIMENTARY ISSUE

## CONTENTS

Introduction to JOHNSON Quarterly..... pg. 1 & 2

Alabama 1820 census.....pg3-4-5-6-7

Texas Marriages.....pg 7-8

SC info.....pg 9

N.C. info.....pg 9

Ancestor chart for Molly REIGARD..... pg 10

Mississippi 1820 census index..... pg 11

Alabama Limestone Co info..... pg 12

Published by: Molly Reigard 1321 Gum Tree Huffman Texas

October 1991

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

A Research quarterly published January, April, July and October.  
Subscription price: \$12.00 per year. All back issues available @ \$10.00 per year,  
or 4 issues for that year.  
When requesting information, please enclose a self addressed, stamped envelope or a  
S.A.S.E. as we call it in genealogy.  
Free queries to subscribers.

Research quarterly newsletters published:

THE THREE BELLS..... BELL - BEAL - BEALL families  
CHILDRESS CHATTER..... CHILDERS - CHILDRESS - CHILDRES families  
ROGERS ROOTS..... ROGERS - RODGERS families  
\* JOHNSON QUARTERLY..... JOHNSON - JOHNSTON - JOHNSTONE families  
All of the above quarterlies follow same format and number of pages @ \$12.00 per yr

COMPLETE CENSUS OF ALABAMA FOR YEARS 1820-1830-1840-1850.

This is the complete census (every county) with additional information on some of  
the families - maiden name of wife, who children married etc. Also listed with some of  
the families are four neighbors surnames. Remember, many of our ancestors married close  
to home and the name of neighbors are important in many cases.

BELL/BEALL family census of Alabama, 1820 thru 1850.

56 pages, 8 1/2 x 11, soft cover. Price: \$14.00

CHILDERS/CHILDRESS family census of Alabama 1820 thru 1850.

40 pages, 8 1/2 x 11, soft cover. Price: \$13.18

ROGERS/RODGERS family census of Alabama 1820 thru 1850.

76 pages, 8 1/2 x 11, soft cover. Price: \$ 15.28

COMPLETE CENSUS OF TENNESSEE FOR YEARS 1810-1820-1830-1840-1850.

This is the complete census (every county available) with additional information on  
some of the families - maiden name of wife, who children married etc. Also listed with  
some of the families are four neighbors surnames. Remember, many of our ancestors  
married close to home and the name of neighbors are important in many cases.

BELL - BEALL family census of Tennessee 1810 thru 1850.

83 pages, 8 1/2 x 11, soft cover. Price: \$15.35

CHILDERS - CHILDRESS family census of Tennessee 1810 thru 1850.

55 pages, 8 1/2 x 11, soft cover. Price: \$14.25

ROGERS - RODGERS family census of Tennessee 1810 thru 1850.

105 pages, 8 1/2 x 11, soft cover. Price: \$16.80

TEXAS CENSUS for CHILDERS - CHILDRESS families.

This "Census" is made up from 1836 & 1840 tax lists and the 1850 federal census.  
Also includes the 1880 federal census. Contains some extra information, when available.  
8 1/2 x 11, soft cover. 64 pages. Price: \$19.50

"NEW" JOHNSON Quarterly....JOHNSON CENSUS FOR MISSISSIPPI AND TEXAS READY SOON.....

*let me "hear" about your Johnson family*

## JOHNSON QUARTERLY

COMPLIMENTARY ISSUE  
Page No. 1

OCTOBER 1991  
Consecutive Page No. 1

This first issue of JOHNSON QUARTERLY is being sent to you as a complimentary copy. I hope you enjoy it, and invite you to join me in a further search of the JOHNSON family.

If you are like most researchers with a difficult line, you feel completely lost in all that reference material you have gathered in your quest for your particular JOHNSON ancestor. As for myself, I also have a major problem with MY JOHNSON line - more about that later.

For the past 11 years I have published newsletters for 3 other families of my ancestry, and will pat myself on the back and say I have not missed a publications date yet! I am not bragging - I could fall and break my neck tomorrow and really mess up my record!

These 3 other newsletters I publish are:

THE CHILDRESS CHATTER for CHILDERS - CHILDRESS - CHILDRES etc.

THE THREE BELLS for BELL - BEAL - BEALL

ROGERS ROOTS for ROGERS - RODGERS

and now I ad JOHNSON QUARTERLY for JOHNSON - JOHNSTON - JOHNSTONE.

I would like to ask you to share your research material with all of our readers. Do you have material which you cannot fit into your line? That "pile" may have info in it of value to another researcher and this is how I intend to present material to the readers of this quarterly. Your own line will be presented for all to see and share, and hopefully find the right person to help you also. I have always felt that by sharing material we all gain many times over.

Do you have marriage lists - deeds - wills - genealogies (published or your own) - Bible records - census records etc., you would like to share - see the possibilities of your own "pile" multiplied 100 times! There is much to share. Please send me what material you can for future publication. As the files grow I will be able to search through the material to see if anything has been sent in which would help you with your particular JOHNSON line. The possibility of a major material source for the JOHNSON families is fantastic.

Consider my files for the CHILDRESS family which are held in many 3 ring binders - each page numbered and to date is over 6500 pages. (I use this along with family sheets in an indexing system). Eventually these major files will be placed in a library for the benefit of now and future generations.

So please do consider this new publication as another source to help you with a difficult line. Give it a try and see what can be gained in the next year. Let other JOHNSON researchers know of this new help!

The subscription price for this quarterly is \$12.00 per year, to be published Jan., Apr., July and Oct. The subscription year to begin with the Jan. 1992 issue.

Make check payable to: Molly REIGARD

mail to

1321 Gum Tree

Huffman, Texas 77336.

53 of 329



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Page No. 3

Consecutive Page No. 3

1820 CENSUS OF ALABAMA

NAME: JOHNSON, Isaac	COUNTY: Baldwin	STATE: Al
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 1	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 1	TOTAL: 4
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 2	SLAVES: 8	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 14
JOHNSON, Joseph	COUNTY: Baldwin	STATE: Al
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 3	UNDER 21: 0	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 1	TOTAL: 5
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 14	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 19
JOHNSON, John Jr	COUNTY: Baldwin	STATE: Al
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 1	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 0	TOTAL: 3
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 20	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 23
JOHNSON, James	COUNTY: Baldwin	STATE: Al
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 3	UNDER 21: 3	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 2	TOTAL: 9
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 22	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 31
JOHNSON, H	COUNTY: Baldwin	STATE: Al
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 4	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 5	TOTAL: 11
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 0	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 11
JOHNSON, William	COUNTY: Conecuh	STATE: Al
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 0	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 1	TOTAL: 3
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 0	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 3
JOHNSON, William	COUNTY: Conecuh	STATE: Al
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 1	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 2	TOTAL: 5
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 0	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 5
JOHNSON, James	COUNTY: Conecuh	STATE: Al
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 2	UNDER 21: 3	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 2	UNDER 21: 3	TOTAL: 10
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 0	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 10
JOHNSON, Caleb	COUNTY: Conecuh	STATE: Al
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 0	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 3	TOTAL: 5
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 6	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 11
JOHNSON, Asa	COUNTY: Conecuh	STATE: Al
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 0	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 0	UNDER 21: 1	TOTAL: 2
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 4	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 6
JOHNSON, Silas	COUNTY: Conecuh	STATE: Al
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 0	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 0	UNDER 21: 0	TOTAL: 1
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 0	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 1

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Page No. 4

Consecutive Page No. 4

JOHNARTH, Benjamin	COUNTY: Conecuh	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 5	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 2	TOTAL: 9
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 4	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 13
JOHNARTH, Louis	COUNTY: Conecuh	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 2	UNDER 21: 3	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 0	TOTAL: 6
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 0	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 6
JOHNSON, Washington	COUNTY: Conecuh	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 2	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 3	TOTAL: 7
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 1	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 8
JOHNSON, William	COUNTY: Conecuh	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 1	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 0	TOTAL: 3
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 1	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 4
JOHNSON, Jeremiah	COUNTY: Dallas	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 2	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 5	TOTAL: 9
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 0	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 9
JOHNSON, William	COUNTY: Dallas	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 1	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 0	UNDER 21: 1	TOTAL: 3
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 1	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 4
JOHNSON, William	COUNTY: Dallas	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 4	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 2	TOTAL: 8
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 7	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 15
JOHNSON, John	COUNTY: Dallas	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 3	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 1	TOTAL: 6
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 0	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 6
JOHNSON, Bernard	COUNTY: Dallas	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 2	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 2	UNDER 21: 0	TOTAL: 5
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 2	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 7
JOHNSON, Greer	COUNTY: Dallas	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 1	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 3	TOTAL: 6
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 5	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 11
JOHNSON, Lewis	COUNTY: Dallas	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 3	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 3	TOTAL: 8
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 2	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 10

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Page No. 5

Consecutive Page No. 5

JOHNSON, Winslow	COUNTY: Franklin	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 1	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 0	UNDER 21: 0	TOTAL: 2
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 1	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 3
JOHNSON, T V	COUNTY: Franklin	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 0	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 0	TOTAL: 2
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 3	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 5
JOHNSON, Joseph	COUNTY: Limestone	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 3	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 3	TOTAL: 8
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 8	SLAVES: 5	TOTAL INHABITANTS:
Neighbors: Hamock - Morton - Malone - Doxey & 4 houses away Robt. ROGERS		
JOHNSON, Anderson	COUNTY: Limestone	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 4	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 1	TOTAL: 7
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 26	SLAVES: 45	TOTAL INHABITANTS:
Neighbors: Roberts - Heck - Seaton - Davis		
JOHNSON, David	COUNTY: Limestone	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 4	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 4	TOTAL: 10
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR:		
Neighbors: Jourdan - English - Moses - Morton		
JOHNSON, James	COUNTY: Limestone	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 2	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 3	TOTAL: 7
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR:		
Neighbors: Carnahan - French - Draig - Gilmore		
JOHNSON, William	COUNTY: St Clair	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 3	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 1	TOTAL: 6
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 0	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 6
Neighbors: Hall - Rieles - McMinn - Turnlow		
JOHNSON, William	COUNTY: St Clair	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 1	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 2	TOTAL: 5
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 0	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 5
Neighbors: Clanrich - David - McCoy - Harper		
JOHNSON, Simean	COUNTY: St Clair	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 4	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 4	TOTAL: 10
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 0	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 10
Neighbors: Lenard - Ash - Lewney - Hood		
JOHNSON, James	COUNTY: St Clair	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 0	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 3	TOTAL: 5
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 0	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 5
Neighbors: Roark - Gray - Carter - Stone		

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Page No. 6	Consecutive Page No. 6
------------	------------------------

JOHNSON, Isaac	COUNTY: SHELBY	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 2	UNDER 21: 5	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 2	UNDER 21: 3	TOTAL: 12
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 3	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 15
Neighbors: Miller - Gamble - Lawler - Toomy		

JOHNSON, Jacob	COUNTY: Shelby	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 3	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 0	TOTAL: 5
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 0	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 5
Neighbors: Arnold - Farmer - Mulindore - Johnson		

JOHNSON, Myros	COUNTY: Shelby	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 1	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 1	TOTAL: 4
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 0	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 4
Neighbors: Ross - Runyon - Mondine		

JOHNSON, Oenus	COUNTY: Shelby	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 2	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 7	TOTAL: 11
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 0	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 11
Neighbors: Mondine - Ross - Runyon - McReynolds		

JOHNSON, William	COUNTY: Shelby	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 1	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 1	TOTAL: 4
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 0	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 4
Neighbors: Mondine - Ross - Runyon - McReynolds		

JOHNSON, John	COUNTY: Shelby	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 0	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 0	UNDER 21: 0	TOTAL: 1
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 0	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 1
Neighbors: Mason - Hutchens - Phillips - Marr		

JOHNSON, Elizabeth	COUNTY: Shelby	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 0	UNDER 21: 0	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 0	TOTAL: 1
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 1	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 2
Neighbors: Hunley - Hering - McLaughlin - Gilbert		

JOHNSON, Henry	COUNTY: Shelby	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 3	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 2	TOTAL: 7
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 0	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 7
Neighbors: Hughs - Summers - Hodnet - Murphey		

JOHNSTON, Young	COUNTY: Wilcox	STATE: AL
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 2	UNDER 21: 1	
FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1	UNDER 21: 1	TOTAL: 5
FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0	SLAVES: 0	TOTAL INHABITANTS: 5

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Page No. 7

Consecutive Page No. 7

JOHNSTON, Elezander

COUNTY: Wilcox

STATE: Al

FREE WHITE MALES OVER 21: 1

UNDER 21: 1

FREE WHITE FEMALES OVER 21: 1

UNDER 21: 0

TOTAL: 3

FREE PERSONS OF COLOR: 0

SLAVES: 10

TOTAL INHABITANTS: 13

Neighbors: Gamble - Scott - Powel - Wood

## TEXAS MARRIAGES.....

JOHNSTON, J W	CRIST, Eve	Anderson	Tx	18 Jan 1848
COLE, James L	JOHNSTON, Margaret	Austin	Tx	13 Feb 1848
JOHNSTON, Thomas	MCCORMICK, Jane	Bexas	Tx	13 Apr 1851
BURKE, John	JOHNSTON, Delilah Rebe	Bexar	Tx	17 Jul 1851
SCOTT, Thomas G.	JOHNSTON, Laura E.	Bexar	Tx	19 Nov 1857
SWEETON, Noah D	JOHNSTON, Sarah Ann	Bexar	Tx	12 Jan 1854
PIRSOP, Theodore	JOHNSTON, Cecilia R	Bexar	Tx	17 May 1858
JOHNSTON, Isaac	JOHNSTON, Nelly	Brazos	Tx	8 Nov 1865
JOHNSTON, John	ANDERSON, Judith E.	Brazos	Tx	19 Feb 1852
JOHNSTON, Lemuel	ASKEY, Susan	Brazos	Tx	12 Apr 1860
JOHNSTON, Robert	BOWMAN, Josephine C	Brazos	Tx	12 Mar 1846
JOHNSTON, Thos. J	MICKLEBOROUGH, Eliza J	Brazos	Tx	31 Dec 1857
JONES, John H	JOHNSTON, Martha E	Brazos	Tx	21 Jul 1858
FOLEY, John C	JOHNSTON, Mary Ann	Brazos	Tx	22 Jul 1857
ROBERTS, John D	JOHNSTON, Mrs. Martha	Brazos	Tx	13 Jan 1856
JOHNSTON, James F	ROWLAND, Narcissa Ang	Burleson	Tx	16 May 1850
BARNET, Leonard	JOHNSTON, Frances W	Caldwell	Tx	12 Oct 1851
STOREY, Edward F	JOHNSTON, Adella C	Caldwell	Tx	12 Jan 1849
JOHNSTON, D R	IRON, Mary	Cass	Tx	11 Aug 1851
JOHNSTON, Wm C	RAFTY, Francis A	Cass	Tx	19 Apr 1853
JOHNSTON, Macklin	COTTON, R	Cass	Tx	21 Feb 1858
CHILDERS, C E	JOHNSTON, E Paralee	Cherokee	Tx	15 Jan 1871



**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

JOHNSON, John H	!MCDONALD, Emily E	!Cherokee	!Tx	!29 May 1855
JOHNSON, Samuel	!SMITH, Sarah M	!Cherokee	!Tx	!11 Dec 1853
JOHNSON, William	!HOLBERT, Mary M	!Cherokee	!Tx	!17 Mar 1849
JOHNSON, William M	!LUCAS, Lydia Jane	!Cherokee	!Tx	!31 May 1852
JOHNSON, Franklin B	!VINING, Martha	!Cherokee	!Tx	!13 Feb 1851
LINDSAY, John F	!ALLEN, Margaret N	!Cherokee	!Tx	!16 Feb 1852
METZ, George	!JOHNSON, Sarah	!Cherokee	!Tx	!5 Nov 1849
JOHNSON, Thoma A	!JOHNSON, Sarah	!Colorado	!Tx	!16 Dec 1849J>
* STRICKLAND, Thos. W	!CLARK, Catherine	!Cook	!Tx	!25 Aug 1857
TIFFEL, Martin V	!JOHNSON, Mary Ann S	!Cook	!Tx	!25 Feb 1858
TERRY, George W	!JOHNSON, Mary Ann S	!Cook	!Tx	!13 Feb 1860
JOHNSON, Thomas	!JOHNSON, Martha E	!Cook	!Tx	!8 Sep 1859
JOHNSON, John L	!SNIDER, Susana	!Dallas	!Tx	!3 Oct 1850
WARD, William	!HUNTER, Mary Ann	!DeWitt	!Tx	!31 Oct 1849 >
WARREN, Hezekiah	!JOHNSON, Sylvia Maria	!Fannin	!Tx	!30 May 1848
	!JOHNSON, Jershua B	!Fannin	!Tx	!13 Dec 1848
J				
JOHNSON< Francis M	!KERR, Mary A I	!Fayette	!Tx	!5 Feb 1850.
CHEW, B J	!JOHNSON, Mrs. Elizabe>	!Fayette	!Tx	!19 Jun 1849
JOHNSON, James	!CAUSER, Mrs. Wilhelmina	!Ft Bend	!Tx	!19 Jan 1849 >
JOHNSON, Richard A R	!HIBBARD, Lodema	!Ft Bend	!Tx	!25 Oct 1845
JOHNSON, William	!BENNETT/BARNETT, Aman>	!Ft Bend	!Tx	!25 Jan 1846
HOPE, Richard	!JOHNSON, Emily F	!Ft Bend	!Tx	!1 Jan 1850
PHILLIPS, Sidney	!JOHNSON, Ophilia G	!Ft Bend	!Tx	!18 Oct 1849
BURROWS, Daniel	!JOHNSON, Louisa	!Freestone	!Tx	!2 Jul 1857
PETTIGREW, James	!JOHNSON, Mary E	!Freestone	!Tx	!10 Sep 1858
JOHNSON, A D	!MARTIN, Lucy	!Galveston	!Tx	!9 Jun 1847
JOHNSON, Robert D	!HOFFETT, Caroline Mat>	!Galveston	!Tx	!29 Nov 1844
JOHNSON, Thomas	!CROPMAN, Rachel,	!Galveston	!Tx	!8 Mar 1846
JOHNSON, William	!NOFLY, Sophia	!Galveston	!Tx	!7 Nov 1846
KUHN, Jacob	!JOHNSON, L Bertha	!Galveston	!Tx	!22 Dec 1847
FULGHAM, George F	!JOHNSON, Miriam P	!Gonzales	!Tx	!20 Apr 1847

**From Three Rivers Chronicle S.C....Dec 1988**

**Old grave yard....**on northeast side of Lynches river : pass the bridge beyond Johnsonville Legion Hut, go one mile or so, turn left on dirt road to sand pit, and beyond, then go left by foot to swamp. Three marble stones left. (JOHNSONS on William J. JOHNSON place).

1. William JOHNSON, d 16 Mar 1825 in the 65th year of his age.
2. Sealy JOHNSON d 16th Sep 1830 age 65 years.
3. Elizabeth JOHNSON d 3rd Sep 1819, aged 26 yrs 6mo, a loving wife and tender mother

**N.C. Bits and pieces.....**

Land grants: Thomas JOHNSON Bk VIII pg 227 Apr 1714; 157 acres on Poly Ridge.

Samuel JOHNSON Bk IV pg 177. Mar 21 1742. 400 acres being an island in Chowan River next to Joseph PARKER (Holladay's Island).

Mary JOHNSON Bk III pg 56 Aug 1720: 350 acres, binding on Thomas JOHNSON's line.

Will of Samuel JOHNSTON, of Onslow Co. 13 Nov 1756; pro 3 Jan 1759; daus Jean, Penelope, Isabel, Ann, and Hannah, sons Samuel and John. Wit: Cary GODBIE, Wm. WILLIAMS, John MILTON.

John JOHNSON, of Northampton Co. Grandau Mary JOHNSON BRIDGERS, wife Mary; 27 Jan 1745-6. Aug court 1758.

Elizabeth JOHNSON listed as dau in will of John BUTLER of Tyrrell Co. Will dated 5 Mar 1773

John JOHNSON test. to will of Meccalb HAWLEY of Northampton. 13 Feb 1735-6.

Mary JOHNSON m Thomas ENDLESS 9 May 1779 Chowan Co NC.

Will abstracts:

John JOHNSON Hyde Co 1 Sep 1756; son William; dau Catron; wife Sarah Exec. Test, John JENNETTE, Abraham JONES.

John JOHNSON, Northampton 27 Jan 1745-6 Aug Ct. 1753

Granddau Mary Johnson, Wife exec.

Test: James JOHNSON Nicholas BOEN

William JOHNSON Perquimans 19 Oct 1689

Wife Mary Exec.

sons Benjamin & Thomas, John HAWKINS and Thos. RELFE guardians to my chn.

Test: Thos. COYER Thos. MILLER

Thomas JOHNSTON Onslow 4 Aug 1751 Apr Ct. 1752

wife ANN; sons Thomas, Benjmain and John, granddaughters Mary, Ann & Priscilla KEEL; Margaret HOENS, childres Sarah POWELL, Ann WHITFIELD< Thomas, Benjamin and John JOHNSON. son Thomas exec. Test: Anthony LEWIS< John BRABHAM Joseph STURGIS.

**DO YOU HAVE ADDRESSES OF JOHNSON RESEARCHERS???**

**PLEASE SEND ME A LIST SO THEY TOO CAN JOIN US IN OUR JOHNSON QUEST.**

The more the better.....there are over 200 copies of this complimentary issue being mailed.

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

Page No. 10

Consecutive Page No. 10

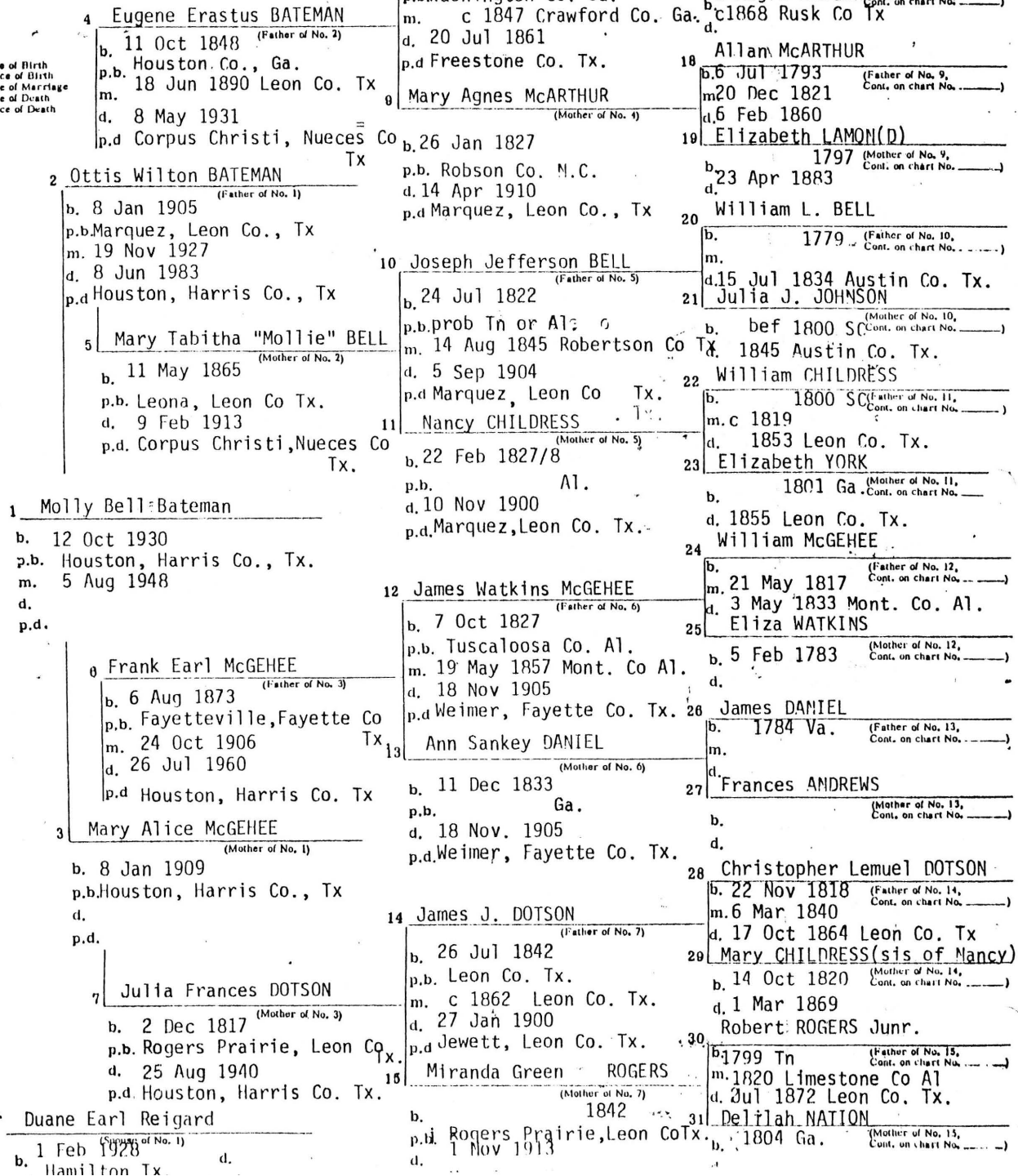
Name of Compiler Molly Reigard  
Address 1321 Gum Tree  
City, State Huffman, Tx. 77336  
Date 1991

Person No. 1 on this chart is the same  
person as No. \_\_\_\_\_ on chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

Chart No. \_\_\_\_\_

*Ancestor Chart*

Date of Birth  
a. Place of Birth  
Date of Marriage  
Date of Death  
d. Place of Death



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Page No. 11

Consecutive Page No. 11

1820 Mississippi census index

NAME	COUNTY	STATE
JOHNSON, Washington	Amite	Ms
JOHNSON, Noble	Amite	Ms
JOHNSON, Caleb	Amite	Ms
JOHNSON, John	Amite	Ms
JOHNSON, William P	Amite	Ms
JOHNSON, James	Amite	Ms
JOHNSON, William	Amite	Ms
JOHNSON, Thomas	Claiborne	Ms
JOHNSTON, Henry	Claiborne	Ms
JOHNSON, William	Claiborne	Ms
JOHNSON, Edward	Claiborne	Ms
JOHNSON, Edward	Claiborne	Ms
JOHNSON, Bailly	Greene	Ms
JOHNSON, Smith	Jackson	Ms
JOHNSON, Minor W S	Jackson	Ms
JOHNSON, Absolum	Jefferson	Ms
JOHNSON, John C	Jefferson	Ms
JOHNSON, Jordan	Lawrence	Ms
JOHNSON, R P	Lawrence	Ms
JOHNSON, James	Lawrence	Ms
JOHNSON, William	Lawrence	Ms
JOHNSTON, John	Lawrence	Ms
JOHNSTON, Abslum	Marion	Ms
JOHNSTON, Daniel	Marion	Ms
JOHNSON, Lewis	Monroe	Ms
JOHNSTON, John	Pike	Ms
JOHNSTON, Nathaniel B	Pike	Ms
JOHNSTON, Nathaniel	Pike	Ms
JOHNSTON, George	Pike	Ms
JOHNSON, Lavina	Warren	Ms
JOHNSON, James	Warren	Ms
JOHNSON, Jesse	Warren	Ms
JOHNSON, Samuel	Warren	Ms
JOHNSON, Gilbert	Warren	Ms
JOHNSON, Solomon	Wayne	Ms
JOHNSTON, Joseph	Wilkinson	Ms
JOHNSTON, William	Wilkinson	Ms

%%%

REMEMBER.....When you send in your material, be sure to include your ancestor

charts.....your family work sheets.....WITH DOCUMENTED INFO.

IF YOUR INFO IS NOT DOCUMENTED....please send it in anyway.

DO's & DON'Ts.....Don't just ask for a will. That's all you will get. DO ask for the 'probate packet'. This will give you the records of any estate distribution and related documents for a person who died without a will.

DO NOT DEPEND ON INFO FROM SOMEONE ELSE....DO THE RESEARCH YOURSELF....check out the info you receive....this includes ALL info in this publication.....check it out for yourself.....make sure it is right...that there is no typos....or just plain wrong info.

The information you find in JOHNSON QUARTERLY should be used only for a clue as to where YOU can find your info....get a copy of the original yourself to see if you agree with someone else's version of the old handwriting. When you see a mistake in this quarterly....please let me know so a correction can be made and wrong info will not be passed on...and a mistake perpetuated.

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Page No. 12

Consecutive Page No. 12

**Alabama Records Vol. 95 Limestone Co. Orphans court 1830-34**  
**Bk 1830-1-2-3- 4**

pg 2...Page 7. :William WRIGHT, admr of the estate of James G. WRIGHT, decd vs Susan Ann WRIGHT and others:

Decree to sell land: Thomas C. MALONE and Joseph JOHNSTON are appointed commissioners to sell the undivided one half interest of the decedent in 603 acres (lying in sec. 25,35 & 36 Twp 3 R4W) including a saw mill and grist mill.

Pg 2...Page 9. Oct 27, 1830 Last will and testament of Benjamin H ALLEN decd, produced in court and proved oaths of Joseph JOHNSTON and John K. WILBOURN, two of the subscribing witnesses. Mary ALLEN, widow of said decd, relinquishes right of administration in favor of James W. ALLEN Washington KEYES and George PETTY his securities..

Joseph JOHNSTON, Thomas H. MALONE and John K. WILLBOURN are appointed to appraise the property.

pg 11...Page 56. 14 Mar 1831 Cornelius MALONE, surviving admr of the estate of William MALONE hath removed from the state; letters of admr revoked, and Joseph JOHNSTON is appointed admr de bonis non of the estate of William MALONE, with Jonathan COTTINGHAM and William LEGG, sec.

pg 12...1 Apr 1831 Joseph JOHNSTON petitions to sell land of William MALONE decd. Citations ordered to be issued to Hannah MALONE, widow of said decd, Elizabeth MALONE and Robert AUSTIN, Jr., as guardian ad litem for John MALONE and Harriet H. MALONE infants under 21

pg 32...Page 180. 11 Feb 1833. Will of Samuel JOHNSTON Sr. is produced by: Joseph JOHNSTON (who is named as executor) and proved by oaths of John K. WILBOURN and Stephen B. JOHNSTON, who are securities for the above named executor as well.

pg 35...Page 205. 10 Jun 1833. Samuel DEWOODY is appointed guardian of Ebenezer JOHNSON, Archibald A. JOHNSON, John A. JOHNSON, Martha Ann JOHNSON, Mary Ann JOHNSON, Elizabeth E. JOHNSON and Reuben E. JOHNSON, infant children of Christian A. JOHNSON; James M COMAN and John JACKSON securities.

pg 45...Page 274. 30 Jun 1834. Joseph JOHNSTON exec of Samuel JOHNSTON files his accounts for final settlement.

pg 50...Page 298. 22 Nov 1834. Elijah JOHNSON died intestate: Francis JOHNSON, relict and widow, relinquishes her right to admr to Thomas G. TYRUS, sheriff. Thomas PHILLIPS, Thomas W. LEWIS and Robert H. HUGHEY to appraise the estate.



In future issues there will be a query section - free to subscribers. When you send your check, be sure to include copies of your material and a query for the Jan. issue. First come - first serve for space available. I'm sure you will like the next issue even better....it will be mostly material from you and without all the introduction from me.

I LOOK FORWARD TO HEARING FROM YOU.....



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

BE YOUR OWN COMPUTER.... After collecting family material from so many sources, and without a computer for so long, I found I needed a filing system where I had easy recall of particular information.

This is a simple to follow filing system I have found works for me and I know you will find it easy also.

Booklet, soft cover, 9 pages. Price \$3.50

=====

**THE BELL FAMILY IN DUMFRIESSHIRE.**

A re-print of a book found in a Scotland library. Written by James STUART, first published in 1932. Only 100 copies of this book were printed in 1932, and is a documented history of the BELL family in Scotland, dating back to the 1200's.

Other names mentioned therein include:

CARLYLE, CARRUTHERS, GRAHAM, IRVING/ERVIN, JOHNSON/JOHNSTONE, MAXWELL, SCOTT and others.

Book is 65 pages, 8 1/2 x 11, soft cover, with a full name index.

Price: \$17.00 plus \$1.75 postage and handling. Total: \$18.75

=====

No. of copies	Title	Price	Total
_____	BELL Alabama census	\$14.20	_____
_____	Bell Family in Dumfriesshire	18.75	_____
_____	CHILDRRESS Alabama census	13.18	_____
_____	ROGERS Alabama census	15.28	_____
_____	BELL Tennessee census	15.35	_____
_____	CHILDRRESS Tennessee census	14.25	_____
_____	ROGERS Tennessee census	16.90	_____
_____	CHILDRRESS Texas census	19.50	_____
_____	Be Your Own Computer	3.50	_____
_____	Current subscription	12.00 ea.	_____
_____	BELL - CHILDRRESS - ROGERS - JOHNSON		_____
	Total		_____

... NEW ON THE SCENE .... JOHNSON QUARTERLY NEWSLETTER.....

+++++

Do you have any information in your files on the BELL - CHILDRRESS - ROGERS or JOHNSON families you would like to share with others?

This is how we all benefit from each others searching, by sharing info. If you have any wills, deeds, marriage records, census, land records etc., please send copies to me for publication in the newsletters of that particular family.

Have you sent YOUR family information for my files??? This information is used in several ways: it is passed on to other researchers interested in your line; it is placed in my files for cross references; it is published in the newsletters for ALL to see; the information in the files is searched for YOUR ancestors and copies sent, to you if found and name of the person who sent the information in.

So you see, by sending in your material you benefit in several ways....we ALL benefit. Will I see your package in the mail soon???? Hope so!!!!

I LOOK FORWARD TO HEARING FROM YOU.....

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Mrs. Molly Reigard  
1321 Gum Tree  
Huffman, Texas 77336



Mary Rouse  
Box 482

Lucedale Ms. 39452

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE

*Ben*

# JOHNSON QUARTERLY

Quarterly for the Johnson/Johnston/Johnstone Researcher

Issue No. 1

January 1992

## CONTENTS

Researchers.....Page1 & 2

Edith MEAD

Mary McRee ENGLISH

Theresa MASSAT.....Page3

Theresa MASSAT

Grace STUTTS.....Page4

Marriages of Mecklenburg Co N.C....Page 5

Theresa MASSAT

B.J. & Martha DEAL.....Page6

Thomas G. SINCLAIR

Edward ADAMS.....Page7

Edward ADAMS

Mary ROUSE.....Page8

1790 census index for S.C.....Page 9 & 10

1790 CENSUS of S.C.....Page11 & 12

Published Quarterly by:

Mrs. Molly BATEMAN REIGARD 1321 Gum Tree Huffman Tx. 77336

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

A Research quarterly published January, April, July and October.  
Subscription price: \$12.00 per year. All back issues available @ \$10.00 per year,  
or 4 issues for that year.  
When requesting information, please enclose a self addressed, stamped envelope or a  
S.A.S.E. as we call it in genealogy.  
Free queries to subscribers.

**Research quarterly newsletters published:**

THE THREE BELLS..... BELL - BEAL - BEALL families  
CHILDRESS CHATTER..... CHILDERS - CHILDRESS - CHILDRES families  
ROGERS ROOTS..... ROGERS - RODGERS families  
\* JOHNSON QUARTERLY..... JOHNSON - JOHNSTON - JOHNSTONE families  
All of the above quarterlies follow same format and number of pages @ \$12.00 per yr

-----

**COMPLETE CENSUS OF ALABAMA FOR YEARS 1820-1830-1840-1850.**

This is the complete census (every county) with additional information on some of  
the families - maiden name of wife, who children married etc. Also listed with some of  
the families are four neighbors surnames. Remember, many of our ancestors married close  
to home and the name of neighbors are important in many cases.

**BELL/BEALL** family census of Alabama, 1820 thru 1850.

56 pages, 8 1/2 x 11, soft cover. Price : \$14.00

**CHILDERS/CHILDRESS** family census of Alabama 1820 thru 1850.

40 pages, 8 1/2 x 11, soft cover. Price : \$13.18

**ROGERS/RODGERS** family census of Alabama 1820 thru 1850.

76 pages, 8 1/2 x 11, soft cover. Price : \$ 15.28

-----

**COMPLETE CENSUS OF TENNESSEE FOR YEARS 1810-1820-1830-1840-1850.**

This is the complete census (every county available) with additional information on  
some of the families - maiden name of wife, who children married etc. Also listed with  
some of the families are four neighbors surnames. Remember, many of our ancestors  
married close to home and the name of neighbors are important in many cases.

**BELL - BEALL** family census of Tennessee 1810 thru 1850.

83 pages, 8 1/2 x 11, soft cover. Price : \$15.35

**CHILDERS - CHILDRESS** family census of Tennessee 1810 thru 1850.

55 pages, 8 1/2 x 11, soft cover. Price: \$14.25

**ROGERS - RODGERS** family census of Tennessee 1810 thru 1850.

105 pages, 8 1/2 x 11, soft cover. Price: \$16.90

-----

**TEXAS CENSUS for CHILDERS - CHILDRESS families.**

This "Census" is made up from 1836 & 1840 tax lists and the 1850 federal census.  
Also includes the 1880 federal census. Contains some extra information, when available.  
8 1/2 x 11, soft cover. 64 pages. Price: \$19.50

## JOHNSON QUARTERLY

ISSUE NO. 1  
PAGE NO. 1

JANUARY 1992  
CONSECUTIVE PAGE NO. 1

First let me say thank you to all of you for the heart warming response to the idea of The JOHNSON QUARTERLY. Hopefully we will all gain knowledge of this fine family and be ready and willing to help each other in this quest.

I have always felt it is good to share our material with each other, helping each other when possible with marriage listings, copies of wills, copies of deeds and family histories (your personal history and others you have gained in your research). Do you have material in your research file which may help others? Please share this valuable material for by sharing we all gain.

If I have information that would be of interest to your search, I will surely let you know. Your address will be passed on to others doing research in your general area of interest. With JOHNSON being such a common name, we all need ALL the help we can get. So lets get on with genealogy.....

This listing will be of those who responded to the complimentary issue and wish to be listed as a RESEARCHER involved with the JOHNSON QUARTERLY. May our researcher listing grow with each issue..let other JOHNSON researchers know of us, encourage them to join us. The more researchers available...the more help is available to us all.

### RESEARCHERS:

Edward ADAMS 1050 Britton Ln. Nolensville Tn. 37135  
Searching for JOHNSONS of Hardin & Henderson Cos. Tn.

Mary J. BACON Rt. 1 Box 42 Gatewood Mo. 63942  
Matilda Ann JOHNSON b 1840 Al d Brown Co Tx m Benjamin Henry  
STOREY b 1834 Ms or Al.

B.J. & Martha DEAL 907 W. Third Coleman Tx. 76834  
Wm. JOHNSON b c 1798 Tn, d c 1883 Winston Co Ms, m in Al to Aley  
ELLISON d/o Lewis ELLISON & Margaret POWERS.

Mary McREE ENGLISH 5833 D E. University Dallas Tx. 75206  
Wm. JOHNSTON d 1774 Charlotte Co. Va. m Ann \_\_\_\_\_.  
Son: James JOHNSTON d 1816 Charlotte Co Va m Sallie \_\_\_\_\_.  
Son: Robert b Charlotte Co Va m 1804 Va to Mary "Polly"  
BEADLES.

Dr. Lester JOHNSON 1010 Edgemoor Dr. Stillwater Ok 74074:  
Stephen JOHNSON b 1790 Greenville Dist. SC.



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Page No. 2

Consecutive Page No. 2

Theresa MASSAT 907 Monks Ave. Peru Il. 61354  
Nathaniel JOHNSTON, father of John. Nathaniel was in Davidson Co.  
Tn. 1788, d bef 1816 Maury Co. Tn.

Edith MEADE 421 McArthur Elk City Ok. 73644  
Henry Wm. JOHNSTON b 1861 Kendall Co. Il. m 1884 Priscilla STONER  
in Kane Co. Il. He d 1935 Oshkosh Wi.

Mary CHILDRESS ROUSE Box 482 Lucedale Ms. 39452  
Wm. CHILDRESS m Rebecca JOHNSON 30 Jan 1792 Goochland Co. Va. (m.  
also recorded in Henrico Co. Va. 1 June 1792).

Thomas G. SINCLAIR 259 Serena Dr. Palm Desert Ca. 92260  
Martha \_\_\_\_\_ b c 1798 NC m \_\_\_\_\_ JOHNSON. Li Lauderdale  
Co. Al. Listed on 1840 & 50 census. He prob d 1835/40.

Stephen SKINNER 2102 Silver St. Anderson In. 46012  
John F. JOHNSON b 1850 Tn.

J. Russell SLATON 205 E. Robert Toombs Ave. Washington Ga. 30673  
BELL & JOHNSON in Elbert & Wilkes Cos. Ga.

Grace STUTTS 12516 Mallard Ck. Rd. Charlotte NC 28213  
John JOHNSTON, s/o Wm & Mary Ann JOHNSON, b 1772 Mecklenburg Co NC m  
Mary CRAWFORD b 1776 d 1843. Both bur graveyard at Poplar Tent Ch

If for some reason you do NOT wish your personal information printed in  
this quarterly, please make a note as such when you send your material to  
me. I know some of you are in the process of printing a book and are not  
as yet ready to release some of your info, but PLEASE do share what you  
can.

From Iredell County Tracks....Pioneer of Iredell Co NC...  
Andrew JOHNSON Sr. settled in Iredell before 1772. He married Rebecca  
\_\_\_\_\_. No other info available. Children: Andrew Jr; Adam; Robert; Isaac.  
Line of decent: Adam JOHNSON --Elisha Kerr JOHNSON--Mary Angeline  
JOHNSON--Laura C. JOHNSON HOUSTON--  
Researcher: Charles S. DAVIS Jr., Rt 3 Box 66, Statesville N.C.  
28677

Another from same quarterly: Charles LOVELACE settled in Iredell before  
1785. He was born in 1745 in Maryland and there he married Catherine BEALL  
who was born there in 1731. The both died in Iredell. Children: Eleanor (m.  
Jerimiah GAITHER); Cassandra (m ---ALEXANDER Thomas; Sarah (m. Asa  
JOHNSON); Veelinda (m. Benjamin SUMMERS).  
Researcher: Larry M. CAMPBELL Rte 1 Box 281, Harmony NC 28634

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

PAGE NO. 3

CONSECUTIVE PAGE NO. 3

Edith MEAD 421 NcArthur Elk City Ok 73644-2317

Edith says: I am the librarian for the Elk City Genealogy Society. I am doing research in Ill. and Pa. at this time and am not sure this quarterly will benefit me as it seems to be a southern states line.....etc. etc. (Remember....many of our southern lines began in the north. Personally, at this time I am not sure WHERE my line started...north, south or dropped from the sky, or from under a rock !!!! M.R.) Edith continues...

Henry William JOHNSTON b 15 Jul 1861 Plano, Kendall Co Il d 23 Jun 1935 Oshkosh Wi.; m 20 Jan 1884 Kane Co Il Priscilla STONERb 1867 Naperville Il, d 1935 Wi. Chn:

1. May Ellen Mamie JOHNSTON b 1889 d 1978 m 1906 John Arthur J.A. LILLIE.
2. William Richard JOHNSTON b 1895 Cook Co Il m 1913 Emma Jane HUDDLESTON.
3. Lorelta JOHNSTON b 1900 Kane Co Il:

Seeking information on parents of William Richard JOHNSTON b 15 July Kendall Co. Ill. Poss William JOHNSTON, known sisters Cora m Nate JONES and Sadie m Ed SIXES, known brothers Herbert and Charles JOHNSTON.

Seeking info on Martha R. JOHNSON, m 21 Sep 1881 Sedalia, Pettis Co Mo to Nathaniel Thompson ALLISON, Jr who d 1887 Warsaw, Benton Co Mo.

+++++

Mary McRee ENGLISH 5833 E. University #B, Dallas Tx 75206

William JOHNSTON d 1774 Charlotte Va m Ann BR...ILL. Their son: James JOHNSTON d 1816 Charlotte Va m Sallie \_\_\_\_\_. Their son: Robert JOHNSTONb 1784 Charlotte Va d 1859 Tn m 23 Jul 1804 Va Mary Polly BEADLES b 1785 Va d 1884 Tn. Robert and wife Polly & chn moved from Charlotte Co Va to middle Tn after the will of his father James JOHNSTON, was probated in 1816. Son of Robert & Polly: John Beadles JOHNSTON b c 1813 Va d 1884 Gibson Tn m/2 \_\_\_\_\_.

John Beadles JOHNSTON m three times. His second wife is my ancestor. m/1 27 Jan 1831 to Mary Ann TERRILL in Williamson Co Tn. She b 13 Jan 1813, d 18 Apr 1839, bur Williamson Co Tn. He m/2...unknown. He m/3 10 Jan 1846 Obion Co Tn to Mary A. OAKES. Census of 1860, 1870, 1880 show JBJ as living in Gibson Co Tn. His will was probated 1885.

+++++

Theresa MASSAT 907 Monks Ave. Peru Il 61354

Nathaniel JOHNSTON d bef 1816. Info in family Bible says he came from NJ. Chn:1. Jane "Jennie" b 1775/79 m 1794 Davidson Tn William McCLISH, she m/2 Peter RENFRO.

2. John JOHNSTON b 1777 Ms / La d 1865 Wayne Tn m 1797 Davidson Tn Isabell REEVES. m/2 Isabella KERR m/3 Sarah \_\_\_\_\_.

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

PAGE NO. 4

CONSECUTIVE PAGE NO. 4

3. Elizabeth b 1783 M/1 \_\_\_\_\_ ROSS m/2 William BURNS.

JOHN JOHNSTON b 1777 Ms/La d 6 Oct 1865 Wayne Tn m 29 Apr 1797 Davidson Tn. On 1850-60 census Wayne Tn. His will written 22 Feb 1861, pro 4 Dec 1865. John m. Isabell REEVES who d bef 1814 in Tn. He m/2 Isabella KERR 21 Feb 1814 Maury Tn, m/3 Sarah \_\_\_\_\_. Chn:  
1. Jane b c 1802 Tn d bef 1860 Wayne Tn m 13 Nov 1817 Daniel HUDDLETON. Jane was listed insane in 1850 and living with bro. Nathaniel.

2. John b 1 Jun 1803 Dickson Tn d 22 Mar 1857 Monroe Ar m bef 1828 Nancy North BARNER.

3. Nathaniel F. b 13 Oct 1808 Tn d 25 Jan 1868 Wayne Tn m 8 Mar 1831 Frances MONTAGUE.

4. Nancy b 19 Nov 1809 d 1849 Wayne Tn m c 1826 William (Buck) MONTAGUE bro to Frances MONTAGUE and sons of William.

5. Sarah Elizabeth (Sally) b 1827 Wayne Tn d 24 Apr 1848 m 27 Jan 1842 Thomas James MONTAGUE ( son of Thomas & Mary (WEBB) Owen).

3. above: Nathaniel F. JOHNSTON b 1808 Tn d 1868 Wayne Tn bur Dillon Cem Wayne Tn, m 1831 Frances MONTAGUE b 1810 Breakinridge Ky d 1885 Wayne Tn d/o Wm. MONTAGUE & Mary OWEN. Chn:

1. Mary Ann b 1832 Wayne Tn d 1901 Wayne Tn m 1848 John Lafayette COOK.

2. Elizabeth Jane b 1833 Wayne Tn d 1888 Hardin Tn m 1856 Tn Kenneth Murchison ROSS.

3. William Abram b 1836 Wayne Tn d 1903 Wayne Tn m 1865 Tn Sophronia Ann MONTAGUE his first cousin, d/o John MONTAGUE and Naney ELLIOTT.

4. John Renfro b 1838 Wayne Tn d 5 Mar 1863, killed at the battle of Thompson's Station Tn during civil war.

5. Nancy Isabella b 1840 Wayne Tn d 1901 m 1867 Jerome DILLON

6. Martha "Mattie" b 1849 Wayne Tn d 1911 m 1870 James Edd MOORE.

7. Nathaniel Washington b 1850 Wayne Tn d 1925 Tarrant Tx m 1875 Mary Redus KINDEL

James Thaddeus b 1853 Wayne Tn d 1917 Greer Ok. m 1872 Louisa E. HARDIN.

+++++

Grace A. STUTTS 12516 Mallard Ck. Rd. Charlotte NC 28262

John JOHNSTON, s/o Wm & Mary Ann JOHNSTON, b Mecklenburg Co NC 24 Dec 1772, d Cabarrus Co 6 Aug 1845 m 4 Feb 1796 Mary CRAWFORD, d/o David CRAWFORD & Mary YOUNG. Mary b 1776 d 1843. Both bur in graveyard at Poplar Tent Ch.

A letter from Mrs. J Mac CALDWELL, dated 15 Jul 1945 gives info about the old home of John JOHNSTON. Mrs. CALDWELL, born on the farm adjoining the JOHNSTONS' was 82 years old at the time the letter was written. She says: "John JOHNSTON's place was located in what was then Mecklenburg, now Cabarrus, Co. The family at that time attended Poplar Tent Church and many of the older ones are buried there."

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

1PAGE NO. 5

CONSECUTIVE PAGE NO. 5

Charlie **JOHNSTON** now owns the farm which has never been out of the hands of the family . He still lives in the house in which Betsy **JOHNSTON** was married. This Charlie is Nat's son but I am not sure which of John **JOHNSTON**'s sons was Nat's father.

"In the eighties Gilwood Presbyterian Church was built very near the old **JOHNSTON** home and many of the name and family still live near and attend that church. At the time it was built other denominations were building in that community and Nat **JOHNSTON** (grandson of "Elder John") advocated building a Presbyterian church.

"The **CRAWFORDS** lived south of Poplar Tent church in a two-story house of logs. Later it was used as a tenant house and still later was burned. This was the house in which Mrs. Tommie **ROBINSON**, mother of Rev. C.W. **ROBINSON**, was raised. She was a **CRAWFORD**. She was good and loveable, was called "a mother in Israel".

Mrs. J. Mac **CALDWELL**  
21 White St. Concord N.C.

**Note:**

Betsy **JOHNSTON** referred to in above letter was dau of John **JOHNSTON**. She married Albert **WILSON** and was my gr, grandmother.  
H.A.---

(The above material was from handwritten notes in the files of Miss. Hattie **ALEXANDER**, Decd., and sent to me by Grace **STUTTS**. M.R.1991)

Chn of John & Mary **CRAWFORD JOHNSTON**, 9 sons, 5 daus:

- |  |                             |
|--|-----------------------------|
| 1. Jane b 1796                               | 8. John Calvin b 1808       |
| 2. Cyrus K b 1797                            | 9. Nathaniel b 1810         |
| 3. Elizabeth b 1799                          | 10. Samue b 1812            |
| 4. David b 1801                              | 11. Joseph C b 1814         |
| 5. Jemima b 1802 m Cyrus M. <b>ALEXANDER</b> | 12. Marcus b 1815           |
| 6. William Cook b 1804                       | 13. Margaret Terissa b 1818 |
| 7. Mary Ann b 1806                           | 14. Milas Wilson b 1820     |

+++++

**MARRIAGES OF MECKLENBURG CO. N.C.:**

Andrew <b>JOHNSON</b>	5-20-1791
Sarah <b>McCOMBS</b>	Robert <b>McCOMBS</b>
Benj(min) <b>JOHNSON</b>	1-21-1824
Martha <b>HAYSE</b>	Thos. L. <b>HUTCHISON</b>
David M. <b>JOHNSON</b>	8-5-1856
Nancy <b>HOWARD</b>	Wm W. <b>QUINN?</b>
John <b>JOHNSON</b>	11-18-1829
Jane <b>ROBESON</b>	Nathaniel <b>JOHNSON</b>
John <b>JOHNSON</b>	12-18-1833
Elizabeth <b>ALEXANDER</b>	Winslow <b>McREE</b>

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

PAGE NO. 6

CONSECUTIVE PAGE NO. 6

Mecklenburg Co N.C. marriages cont'.

John C(alvin) JOHNSON - Margaret T. BLACK 4-16-1833 James M. BLACK

JOHN C(alvin) JOHNSON - Annie DEWEESE 1-8-1836 John A. DEWEESE

John H. JOHNSON - Lydia B. WALLACE 2-3-1840 R. L. DeARMON

Phillip JOHNSON - Rachel JOHNSTON 11-23-1813 Wm. JOHNSTON

Robert JOHNSTON - Mary DAVIS 1-9-1806 Thos. HILL

Samuel JOHNSON - Louisa HENDERSON 3-1-1813 John NIXON

Samuel E. JOHNSON - Rebecca CALDWELL 10-29-1842 Alex. J. CALDWELL

more of these Mecklenburg Co N.C. marriages later issue....

+++++

Theresa MASSAT 907 Monks Ave. Peru Il. 61354

Wilford Samuel FICKLING b 1 May 1913 Young Co Tx ( s/o Thomas FICKLING and Zannie Mae HAYMAN) m Anna Loree JOHNSON b 19 Feb 1920 Jack Co Tx d 10 Nov 1984 Lasalle Il. She bur Vernon Tx. Anna Loree was the d/o Benjamin Loyd JOHNSON and Ruby Myrtle FRANCIS.

Wilford m/2 Mary \_\_\_\_\_ m/3 Katherine \_\_\_\_\_.

Anna Loree m/2 Floyd COBB m/3 Harley B. DUBBERLY

(Teresa... Do you have more info on Benjamin Loyd JOHNSON and Ruby Myrtle FRANCIS?) ✓

+++++

B.J. & Martha DEAL 907 W. 3rd Coleman Tx 76834

William JOHNSON b 1 Feb 1799 Tn d 2 Mar 1864 Winston Co Ms, bur Mars Hill Cem. m Alcie ELLISON b 22 Sep 1806 prob Al d 21 Jan 1891 Winston Co Ms. d/o Lewis ELLISON and Margaret POWERS. Known chn:

1. John H b 17 Jan 1825 Al m Eliza Jane EVANS 14 Oct 1848. She b Ga 24 Feb 1833. both bur Greenleaf Cem, Brownwood Tx.

2. Margaret b 22 Feb 1828 Al d 4 Jun 1897 bur Greenleaf Cem. Brownwood, m 29 Jun 1844 William Alexander DEAL Sr. He b c 1818 Laurens Co SC, date and place of death unknown.

3. William b c 1823 Al

4. Jonathan b c 1835 Al

5. Mary b c 1837 Ms.

6. Susan b c 1839 Ms m/1 \_\_\_\_\_ YOUNG m/2 Joshua Prewitt WEBB

7. Lucinda b 11 Sep 1842 Ms m Joshua Prewitt WEBB she d Nov 1877 bur Mars Hill Cem. Winston Co. Ms. (after Lucindas death her sister m J.P. WEBB. Susans husband Mr. YOUNG had also died.

8. Martha b c 1848

We can trace Alsie Ellison JOHNSONS ancestors back to Jamestown Massacree of Ens. William & Mrs. SPENCE.

+++++



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

PAGE NO. 7

CONSECUTIVE PAGE NO. 7

**THOMAS G. SINCLAIR** 259 SERENA DR. PALM DESERT CA. 92260  
Enoch M. **JOHNSON** b 1870/80 and wife Martha **WEATHERLY** b c 1798 NC  
Suspect this couple might be the parents of:  
Letitia A. **JOHNSON** b 4 Sep 1834 Lauderdale Al, d 28 Dec 1881  
Lowryville, Hardin Co Tn. Bur Cherry family Cem. Hardin Co. Tn.  
Letitia m 9 Dec 1856 Lauderdale (?) Al? Benjamin Franklin **SHELBY** b  
21 Jun 1831 Lowryville, Hardin Co Tn. He d there 25 Feb 1901. Chn:  
1. Laura Vianna b 1859 m 1878 Wm. Franklin **SINCLAIR**. She d 1940  
Dallas, Dallas Tx.  
2. Margurite Ada b 1861 d 1936 Hunt Co Tx. Never m.  
3. Martha Lou b 1864 d 1953 Hunt Co Tx m John Thomas **HARDIN** 1884.  
4. Julia Elizabeth b 1866 d 1954 Tarrant Co Tx m John James **GRIMES**  
1884.  
5. William Whitten b 1869 d 1943 Carter Ok m Mattie Jo **McGEE** 1902.  
6. Benjamin Franklin Jr b 1871 d 1953 Hunt Co Tx m Desda **FORD** 1904.  
7. Minnie Gray b 1874 d 1946 Hunt Co Tx m Emmitt Hail **WINFREY** 1908.  
8. Levi d in infancy 9. Jeremiah E. d in infancy.  
1840 census of Lauderdale Al lists: M. (Martha) **JOHNSON**  
1m-0-5; 1m-5-10; 2m-10-15; 1m-15-20;  
1f 5-10; 1f 10-15; 1f 15-20; 1f 30-40  
1850 census Lauderdale Co Al lists:  
#719-736: Martha **JOHNSON** 52f farming \$300 b NC  
Richard 18 asst. b Al  
Letitia 16 b Al  
Jerry 14 b Al  
Enoch **JOHNSON** listed 1810 & 1820 census Richland SC; 1830  
Chesterfield SC.

+++++

**Betty SLATON** 205 E. Robert Toombs Ave Washington Ga 30673  
1. Anthony **JOHNSON** b 1803\5 S.C. d 1896 Elbert Co Ga m Rebecca  
**BULLARD** b 1813 Elbert Co Ga d 1890 Elbert Co Ga. Issue:  
2. Thomas Jefferson **JOHNSON** C.S.A., b 8 Apr 1837 d 6 Oct 1929 m/1  
Mary Eliz. (Betty) **OSLEY** b 1844 d 1888 Wilkes Co Ga. Issue:  
3. Robert Henry **JOHNSON** b 4 Aug 1861 d 5 Apr 1942 m Synthia Caroline  
**NASH** b 1866 d 1943. Issue:  
4. Milton Marion **JOHNSON** b 3 Oct 1888 Wilkes Co Ga d 5 May 1947 m  
Addie Agnes **SEYMOUR** b 1893 d 1981.  
Need parents of Anthony **JOHNSON** who is believed to have been born  
in the Old Ninth-Six Dist. S.C. c 1803\5 m Rebecca **BULLARD** in Jones  
Co Ga 1 Jan 1829.  
Need proof Rebecca **BULLARD** is d/o Anna **BELL** & Tapley **BULLARD**.

+++++

**Ed (Edward) ADAMS** 1050 Britian Ln. Nolensville Tn 37135  
Looking for info and name of my g-grandfather **JOHNSON** and the  
husband of Priscilla (**PERKINS**) **JOHNSON**. I am almost certain he was  
Frederick **JOHNSON** Jr but have not been able to document this. On the  
1850 Henderson Co. Tn. 13 C.D. census, Priscilla **PERKINS**, age 14, the

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

PAGE NO. 8

CINSECUTIVE PAGE NO. 8

d/o William PERKINS, was living in the next house from Frederick JOHNSON SR. age 79, who has a son named Frederick Jr., age 18. On the 1860 census, Frederick Jr. is no longer in Henderson Co. and the PERKINS family is in Clark Co Ar, but cannot find any reference to Priscilla or Frederick Jr. in the families. However, Priscilla JOHNSON had a son b Ar, George JOHNSON. She had at least three daughters and at least one of them (my grandmother) was b in Tx (see family sheet) but can't locate them on the Ar or Tx census of 1860 or 1870. Priscilla JOHNSON appears again on the Hardin Co Tn 13 C D census living with her son George JOHNSON and wife Susan (ADAMS) JOHNSON. Also a few houses away is a Fred JOHNSON (age 50) married but living alone. Per other family history, Priscilla's husband came back to Tn leaving her and the children in Tx. However, later Priscilla and the children returned to Tn. to live until death but the husband returned to Tx to never return. If this is true, this would account for the entries of Priscilla and Fred on the 1880 Henderson Co Tn census. Chn of \_\_\_\_\_ JOHNSON and Priscilla PERKINS:

1. George b 1857 Ar d 1907, m 1878 Hardin Co Tn Susan ADAMS.
2. Sarah Elizabeth b 1861 Tx d 1933 Henderson Co Tn m 1881 Hardin Co Tn John L McBRIDE.
3. Nancy Ann b 1864 Tx d 1918 Henderson CoTn m 1882 Hardin Co Tn George Wash ADAMS.
4. Martha J b 1870 Tx d 1954 m c 1886 \_\_\_\_\_ WILLIS.
5. Isaiah b Tx
6. Mary "Puss" b Tx m \_\_\_\_\_ JONES.
7. Neese b Tx (female) m \_\_\_\_\_ BOSWELL.

\*\*\*\*\*

Mary ROUSE Rt 3 Box 71 Lucedale Ms 39452  
William CHILDRESS m Rebecca JOHNSON 30 Jan 1792 Goochland Co Va.  
The marriage was also recorded in Henrico Co 1 Jun 1792.  
Need the names of their parents and children. Also need to know if he was the William CHILDRESS in Elbert Co Ga in 1805.

\*\*\*\*\*

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

Page No. 9

Consecutive Page No. 9

NAME	COUNTY	STATE	YEAR 1750
JOHNSON, Rachl	Beaufort Dist.	SC	JOHNSON, (Free) St. Phillips & St Michael Par. SC
JOHNSON, Clark	Beaufort Dist.	SC	JOHNSON, John St. Phillips & St Michael Par. SC
JOHNSON, Jno.	Beaufort Dist.	SC	JOHNSON, Charles St. Phillips & St Michael Par. SC
JOHNSON, Nathan	Beaufort Dist.	SC	JOHNSTON, Hester St. Phillips & St Michael Par. SC
JOHNSON, Jno.	Beaufort Dist.	SC	JOHNSON, John St. Phillips & St Michael Par. SC
JOHNSON, Wm.	Beaufort Dist.	SC	JOHNSTON, Andrew St. Phillips & St Michael Par. SC
JOHNSON, Thos.	Beaufort Dist.	SC	JOHNSON, William St. Phillips & St Michael Par. SC
Johnson, Cristopher	Chester, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Elizabeth St. Phillips & St Michael Par. SC
JOHNSTON, James	Chester, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Jacob St. Phillips & St Michael Par. SC
JOHNSON, John	Chester, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSON, William Junr St. Phillips & St Michael Par. SC
JOHNSON, Alexander	Chester, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Jacob St. Phillips & St Michael Par. SC
JOHNSON, John	Chester, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, Robt St. Thomas Par. Chas Dist. SC
JOHNSTON, Wm	Chester, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, David Cheraw Dist. SC
JOHNSON, John	Chester, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, Frederick Cheraw Dist. SC
JOHNSON, James	Clarendon, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, John Cheraw Dist. SC
JOHNSON, Richard	Clarendon, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, Josiah Cheraw Dist. SC
JOHNSON, Thomas	Clarendon, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, William Cheraw Dist. SC
JOHNSTON, Wm	Fairfield, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, Shadrach Cheraw Dist. SC
JOHNSON, Charles	Fairfield, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, Nele Cheraw Dist. SC
JOHNSON, Thomas	Fairfield, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSON, William Cheraw Dist. SC
JOHNSON, Judith	Fairfield, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Judith Cheraw Dist. SC
JOHNSON, James	Fairfield, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Moses Cheraw Dist. SC
JOHNSON, John	Fairfield, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSON, William Pr. Fredericks Par. Geotwn SC
JOHNSON, William	Fairfield, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSON, George Pr. Fredericks Par. Geotwn SC
JOHNSON, Samuel	Fairfield, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Thomson Pr. Fredericks Par. Geotwn SC
JOHNSON, Reuben	Fairfield, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Jacob Pr. Fredericks Par. Geotwn SC
JOHNSTON, Wm.	Lancaster, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, James Pr. Fredericks Par. Geotwn SC
JOHNSTON, Jno.	Lancaster, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Joseph Pr. Geo. Par. Geotwn Dist SC
JOHNSTON, Gog	Lancaster, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, Joseph Pr. Geo. Par. Geotwn Dist SC
JOHNSTON, Jno	Lancaster, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, John Pr. Geo. Par. Geotwn Dist SC
JOHNSTON, David	Lancaster, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, Simon Pr. Geo. Par. Geotwn Dist SC
JOHNSTON, Saml	Lancaster, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, Moses Pr. Geo. Par. Geotwn Dist SC
JOHNSTON, Rebecca	Lancaster, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, Archibald Pr. Geo. Par. Geotwn Dist SC
JOHNSTON, Barnard	Lancaster, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Andrew Pr. Geo. Par. Geotwn Dist SC
JOHNSON, Benjn.	Richland, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Andrew Pr. Geo. Par. Geotwn Dist SC
JOHNSON, Wm	Richland, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, Gilbert Pr. Geo. Par. Geotwn Dist SC
JOHNSON, Benjn	Richland, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, Gilbert Junr Pr. Georges Par. Geotwn Dist. SC
JOHNSON, Alexr (JOHNSON)	York, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Frederick Pr. Georges Par. Geotwn Dist. SC
JOHNSTON, Joseph	York, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Hannah Pr. Georges Par. Geotwn Dist. SC
JOHNSON, John	York, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSON, James Junr Pr. Georges Par. Geotwn Dist. SC
JOHNSEY, John (JOHNSON?)	York, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Samuel Pr. Georges Par. Geotwn Dist. SC
JOHNSON, Dd (David?)	York, Camden Dist	SC	JOHNSON, James Pr. Georges Par. Geotwn Dist. SC
JOHNSTON, Charles	Berkley, Charleston Dist.	SC	JOHNSON, Sharod Pr. Georges Par. Geotwn Dist. SC
JOHNSON, Richard	Colleton, Charleston Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, Barbary Pr. Georges Par. Geotwn Dist. SC
JOHNSTON, J. (Esta)	Colleton, Charleston Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, Pheby Abbeville, 96th Dist SC
JOHNSTON, Mary	Colleton, Charleston Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, James Abbeville, 96th Dist SC
JOHNSTON, Mr	Dorchester, Charleston Dist.	SC	JOHNSON, Jno Abbeville, 96th Dist SC
JOHNSTON, Mrs.	Dorchester, Charleston Dist.	SC	JOHNSTON, Elizth Abbeville, 96th Dist SC
JOHNSON, John	St Bartho. Par. Charleston Dis	SC	JOHNSTON, Harley Edgefield Co, 96th Dist SC
JOHNSTON, Isack	St Bartho. Par. Charleston Dis	SC	JOHNSTON, Philip Edgefield Co, 96th Dist SC
JOHNSTON, Henry	St Bartho. Par. Charleston Dis	SC	JOHNSTON, Richd Jur Edgefield Co, 96th Dist SC
JOHNSON, Wm	St. James Goose Ck. Par. Charles	SC	JOHNSTON, Richd, Snr Edgefield Co, 96th Dist SC
JOHNSTON, David	St. Phillips & St Michael Par.	SC	JOHNSTON, Henry Edgefield, 96th Dist SC
JOHNSON & WALLACE	St. Phillips & St Michael Par.	SC	JOHNSTON, David Edgefield, 96th Dist SC
JOHNSON, William	St. Phillips & St Michael Par.	SC	JOHNSTON, Lamb Edgefield, 96th Dist SC

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

Page No. 10

Consecutive Page No. 10

NAME	COUNTY	STATE	YEAR 1700		
JOHNSTON, Jesse	Edgefield, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Nelson	Pendleton, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSTON, Obedeah	Edgefield, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Michael	Pendleton, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSTON, Derrel	Edgefield, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Reuben	Pendleton, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSTON, William	Edgefield, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Jacob	Pendleton, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSTON, Edward	Edgefield, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, John	Pendleton, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSTON, David	Edgefield, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Mablet	Pendleton, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSTON, Burrell	Edgefield, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, John	Pendleton, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSTON, Richd	Edgefield, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Reuben	Pendleton, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSTON, Wm.	Edgefield, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, John	Spartanburgh, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSTON, David	Edgefield, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Phillip	Spartanburgh, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSTON, David	Greenville, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Margeret	Spartanburgh, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSON, Benja	Greenville, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Rowlin	Spartanburgh, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSON, Asa	Greenville, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Claburn	Spartanburgh, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSON, Jaes	Greenville, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Wm.	Spartanburgh, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSON, John	Greenville, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, John	Spartanburgh, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSON, Absolem	Greenville, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Neal	Spartanburgh, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSTON, Jonathan	Laurens, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, Ellis	Spartanburgh, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSTON, Matthew	Laurens, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, Philip	Spartanburgh, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSTON, Ambros	Laurens, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Wm.	Union, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSTON, William	Laurens, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Wm.	Union, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSTON, Henry	Laurens, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Wm.	Union, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSTON, James	Laurens, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, James	Union, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSTON, William	Laurens, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Charles	Union, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSTON, John	Laurens, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Benjn	Union, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSTON, Hannah	Laurens, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Benjn Junr	Union, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSON, Joseph	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, David	Union, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSON, John	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Collins	Union, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSON, John Jr	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, James	Union, 96th Dist	SC
JOHNSON, Michall	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, James	Ornageburge Dist No. Part	SC
JOHNSON, John	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, Stephen	Ornageburge Dist No. Part	SC
JOHNSON, David	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, Howell	Ornageburge Dist No. Part	SC
JOHNSON, John	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, Samuel	Ornageburge Dist No. Part	SC
JOHNSON, Robt	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSTON, Lewis	Ornageburge Dist No. Part	SC
JOHNSON, Jaes	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Thomas	Ornageburge Dist So. Part	SC
JOHNSON, Helen	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, William	Ornageburge Dist So. Part	SC
JOHNSON, Alexr	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Phiriby	Ornageburge Dist So. Part	SC
JOHNSON, Geo	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Solomon	Ornageburge Dist So. Part	SC
JOHNSON, Levi	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Thomas	Ornageburge Dist So. Part	SC
JOHNSON, Ben	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Hugh	Ornageburge Dist So. Part	SC
JOHNSON, John	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Jaes	Ornageburge Dist So. Part	SC
JOHNSON, Robt	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Arthur	Ornageburge Dist So. Part	SC
JOHNSON, Winna	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Ann	Ornageburge Dist So. Part	SC
JOHNSON, Jaes	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Paul	Ornageburge Dist So. Part	SC
JOHNSON, Thomas	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC	JOHNSON, Mary	Ornageburge Dist So. Part	SC
JOHNSON, John	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC			
JOHNSON, Robt	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC			
JOHNSON, Jaes	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC			
JOHNSON, Jaes Jr	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC			
JOHNSON, Jaes Senr	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC			
JOHNSON, John	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC			
JOHNSON, John	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC			
JOHNSON, John	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC			
JOHNSON, Jehu	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC			
JOHNSON, Danl	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC			
JOHNSON, Joseph	Newberry, 96th Dist	SC			

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

consecutive Page No.11

YEAR 1790: COUNTY: Beaufort Dist. STATE: SC  
NAME: JOHNSON, Nathan  
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 16: 3  
FREE WHITE MALES UNDER 16: 4  
FREE WHITE FEMALES: 3  
ALL OTHER FREE PERSONS:  
SLAVES: 5  
NEIGHBORS: listed in alphabetical order

YEAR 1790: COUNTY: Beaufort Dist. STATE: SC  
NAME: JOHNSON, Jno.  
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 16: 5  
FREE WHITE MALES UNDER 16: 1  
FREE WHITE FEMALES: 2  
ALL OTHER FREE PERSONS:  
SLAVES: 27  
NEIGHBORS: listed in alphabetical order

YEAR 1790: COUNTY: Beaufort Dist. STATE: SC  
NAME: JOHNSON, Jno.  
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 16: 3  
FREE WHITE MALES UNDER 16: 1  
FREE WHITE FEMALES: 2  
ALL OTHER FREE PERSONS:  
SLAVES: 24  
NEIGHBORS: listed in alphabetical order

YEAR 1790: COUNTY: Beaufort Dist. STATE: SC  
NAME: JOHNSON, Clark  
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 16: 1  
FREE WHITE MALES UNDER 16: 3  
FREE WHITE FEMALES: 1  
ALL OTHER FREE PERSONS:  
SLAVES:  
NEIGHBORS: listed in alphabetical order

YEAR 1790: COUNTY: Beaufort Dist. STATE: SC  
NAME: JOHNSON, Wb.  
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 16: 1  
FREE WHITE MALES UNDER 16:  
FREE WHITE FEMALES: 2  
ALL OTHER FREE PERSONS:  
SLAVES: 49  
NEIGHBORS: listed in alphabetical order

YEAR 1790: COUNTY: Berkley, Charleston Dist. STATE: SC  
NAME: JOHNSTON, Charles  
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 16: 2  
FREE WHITE MALES UNDER 16:  
FREE WHITE FEMALES:  
ALL OTHER FREE PERSONS:  
SLAVES: 116  
NEIGHBORS: Goodall Multrey Rutlage Casteel



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Page No. 12

Consecutive Page No. 12

YEAR 1790: COUNTY: Abbeville, 96th Dist STATE: SC  
NAME: JOHNSTON, Pheby  
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 16: 1  
FREE WHITE MALES UNDER 16: 1  
FREE WHITE FEMALES: 2  
ALL OTHER FREE PERSONS:  
SLAVES:  
NEIGHBORS: listed in alphabetical order

YEAR 1790: COUNTY: Abbeville, 96th Dist STATE: SC  
NAME: JOHNSTON, Jno  
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 16: 1  
FREE WHITE MALES UNDER 16:  
FREE WHITE FEMALES: 1  
ALL OTHER FREE PERSONS:  
SLAVES:  
NEIGHBORS: Hollan Robbison McMurtrey Edwards

YEAR 1790: COUNTY: Abbeville, 96th Dist STATE: SC  
NAME: JOHNSTON, Elizth  
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 16: 1  
FREE WHITE MALES UNDER 16: 3  
FREE WHITE FEMALES: 2  
ALL OTHER FREE PERSONS:  
SLAVES:  
NEIGHBORS: Crawford Surright Long Gouge

YEAR 1790: COUNTY: Abbeville, 96th Dist STATE: SC  
NAME: JOHNSTON, James  
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 16: 1  
FREE WHITE MALES UNDER 16: 3  
FREE WHITE FEMALES: 6  
ALL OTHER FREE PERSONS:  
SLAVES: 2  
NEIGHBORS: Youong Wallace Weems Blackburn

YEAR 1790: COUNTY: Beaufort Dist. STATE: SC  
NAME: JOHNSON, Thos.  
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 16: 1  
FREE WHITE MALES UNDER 16:  
FREE WHITE FEMALES: 1  
ALL OTHER FREE PERSONS:  
SLAVES:  
NEIGHBORS: listed in alphabetical order

YEAR 1790: COUNTY: Beaufort Dist. STATE: SC  
NAME: JOHNSON, Rachl  
FREE WHITE MALES OVER 16:  
FREE WHITE MALES UNDER 16: 1  
FREE WHITE FEMALES: 1  
ALL OTHER FREE PERSONS:  
SLAVES:  
NEIGHBORS: listed in alphabetical order

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

BE YOUR OWN COMPUTER.... After collecting family material from so many sources, and without a computer for so long, I found I needed a filing system where I had easy recall of particular information.

This is a simple to follow filing system I have found works for me and I know you will find it easy also.

Booklet, soft cover, 9 pages. Price \$3.50

=====

THE BELL FAMILY IN DUMFRIESSHIRE.

A re-print of a book found in a Scotland library. Written by James STUART, first published in 1932. Only 100 copies of this book were printed in 1932, and is a documented history of the BELL family in Scotland, dating back to the 1200's.

Other names mentioned therein include:

CARLYLE, CARRUTHERS, GRAHAM, IRVING/ERVIN, JOHNSON/JOHNSTONE, MAXWELL, SCOTT and others.

Book is 65 pages, 8 1/2 x 11, soft cover, with a full name index.

Price: \$17.00 plus \$1.75 postage and handling. Total: \$18.75

=====

No. of copies	Title	Price	Total
_____	BELL Alabama census	\$14.20	_____
_____	Bell Family in Dumfriesshire	18.75	_____
_____	CHILDRESS Alabama census	13.18	_____
_____	ROGERS Alabama census	15.28	_____
_____	BELL Tennessee census	15.35	_____
_____	CHILDRESS Tennessee census	14.25	_____
_____	ROGERS Tennessee census	16.90	_____
_____	CHILDRESS Texas census	19.50	_____
_____	Be Your Own Computer	3.50	_____
_____	Current subscription	12.00 ea.	_____
_____	BELL _ CHILDRESS _ ROGERS _ JOHNSON		_____

Total \_\_\_\_\_

... NEW ON THE SCENE.....JOHNSON QUARTERLY NEWSLETTER.....

+++++

Do you have any information in your files on the BELL - CHILDRESS - ROGERS or JOHNSON families you would like to share with others?

This is how we all benefit from each others searching, by sharing info. If you have any wills, deeds, marriage records, census, land records etc., please send copies to me for publication in the newsletters of that particular family.

Have you sent YOUR family information for my files??? This information is used in several ways: it is passed on to other researchers interested in your line; it is placed in my files for cross references; it is published in the newsletters for ALL to see; the information in the files is searched for YOUR ancestors and copies sent to you if found and name of the person who sent the information in.

So you see, by sending in your material you benefit in several ways....we ALL benefit. Will I see your package in the mail soon???? Hope so!!!!

I LOOK FORWARD TO HEARING FROM YOU.....

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Mrs. Molly Reigard  
1321 Gum Tree  
Huffman, Texas 77336

BULK RATE  
PERMIT # 8  
HUFFMAN, TX 77336

Mary ROUSE JJ Exp/Dec92  
Rt 3 Box 71  
Lucedale Ms 39452

# Johnsons and Johnstons of Alabama

## Summer 1993

### Vol 1 No 1

*If you may be interested*

Editor/Publisher: Anita L. McCray

Subscriptions - 1 year \$12.00 check or money order to Anita L. McCray -  
2116 22nd Street, East, Tuscaloosa, AL 35405-1719.

#### LETTER FROM THE EDITOR

By starting this newsletter, I want to gather together people who are interested in Johnson and Johnston families who lived at one time or another in Alabama. I became interested in this branch of my family history after reading "A Cloud of Witnesses" by Herman Floyd Johnston which was about my Johnston family from Perry/Bibb/Hale County. But when I began to pick up the research I found that it was extremely difficult. My Johnston great-grandfather and his father before him, married women named Johnson. I have no idea whether they are related or not. In corresponding with others researching Johns(t)on families, I found that many were running into similar dead ends. So I decided that we needed a vehicle to share and compare information about these various families. To achieve this aim, I need your help. Please send in family group sheets, queries, reunion announcements, short family histories, titles of books that have been especially helpful, anything and everything pertaining to this massive and elusive family. I also welcome your corrections, suggestions and advice. Write soon and often - happy hunting!

Anita

\*\*\*\*\*

#### IN THIS ISSUE...

Johnsons and Johnstons in the 1830 Pike County, Alabama Census

Index to Compiled Service Records of Confederate Soldiers Who  
Served In Organiztions From the State of Alabama

Johnson and Johnston Marriages of Montgomery County, Alabama  
1818-1849

The Joseph and Jemima Johnson Family of Marion County, Alabama

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

2307 Terrace Avenue  
Victoria, Texas 77901  
5 March 1978

Mrs. Jean Strickland  
72 Simpson Lane  
Milton, Florida 32570

Dear Jean,

Thank you for your most interesting letter of Feb. 23. I know that you and your husband have had a lot of fun in Grove Hill and in other places in Alabama and Mississippi doing research. I wish that I could get Burl interested in genealogy. Years ago when I was doing some work on the Goodpastures he took me to Tennessee and Illinois and did some research but he really prefers to play golf right here in Victoria....ALL THE TIME. So I make my genealogical tours with someone other little old lady.

I appreciate all the material you sent to me. You have been so generous.

I know that Johnson is a very common name and it is really foolish for me to ask you whether you are interested in the Marengo Co., Alabama, Johnsons. But are you?

William T. Johnson, a doctor, entered into an agreement with some of the settlers before 7 March 1823 in Marengo Co., Ala., but he died sometime before this date and B. W. Johnson submitted an inventory of his estate to the court. On this list of those whom William T. Johnson had agreed to doctor were James Mathers, my great-great-grandfather and my Joseph Brackinridge ancestor. On the bill of sale S. W. Johnson, Stephen W. Johnson and Alfred Johnson are listed.

I am particularly interested in Alfred Johnson since my grandfather, Alfred Johnson Morgan, was named for him. I also have the violin that Alfred Johnson gave to this grandfather which is over 200 years old. This is one of the mysteries in our family. I do not see how Alfred Johnson could be connected with my family except very remotely. He did marry a Breckenridge and they had a large family of children. Why did he give his violin to my grandfather? I know you are really not interested in this unless these are some of your family. I am just asking out of curiosity. (I made a mess of that word but I can't start over.)

I xeroxed a page of material to send to a Miss Laura L. Walker of Stone Mountain, Ga. I am sending you a copy realizing that I have already sent the same material to you with one of two exceptions. I do try to keep up with what I have sent to various ones. Anyway Laura descends from William H. Mathers and Margaret Shad of Savannah, Ga. She saw my lineage chart in the Greenville, S. C. collection. Do you know her?

Thank you again for trying to locate the book about Matherville, MS.

Sincerely, *Genevieve*

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Mrs. B. E. Goodpasture  
2307 Terrace Avenue  
Victoria, TX 77901



Mrs. Jean Strickland  
72 Simpson Lane  
Milton, Florida 32570



copy

60 M St.

S.L. City, Utah 84103

June 5, 1981

Dear Ruth,

Received your letter and was glad to know that you want to exchange. I am real sure your Micajah Johnson is part of my family and will work on that assumption until I or you prove it is not so.

I too have not felt the best this spring and I also have been working some too. I am retired but needed a little extra money right now so have been doing temporary work. But this cuts drastically into my time at the library. Genealogy is my first love though and so it will get done even if done slowly. Right now I am doing the Franklin Co. Mo. records in detail. I really cannot skip around too much as I lose track of what I have done & not done. I still have much work to do on the censuses and have yet to tackle the Amite records in depth. So far, have only looked at Casey's 1st 3 volumes. It is in Amite Co. that Caleb started out and then returned to, to die. I am real sure he was with his dau. Margaret who m. Philip Jones when he died. I will be sending you data, but right now I am not too organized on my Johnson line. There were several early Johnsons in Amite and I do not know which ones stayed and which ones moved on. Our own Johnson family really scattered which will make the job so much more difficult but which makes me believe too that you are of my line.

My other Mo. lines that I am working on in Amite / Franklin Co. are: Cain, Wells, Hemby,

Seab, Menaher, Ezell, Wactor, Morgan, Tanner,  
Prather, Emfinger and Watsons and Wells of  
St. Helena Par., La.

Do you use the Shreveport Gen. Library?  
Franklin Co. deed Bk F p 20 Caleb Johnson + James  
M. Jones bond to Thomas E. Wooten \$1000 29 Oct. 1857  
Caleb sells to Wooten S 2 of SE 4 + SE 4 of SW 4 sec 10 T 5 R 4  
114 ac \$600 sd Caleb not of age 21. S/ Caleb Johnson, James  
M. Jones wit. Alexander Smith. Do you know who the  
James M Jones was? Son of Philip? The probate  
records of our Caleb showed this Caleb was son of  
William who d. apparently soon after our Caleb died.

I should have more on them but I haven't got too  
organized. I found more - 1850 census showed William  
#445 ac 61 b ~~la~~. with son Caleb ac 12. This Caleb m 9 Sep 1858  
Lorena Holmes & nothing further at this time. I have a  
note from somewhere that William m. c. 1814 but do ~~not~~  
not know to whom. The Johnson records are so  
frustrating.

The enclosed ~~pages~~ family group sheet is for your  
record. It is all I know at this time and not even  
known if all this is correct.

Do let me hear from you.

Sincerely,  
Mildred



60 M St.

S.L. City, Utah 84103

June 5, 1981

Dear Ruth,

Received your letter and was glad to know that you want to exchange. I am real sure your Micajah Johnson is part of my family and will work on that assumption until I or you prove it is not so.

I too have not felt the best this spring and also have been working some too. I am retired & needed a little extra money right now so have been doing temporary work. But this cuts drastically into my time at the library. Genealogy is my first love though and so it will get done even if done slowly. Right now I am doing the Franklin Co. records in detail. I really cannot skip around too much as I lose track of what I have done & not done. I still have much work to do on the census and have yet to tackle the Amite records in dept. So far, have only looked at Casey's 1st 3 volume. It is in Amite Co. that Caleb started out and then returned to, to die. I am real sure he was with his dau. Margaret who m. Philip Jones who he died. I will be sending you data, but right now I am not too organized on my Johnson line. There were several early Johnsons in Amite and I do not know which ones stayed and which one moved on. Our own Johnson family really scattered which will make the job so much more difficult but which makes me believe too that you are of my line.

My other Ms. lines that I am working on in Amite / Franklin Co. are: Cain, Wells, Hemby,

2.

Seab, Menaber, Ezell, Wactor, Morgan, Tarver,  
Prather, Emfinger and Watsons and Wells of  
St. Helena Par., La.

Do you use the Shreveport Gen. Library?  
Franklin Co. deed Bk F p 20 Caleb Johnson + James  
M. Jones bound to Thomas E. Wooten \$1000 29 Oct. 1857  
Caleb sells to Wooten S 2 of SE 4 + SE 4 of SW 4 sec 10 T 5 R 4  
114 ac \$600 sd Caleb not of age 21. S/ Caleb Johnson, James  
M. Jones wit. Alexander Smith. Do you know who the  
James M Jones was? Son of Philip? The probate  
records of our Caleb showed this Caleb was son of

William who d. apparently soon after our Caleb died.  
I should have more on them but I haven't got too  
organized. I found more - 1850 census showed William  
#445 ac 61 b La. with son Caleb ac 12. This Caleb m 9 Sep 1857  
Lorena Holmes + nothing further at this time. I have a  
note from somewhere that William m. c. 1814 but do  
not know to whom. The Johnson records are so  
frustrating.

The enclosed ~~paper~~ family group sheet is for your  
record. It is all I know at this time and not even  
known if all this is correct.

Do let me hear from you.

Sincerely,

Mildred

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE



60 M St.

S.L. City, Utah 84103

June 27, 1981

Dear Ruth.

There is still a bunch of work to do but I think old Caleb family is beginning to fall into shape. I have been going over censuses to try to locate the family and, of course, I dug deeper into my files and came up with some.

Probate (1850-2) of old Caleb revealed James was in Yazoo Co. Yazoo 1850 census showed him with wf. Nancy & ch. Jehu 15, Hiram 12, Frances (girl) 10, Miles 8, Elizabeth, Ann E. 5, John 3, Laura? Samia? ae 1, all b. Ms. I believe all these ch. were of Nancy. Next door to him was Caleb Johnson, wf Miranda, ch Oliver 10, Thomas 9, Mary 8, Abner 6, James 4, Sarah 2, William 1. Some data from Mrs.

Ernestine Otis of Vicksburg revealed she comes through this Caleb with wf Miranda Brown dau of Abner Brown and Katurah Keith, and they d. in Tx. I have their 14 ch. She claims James b. c 1796 Ga. m. 6 June 1818 in Amite to Edy Breeland. 1816 census shows David Breeland of Amite was the only Breeland in whole state of Ms. but there were several by 1820. Old James died after 1860. I was looking for a will from him, & for his 2nd marriage.

David Day m. Mary Johnson. I found in my files a family group sheet on him from Mrs. Stewart Day of Brookhaven from 15 yrs. ago. Have written & if lucky I will get a response from that. She claims David Day b. 20 Apr. 1787 Baldwin Co., Ga. but gives no parents. Have hoped he was bro. to Robert who m. Mary's sister Sarah. This Robert was son of Robert, & the Roberts go back + back. She claims Mary Day b. 15 May 1787 in Ga. d. 1860 in Lincoln Co. Ms. and gives 11 ch: Mary, Frances a m. Samuel Dunn, Lameda K m. Reuben L. Jackson, Salletta K., Aaron Butler m. Lydia Green Lofton, Zilpha m. John M. Mullens, Marthe Ann m. George W. Griffin, Eliza, Emily m. Walter L. Price, Bluford B m. Mary Williams + Adaline, all b. bet 1809-1832

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE

1st 4 in Ga. thru Nov. 1814 + if so they came trailing in  
~~later~~ later than father Caleb. Aaron Butler's wf was Mary  
but I do not know what her last name was. She could have  
been a Day! She was a Day, dau of one of the Robert Days.

Evana Price wf of Carl A. <sup>Chadwick</sup> ~~Price~~ went into DAK on Caleb from  
Natchez Chapter, Miss. #528596 - 1980. I have not gotten in  
touch with her. In her list of Ch. of Caleb she gives #6 Micajah

m? William Johnson on 1850 cen. Franklin Co. shows he as 61  
b 94a. with only Caleb 12 b. Ms. Probate shows William dying  
1852. Caleb L. Johnson on 1860 Amite he as 22, wf Senna b  
1837 with unnamed dau b 1860. Amite marriages: Caleb L.  
Johnson m Senna Holmes in 1858 Bk 5 p 136.

Roland Johnson m 28 July 1836 Catherine Slackhouse in  
Copiah, lived & d. in Copiah but was on 1850 Hinds Co. census  
he as 39 94a. Catherine 34 5c., Laura 11 Ms, Amanda 5, William  
2 with Mrs. Cox (w) 35 f Ms. (I wonder if Cox should have  
been Fox, his sister + w meant widow? )

Philip Jones, wf. Margaret Johnson, never left Amite  
& her father lived the last 4 yrs. or so in their home where  
he died 26 Feb 1850, <sup>out of the home</sup> & he administered estate of Caleb. I  
had list of his Ch. before 1850 census.

Green Speights with wf. Frances Johnson. He shows  
on no Ms., La., TX, census before 1850. 1850 Rapides La.  
La. Green Speights 39 94a; Frances Speights 55 94a., Harriet  
F.A. 9 La. I am positive this Frances is dau of our  
Caleb & this Green has to be her son & Harriet dau of this  
Green. On the same p. was John Speights 68 NC, Mary 53 94a  
Jefferson 14 Ms, Zack 13 La, Mary J. 10 La, Betsey Brown 34  
John H. Brown 12 Ms, William J Brown 3 La, Henrietta Brown 2 1/2 La  
This John probably bro. of elder Green Speights & if the two  
families moved together, it shows more of the pattern of  
their moves.

By accident in a book I happened to  
pick up the name Green Speight in Hinds Co. Ms. when  
he wit. will of Robert Bashins 5 Sep. 1832. One of the papers  
in Caleb's estate says they were in Simpson Co. as was also



3/ Luricy Fox + Simpson Co. is just So. of Hinds.

Probate of Caleb never showed name of Luricy/Johnson other than Fox w/ Fox — Fox. I checked every Fox in the 1850 Ms. state + they were either dead, not in Ms. or missed unless this be they: Choctaw Co. John 2 Fox 32 Ala, Louisa 31 Ala, Samuel 8 Ms, Caroline 5 Ms, Elinder 2 Ms. Simpson Co. all censuses thru 1850 was conspicuous for having no Speights or Foxes. I am not satisfied that I have found this family <sup>found note saying they were Fox</sup>.

Robert Day m Sarah Johnson — I am in Calhoun with a desc. + she claims Robert Day b c 1772 son of Robert + Fanny (Hannon) Day. Sarah d bet. 1840/50 + they had Robert Day (1798-1867) d. in Yazoo Co. m Nancy Mathews, Elbert Elephander m Anna Maria Walker, Noah Feldsoed, William, Jonathan, Patey + Susannah m Francis Monroe. He was on the 1850 Yazoo census as ac 54 Ga with William 26 Ms, Johnathan 23, Elizabeth 17, Robert Jr. 16, Allen 14, Warren 12, Nancy 9, Francis (female) 7, July 5, Emma 2 and it looked like Nonney Day 45 Ga.

must be son of Sarah Johnson

I am convinced your Micajah is son of my Caleb —> Caleb's probate in 1852 said Micajah was in Caddo Par. La. The 1810, 1816, 1820, 1830 and 1840 Censuses for Ms. La. + Tx. showed no Micajah Johnson. And 1850 for these states showed one Micajah in Caddo. You have the censuses for him. It is a negative way to prove this but sometimes it is the only proof one has. Also another strong finger to his being ours is the fact that 2 of his ch. married into an Amite Co. family. Where did the marriages take place?

Could you send me more on this Talbot family. I have a Wells line though my branch was in Ms. by 1805 + this Ellen Wells was b 1819 in Ala. There is a connection with the Talbot family but it eludes me just now. I keep confusing Talbot with Tarver.

7  
Could you send me the rest of your Micajah family,  
I want to add it to my Johnson record. If it is not  
convenient for you to get to a xerox machine now,  
if you would mail it to me, I would make me a  
copy without delay and return to you by the  
next day. *I mailed her this & she returned it.*  
There is still much work I wish to do on the  
family, but I feel that the above is a good  
start.

Hoping to hear from you very soon,

Sincerely,

Mildred Ezell

Johnson 1810 Mo. Census 8 men  
Amite: Daniel 1M+21 1f  
George 1M+21 1M-21 1f  
Mathaniel 1M+21 5M-21 1f  
Washington 1M+21 1M-21 1f  
Jefferson David 2M+21 1M-21 1f  
Johnson 1M+21 1f  
Francis 1M+21  
John C. Johnston 1M+21 1M-21 1f  
Jordan - day list only  
Adams all Johnsons:  
Clay + Betsy 6M+21 3M-21 1f  
Warren Gilbert 2M+21 4M-21 1f  
Michael 1M+21 2M-21 2f  
William 1M+21 2M-21 1f  
William: Isaac Johnston 2M+21 5M-21 2f  
Joseph " 1M+21 2f  
1816 Ky M+21 M-21 F+21 Total  
Amite: Caleb 15 118 8d  
Nobel 1 - - 12  
William 1  
William P. 1 - 1 4 6 22d  
Washington Johnston 1 3 1 16 -  
Jefferson: Charles 1 - - - 1  
F. - - - - 12d  
John C. 1 2 1 26  
William 1 - - - 1  
" 1 - - - 1  
" " 1 - - 1  
" J. 1 - - 1  
Charlotte: Henry D. 1 1 1 - 3 8d  
William Isaac 1 3 1 - 5 12d  
Joseph 3 1 2 - 6 39d  
Thomas 2 2 1 4 -  
Warr. Gilbert Johnston - 1d  
Adams Amy Johnston 1d  
Henry " 3 - - - 0d  
James " 1 3 1 1 6 0d



see letter letters - keep

60 M St. Johnson

S.L. City, Utah 84103  
Feb. 27, 1981

Dear Mrs. Stacklin,

I note your pedigree chart in the Ms. Her. Exchange for 1979. I am interested in your Micajah Johnson. My Caleb Johnson of Amite Co., Ms. had a son Micajah whom I wish very much to locate descendants of, let me tell you what I know of him.

My Caleb Johnson was b. c 1754 Chester Co., Pa. d 26 Feb 1850 Amite Co. Ms., had w/f Fannie who died many years before he died. He lived Wilkes Co. Ga., Clarke Co., Ga., to Ms. c. 1811 & lived also in Copiah & Madison Counties, Ms. His probate papers are filed in the loose papers, probate file # 98, Amite Co. Some notes from this file: heirs beyond the jurisdiction of state of Ms. Micajah Johnson and Francis Spikes & Green Spikes her husb. in Texas - La. 26 May 1851 s/ Philip Jones Esq. This was published in Free Trader (newspaper) at Natchez.

... to cite Survey Fox & her husband, Frances Speights and Green Speights ... Simpson Co. Ms.

... Cited in Franklin Co. Ms. were William Johnson and the heirs of James Cain, decd.

.. In Copiah Co. were David Day and Mary Day

.. In Hinds Co. Roland Johnson

.. Carroll Co. Ms. Elbert Day and William Day

.. Yazoo Co. James Johnson.

As far as I have the record of my Caleb (and there could be more)

- 1) Anna Johnson b c 1793 m 19 Nov. 1811 Rev. James Cain. My line.
- 2) James Johnson m 1st 6 June 1818 Edy Breeland, 2nd — Barron.
- 3) Mary Johnson b 15 May 1787 m David Day
- 4) William Johnson m ? had a son Caleb.
- 5) Roland Johnson b 30 Dec 1810 m 28 July 1836 Catherine Stackhouse
- 6) Micajah m Susannah Lumphin, to Caddo parish, La. Comp
- 7) Margaret Johnson b 9 Dec 1791 m 9.29 1809 Clarke Co. Ga. Philip Jones
- 8) Frances Johnson m. Green Speight & to Caddo par. (I wonder if she did not m 1st John Calcoat in 1812, Amite Co.

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE

9) Lurcy Johnson m — Fox  
10) Sarah Johnson m — Day of Atala Co., Ms.

They scattered & lost contact with each other. This family was Johnston until they reached Ms. In Penn., they were Quakers though they left the church and I do not have the connection.

I am just now getting into my Ms. Johnson line (except for my own direct branch). I am almost certain your Micajah is the same as mine but I want to hear from you and know what you think. I do not know how certain my family was that Micajah was in Caddo nor how certain they were that he m. Susannah Lumpkin though she could have been a first wife. I do not have a date or place of marriage of the Lumpkin marriage.

Please do let me hear from you.

Sincerely,

Mildred Ezell



copy

O.V.E.R. <sup>see</sup> top of #2

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE

①

Sunday 3/22/81

Dear Milobred,  
I will help you all I can. I haven't really done much on my Johnsons. Oh, so many of them! I am mailing you part of a "write-up" I did in 1975. I think it turns out this is the same family you want on "down the line". I'll send it to you.

My mother's youngest sister, Kate, lived till 1967 & she liked to tell about the family. My mother died when I was seven & I have lived here all my life. Lots of Johnsons in & around Shreveport. In fact two of my cousins are still in possession of the 1000 acre farm where my grandpa Peisillo Talbert Johnson was born close to Keatchie. Springridge where Micajah lives is in Caddo Parish while Keatchie is in DeSoto Parish. Some of their lands overlap in both parishes.

Now my aunt always made it sound mysterious about Micajah. He never told anyone where he was from. <sup>or</sup> 3



or talked of his family. He went to work  
a farm hand for Francis Hough of Wayne  
Miss. & ran off. (2)

with his daughter Nancy. It is pos-  
sible Micajah had an earlier  
marriage he kept secret as shown  
he was 10 years older than Nancy.  
Where was he, say, in 1830 & H.D.  
md. Nancy in 1835 in Miss. Wayne co  
In 1826 in Pike Co. Miss. there was  
Jeremiah Lumpkin?

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE

1 m 26-45; 1 m over 45

2 f. not 10 yr.; 1 10-16; 1 26-45

In 1840 index for Amite Co. Miss.:

Joseph Lumpkin, also Noble &  
Washington Johnson & also Wm. F. &  
Isiah Cain. Also J.V. & Johnathan Day.  
Notice the Margaret & Roland in Mr.  
Micajah's family - don't find them  
in the Hough family.

Checking further I find H. H. Wm.  
& Wm F. Johnson in Amite Co.  
And in Copiah Co. are Roland, Benj.  
S. H. Robt. & Jos.

In Madison Co. was Caleb, Wm, Luke,  
Brae & Elias.

Amite Co. Miss. 1820 Census

Caleb Johnson

1 not yet 10	} M	1 16-26	} F.
3 10-16		1 over 45	
1 over 45			



PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE

(3)

The Talberts & the Berryhills you find in Amite Co. are mines.

\*The Mike D. Johnson's wife Georgia Miller called "Aunt Georgia Mike" (to distinguish her from Richmond's wife, Georgia Wenderweede) celebrated her 100<sup>th</sup> birthday 21 July 1954. She died less than a month later.

Hope I've helped you some. Let me hear what you think. I & Calb is mine I'd know a lot more. The Johnson information from Myrtis Chapman was volunteered - not related to her. She & I descend from the old Francis Hough b. ca 1777 in Ga.

Excuse delay & not too good writing.

Sincerely,

Ruth Stricklin  
(Mrs. John)

3/18/83

Dear Patricia: I'll finally get this off to you. It really wasn't my Johnsons who lives in Wayne Co. It was my Francis Hough Family. (see top of p. 2 (over))



After Nancy ran off & md. Micajah Johnson Francis Hough disinherited her. (she was one of 16 children & the father left a large estate).

Micajah & Nancy's first 2 children were b. in Miss. - Leatha Ann E. in 1836 & Geo. Washington in 1838 (Don't know county). The other 8 were b. up in Caddo Parish, La.

For years my Talberts lived in Amite co. too (Jesse & Thomas). Don't know if the two families knew each other or not. I do know James Leroy Talbert met & md. Ellen Wells in Caddo or De Soto Parish, La. They are my maternal "grandma" Johnson's parents. I never did keep up with Mildred as my husband was sick for years & died last April 10.

I am returning the 2<sup>nd</sup>. I have had so many good searchers help me. I pay only .8¢ per copy.

I have no immediate plans for a visit to Calif. with son, wife & 6 children & 6 great-grandchildren - from San Francisco to San Diego.

The son John M. lives San Carlos but works S.F. with Soc. Pac. R.R. asst. V.P.

Hope all this puzzle helps you. Sincerely,  
Ruth Stricklin



(4) to die living with his son Margaret Jones. It will take much work to ever get this family straightened out and without the help of the family, I am afraid it would be impossible.

I am retired but have recently taken a part time job which last week turned into working 6 days. But I do not plan to work full time anymore.

There is much studying I could do right now if the person material in my files and I yet intend collecting much more. I do not know when Caleb's wife died but the 1820 census you sent showed him with a wife.

Talberts (Talbot) - I have just discovered that my 3rd line has a John W. Walter in it who on 24 July 1846 Franklin Co. Elizabeth Tanner - 1877, I just now realized that is a different name. But you could write to Mrs. Jimmie Sue Breeden Rt. 2 Box 232, Smithdale, Mo. 39164. I believe she has a Tanner and a Talbert line.

James Perry Talbert who on Ellen Wells. Do you know who her parents were? My Franklin Co. Wells was Abraham Wells who d. after 1831 & there is no record of his children. Will close for now. Hope to hear from you soon.

Love,

For

Michael

60 M

S.I. City, Mo.

5/1/63

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Dear Ruth,

(1) Mar. 29, 1981

I cannot prove it but I believe your Micajah comes through my Caleb. When a person gives the birth place on a census for his parents, it is considered tradition and is not proof. I have many instances in my file where a person gives conflicting data in this. For instance, this past week I noted where William Egell in 1850 stated his parents were born in Ga./Ala. In 1900 he stated his parents were in NC/NC. I think NC is correct and his parents moved to Ga., then Ala. where probably William married. In early Pa. I guess early 1900 there was a great migration south. At first they went into Delaware & Md. Then later straight into S.C. and I expect some of the Md. ones joined relatives in S.C. I looked very briefly in Pa. when I first came to Utah & could find no evidence where my Caleb belonged to anyone there. Maybe, I should have been looking in Md. for this evidence but I would not take Md. too seriously anyway - not to mean any more than as the general area of where from and not necessarily born. And since your family seem to be closely tied in with other Amite Co. families, I cannot help but believe your Micajah is of my family. I



3/ help. I have many Johnson notes in my files but I have not yet properly studied them. And I plan yet to get together many more Johnson notes. As you say, the family is numerous and all the help we can get from the Johnson clan will help.

Yes, I believe your Micajah ties into my Johnson line. I wish to have all you can send to me on your Micajah and will send you money to pay for your shipping costs and your postage. Please let me know how much all this amounts to. You will <sup>just</sup> enclose \$2.00 in cash to start on this project. I believe if we can work together, it will eventually become evident whether your Micajah is mine or not.

The Wm. F. + Isiah Cain you mentioned in 1840 Amite are sons of my Hardy Cain who d. 1814 Amite leaving also son James Cain (mine) and dau Mary who m John W. Moore. My James Cain m Anna, dau of Caleb Johnson + I descend through their dau Lenora Lee Cain who m Dennis Hemby. Right now I do not know who Noble + Washington Johnson are. Jeptha V. + Jonathan Day connect to the David Day + Robert Day who m. daus of Caleb Johnson but I yet do not know how.

Caleb lived in Amite, Copiah + Madison Cos., Ms. + in his old age returned to Amite

✓ I am so glad Micajah did so well financially, since her family considered she had married beneath herself.

In Caleb's succession, his legatees were listed only as heirs and there was no final return there to help divide the grandchildren from the children. I could pick out my own family because I "knew" them but I really cannot say if all the others were children or not. But right now I can only work on the assumption they were ch. Caleb was b c 1754 (his New. declaration) and he was about ac 100 when he died. Some of your family were long lived and doctors recognize this as an inherited trait as well as tendencies towards certain diseases. The earliest birth date I have of Caleb's ch. is 15 May 1787 for Mary Johnson (m David Day) and Sarah who m Robert Day could have been older. That would put Caleb marrying at the latest by 1785, making him about ac (30) which is not unreasonable for a man. This would make him ac 52 when Micajah was born + Roland who was b 1810, his father ac 56. None of this is at all unreasonable as a man of 30 many times picks out a very young bride. A further study of the census records could be of



60 M St.  
S. L. City, UT 84103  
April 25, 1983

Dear Pat -

Forgive me being so slow answering your letter, I, too, am swamped trying to get out my SWINT book. And I am afraid your letter got lost under a pile of others. I wish I knew all the answers on the Johnsons. I am afraid I do not.

My Caleb Johnson died 1850 in Amite Co., Ms., a very old man. His Revolutionary declaration states he was b. c 1754 in Chester Co., Penn. One source says his father was Abraham Johnson and that he had a brother Abraham. Caleb received bounty land in Washington Co. 14 Sep 1784 - 28 7/2 ac on Town Creek, but apparently he did not live there. [on second thought, this needs further study as Wash. Co. took in many present day Co.] My Swint family had a number of marriages into the Johnson family. As you say the family is so common and I believe most of the Counties had in it Johnsons from different Clans. Have you seen the book "Heath Gr. Sod (Cemetery Inscriptions)" by Dr. John H. Hoff. I have not located this book in our library here but a Swint cousin sent me one xerox sheet from it and I am waiting to get the next sheet. It gives a short account of a Johnson family in Warren. Briefly, it states that William & Willis Johnson came from Southampton Co., Va. in 1792 & they established in Warren Co. an area called the Johnson settlement and a church called Johnsons Church. The ch. of William & Sybil are:

- 1) Deaborn A Johnson
- 2) Kandal or Randolph m Nancy —, had Malissa, Phoebe (1816-1966) never m; Nancy m John English; Kate m William Usry; Polly m Wm. Hart; Sallie m William Swint; Abzalom.



2/  
3) Reese m Fannie Doza, had Emily; Wm C. m Elizabeth Aldred;  
Penelope m — Fountain.

4) Aaron m Susan —, had Polly m Tellman Poole; Martha m  
James Todd, Lucy m Aaron English; Sina; Celia; James m Lucy  
Kelpatrick?; Freeman; Asa m Rebecca Mitchell

5) Lewis m in Va. Delidah Smith, had Narcissa m William Neal;  
George Washington m Elizabeth Hart; Rebecca m Joel English;  
John S. m Narcissa m Tyre?; John Chappel; Elizabeth; Jesse

This ends the page

One of my Swints married into the Willis Johnson  
family in Chamber Co., Ala. and I noted very early  
Willis Johnsons in both Warren & Washington Cos. This William  
& Willis Johnson are a different family from my Caleb-  
Abraham Johnson, brother to my Caleb was in Columbia  
Co. in the 1790s, then in Warren Co. briefly, then finally  
went farther west, I believe it was Jones Co.

My Caleb was in Wilkes, then Clarke Co. Ga. with  
wife Fannie and he was sole legatee of a Sussannah  
Waggoner but she named no relationships. They arrived  
in Amite Co. about 1809 and from there he and his  
family moved frequently, but he as an old widower  
finally went back to Amite Co. to live with his dau.  
Margaret Jones (wife of Philip) where he died.

Because he was receiving a Rev. War pension check  
and still owned a negro woman almost as old as he was,  
someone in the family thought that Philip Jones, the  
adm. was not honest and a suit was brought against  
him, thank heavens, or we would know nothing of  
his family. From various records, census, family,  
the records resulting from the suit, we have worked  
out a list of his children, but this still needs lots  
of work done yet.

Ch. of Caleb Johnson:



3/

- 1) Anna Johnson b. c. 1793, d 17 Aug. 1849, m 19 Nov. 1811 (Amite Co.) James Cain, These are my ancestors.
- 2) James Johnson b. c. 1796 Ga., d after 1860 m 6 June 1818 (Amite) Edy Breeland. It is claimed they had 1 son Caleb who m. in Yazoo Co. & went to Texas. He m. 2nd Nancy — & had a no. of ch. but ages between the two leaves me with many questions. Yazoo 1850 cen. showed wife Nancy & ch. Jehu b. 1835; Hiram 1838; Francis 1840; Miles 1842; Elizabeth 1843; Ann E 1845; John 1848; Laura or Saria 1849.
- 3) Mary Johnson b. 15 May 1787 Ga, d 1850 Copiah Co. Ms., m 1807 (Clarke Co., Ga) David Day.
- 4) William Johnson d. 1851 in Franklin Co., Ms., had a son Caleb.
- 5) Rowland Johnson b. 30 Dec. 1810 d 30 Aug 1853 Old Crystal Springs Cem., m 1836 (Copiah) Catherine Stackhouse.
- 6) Macajah Johnson b. 12 Jan 1806 Ga. It was said in the 1851 Court records of Amite that Macajah son of Caleb lived in Caddo Par., La. A study of the censuses revealed only 1 Macajah Johnson in all of La. & Miss. Therefore, I believe Mrs. Stricklands Micajah is son of my Caleb Johnson, and he was in Wayne Co., Ms. when he married.
- 7) Margaret Johnson b. 9 Dec. 1791 Ga d 15 Dec 1860 Amite Co., m 1809 (Clarke Co. Ga.) Philip Jones.
- 8) Frances Johnson of Caddo Parish (so said the court order) m Green Speight. I have not yet located her. One Green Speight m Fanny — but not Johnson in Hinds Co. Ms. She as a wid. was in Alexandria, La. 1850.
- 9) Luricy Johnson m — Fox.
- 10) Sarah Johnson m Robert Day.

Could you please send me more info of your James Johnson — as a list of his children and birth dates, How sure are you that your James m. in Warren Co. in 1831?

I hope you will correspond with me again as I am very anxious to know all I can about your family. I appreciate your pedigree charts and would like to keep them though I can be of no help to you at this time.



4

any of your lines. I do feel that if all us with  
Miss. Johnson lines could pool our records we might  
be able to come up with some concrete deductions.

Sincerely,

Mildred Ezell

60 M St.

S.L. City UT 84103



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

*Johnson*

Oct. 16, 1984

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Dear Patricia,

I know I wrote you recently about the Edwards family, but I have some very new news (or rather very old, ha!) that I thought you might like to look into. We were gone all last week to Gulf Shores, Ala. and when I got back I found in the mail what you wouldn't believe! This is MY Johnson line - AND perhaps yours too! I'm enclosing my recent chart (which is more correct than the one I probably sent you) and an attached addition.

I know you must have seen the will in Warren Co., Ga. of Abraham Johnson. He named his sons and daughters including his son Caleb and grand-daughter Sarah Day. I only have an abstract of this will and if you don't have the abstract, I'll gladly send you a copy. Today, a copy machine is just not available to me. In this abstract it said the name was also sometimes spelled Johnston.

A Mrs. McCulloch has been researching these Days and Johnsons a long time. She answered my ad that appeared in GGM (which I sent in about two years or more ago). I don't even subscribe to that magazine anymore!

She has found the estate papers of Caleb Johnson (file #98 - loose papers) in Amite County, Miss. Listed are these children:

- yours?* \* 1. Margaret (Peggy) who m. Philip Jones of Amite Co., MS.  
2. William Johnson of Franklin Co., MS (had a son named Caleb)  
3. James Johnson of Yazoo County, MS.  
4. Rowland Johnson of Copiah Co., Miss.  
5. Micah (or Micajah) Johnson of Caddo Parish, La. & Texas  
6. Frances Johnson who m. Green Spigght (Speight) of Caddo Par., La. & Simpson Co., Miss.
- Mine* \* 7. Mary Johnson who m. David Day and lived Copiah Co., Miss.  
8. Heirs of Anna Cain (Mrs. Rev. James Cain) of Franklin Co., Miss.  
9. Heirs of Sarah Day (Mrs. Robert Day [brother to Mary Day's husband, David Day of Attalia Co., Miss.  
10. Luvicy Johnson who m. Ivey Fox and lived in Franklin Co., MS.

The date of these papers was Feb<sup>o</sup> 1850. Citations were served by: David Day, James Johnson, William Johnson, Roland Johnson, D. B. Rollins?, Ivy Fox and Elbert Day (heir of Sarah Johnson Day).

If you think this could be your family also, I'll be glad to send you what I have. I will either make another trip to Amite Co., myself, or get a copy of these papers from Mrs. McCulloch.

On the attached chart I have a question by the Jones family. I just happened to have in my notes the m. in Isle of Wight, Va. and all the other Johnson marriages seemed to look like the same family. I do know these Days and Johnstons moved around a lot and were onto Miss. very early - so were my Edwards!.....AND I have a lot of Edwards-Johnson marriages to study more now too.

I just thought I'd pass this on.

Sincerely,

*Edwina*

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

72 Simpson Lane  
Milton, Florida 32570

Mrs. Genevieve Goodpasture  
2307 Terrace Avenue  
Victoria, TX 77901

Dear Genevieve:

Slowly but surely I am answering all my correspondence. We had a busy summer what with much, much company and my mother being quite ill two times. I am so glad to get back to my genealogy - the thing I enjoy most.

I very much share your interest in the Johnson's in Clarke and Marengo County, Alabama. We have joined the Clarke County Historical Society and receive their quarterly which has some very good records in it. They are really an active society, publish a column weekly in the Jackson, Alabama paper and are really working to preserve the old landmarks and old houses in the area.

We went to Tuscaloosa, Alabama to the University August 24. On our way we went to Grove Hill and turned north and went up through Marengo County. It was absolutely beautiful - the countryside and the old houses and so peaceful. We just wanted to stay. We then went on to Jackson, MS for Friday and Saturday at the Archives.

While in Jackson, I checked the War of 1812 records and found that my Stinson's served in Johnson's 15th Regiment of Mississippi Militia. Which Johnson he was I was unable to find out. However, I thought perhaps if your family served in the War of 1812, they may have served under Johnson. My Stinson's apparently thought enough of the Johnsons to name their children (at least one) after them. Am still working in that area and if I find anything significant will let you know.

Also wanted to let you know that I found a book on Wayne County, Ms (not the one I was looking for) and it has the Matherville Cemetery in it and a small article about Matherville in it. H. H. Daniel, Rt. 2, Box 337, Bay Springs, MS 39422 published it along with books on Clarke and Jasper County, and one soon to be out on Jones County. I believe it cost \$7.50. It helped me quite a bit with the Strickland, Cochran, Carney, Hutto and the many who married into the Strickland family in Wayne County.

In connection with the Johnson's 15th regiment of Mississippi Militia, I meant to say that they spent most of their time at Ft. Claiborne and Pearce's Stockade in Clarke and Monroe Counties, Alabama.

Forgive this disjointed letter, but Ben is reading some land records from the American State Papers and he keeps talking to me about Stricklands he finds and I can't keep my train of thought.

Thanks for the information you sent.

Sincerely,

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

page 1

JOHNSON

Alabama

Index to Deeds Clarke County, Alabama  
J. Johnson to Thomas Thompson et al Deed Book A, page 344  
Thomas Johnson to Thomas Moore, Book C, page 384  
Eaton R. Johnson to Jhon Murphy Deed Book C, page 538  
Eaton R. Johnson to Claiborne Carter, Deed D page 158  
John Johnson by Sheriff to William H. Rabom Deed Book D, page 556  
Ann Johnson & M. P. and James Balès to William Oswald Deed Book E, page 289  
M. P. Johnson and J. S. Johnson to F. Ravisies Deed Book F, page 368  
John C. Johnston to F. M. Kriksey and J. C. Coleman Deed of Trust Book G  
page 114-116  
Robert Johnson to Jack R. Wilson Deed Book G page 438

Henry County, Alabama Marriages 1821-1856  
Willis Winters and Mary Johnson August 13, 1822 by David Calwell

Clark County, Alabama Marriages  
Blasingin Johnson and Sarah Davis 3-6-1819  
Elija Pugh and Polly Johnson 12-21-1825  
Robert Johnson and Rebecka Pelt 4-3-1829  
George Walker and Emaline Johnson 7-2-1829  
Hardy Oliver and Eliza Johnson 10-21-1829  
Thomas C. Johnson and Rebecca Pate 6-2-1834

Clark County Alabama July Term 1824 Commissioner's Court  
John Johnson vs Robert Harrison

Mississippi

Hinds County, Mississippi Marriages  
Samuel Thomas and Missouri Johnston, John W. Peyton Bondsman 10-6-1848

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

February 6, 1992

Librarian,  
Pascagoula Mississippi Library  
Pascagoula, Mississippi 39567

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE

To Whom It May Concern:

I am trying to find information on my great-grandfather.

He was Charles Johnsson. His wife was Catherine Woberlina, and the three daughters were Marie, Lena, and Anna. He was a lighthouse keeper on Horn Island from 1894 until the hurricane of September 27-28 1906. He was drowned along with his wife and daughter Marie. My grandmother Lena Johnsson (DePont) and "Aunt Annie" Anna Johnsson (Brash), were on land at the time of the hurricane.

Jay Higginbotham's book, "Pascagoula, Singing City" describes the above.

I would like to find out Charles Johnsson's background/. It is said he was Polish. He kidded his family and said that "Johnsson" really meant "John's son".

Please inform me where I might get an obituary notice, and other information about Charles Johnsson.

Sincerely yours,

*George Toenes*

George Toenes  
1032 Harding Street  
Westfield, N.J. 07090



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

5-15-94  
. cc. Betty H. Vaughn  
Jean Strickland/  
Pat Edwards

104 Holyhead Drive  
Mobile, Alabama 36608  
June 12, 1986

Mr. Ward Smith  
1003 5th Avenue North  
Columbus, Mississippi 39701

Dear Mr. Smith,

This is in response to your letter of May 25, 1986.

Eureka! I think I might have finally put the pieces of our puzzle together. I believe the Col. John Johnston of Oklahoma and John Johnston, Jr. of McIntosh Bluff, circa 1800, are one and the same person.

Enclosed you will find a copy of John Johnston, Sr.'s will written on August 13, 1820. Please note the following on said will: On page one, Daniel Johnston was his eldest son and he, John Johnston, Sr., had a daughter named Elizabeth Rain. On page two the will is titled "Will of John Johnston, Senior." Also on page two it shows he had a son named John. If my calculations are correct this John Johnston, Jr. was the one who later became Col. John Johnston of Oklahoma.

Still on page two you will note that John Johnston, Sr. had a daughter named Honor Shaw and a son named James.

Page three shows that he had a son named Joseph. That would be my Great-Great Grandfather on my maternal side.

Page four shows that he had a son named Isaac and a daughter named Sarah Lister. It also shows that he had a wife named Joyce. This lends further verification to my account of the Family Tree which I copied from the history of the McIntosh Methodist Church.

Also enclosed you will find an outline of the "Family Tree of Col. John Johnston" which was composed by Arista Johnston. Arista starts right out by referring to the Colonel as John Johnston, Sr. I contend that this is in error, that he was, in fact, a junior. A possible explanation of Arista's error is that Col. John Johnston also had a son named John, his second son. This John should rightfully be referred to as John Johnston, III. Apparently this John Johnston III was also known as Jack Johnston.

Referring you to said Family Tree, you will note that John Johnston, Jr. had brothers named Daniel, Joe (or Joseph), James,

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Mr. Ward Smith  
Page 2  
June 12, 1986

and Isaac. Also on the Family Tree outline you will note that John Johnston, Jr.'s sisters married Judge Lister, Judge Shaw, and Cornelius Rain. This makes a total of eight people, five brothers and three sisters, that are identified in common in both documents.

But there is more. In the "History of the Johnston Family by Arista Johnston" which you sent me, Arista makes a statement that his mother and father were first cousins since his mother was the daughter of Daniel Johnston and his father the son of John Johnston (Jr.). Once again the enclosed will of John Johnston, Sr. verifies that Daniel Johnston and John Johnston, Jr. were brothers so this checks.

All the foregoing convinces me that Col. John Johnston and John Johnston, Jr. of McIntosh Bluff were one and the same.

As to the disagreement about whether our Johnston ancestors came by way of Norfolk or St. Mary's, I submit the following:

In the summer of 1984 I visited the Chamber of Commerce at St. Mary's, Georgia (formerly Florida). While there I picked up several documents of interest, among which was a copy of a special edition of A Guide To Camden County, presented by the Camden County Tribune (a newspaper of St. Mary's). It is titled "All Roads Lead to Camden County." I am enclosing copies of some pages of this document. As you can see by page 5, not only was William Johnston living there, but in 1792 he was one of five people who were appointed by the Georgia Legislature as First Commissioners for the town of St. Mary's. So I am very satisfied with our St. Mary's version of the immigration of my Johnston family.

I appreciate the copy of the Deryl Johnston letter which you sent me. I note that he says that the Johnstons migrated to McIntosh Bluff circa 1785. I accept that date versus the 1797 which I copied from the history of McIntosh Methodist Church. It helps to explain the info on page 396 of the history of Washington County. There it shows that John Johnston, Sr. had presented a land claim in the San Estevan district in 1787.

Page 396 of said history also shows a Daniel Johnston, father, and Daniel Johnston, son. On page 418, same book, we learn that Daniel Johnston (father) was 70 years old in 1796. This means that he was born in 1726. He could not be of my lineage because Sir William Johnston (my ancestor) did not marry Honor Killingsworth until after he came to St. Mary's in 1745.

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Mr. Ward Smith  
Page 3  
June 12, 1986

So --- this means there were at least three Daniel Johnstons at McIntosh Bluff, circa 1800, and only one was kin to me.

I am enclosing a copy of a letter written by Governor Douglas H. Johnston, of the Chickasaw Nation of Oklahoma, to my paternal grandmother, Virginia P. Johnston Pringle. This letter plus the info contained on Arista Johnston's "Family Tree of Col. John Johnston" pretty well establishes that my paternal grandmother was the daughter of John Johnston, III (also known as Jack Johnston), and the granddaughter of Col. John Johnston. So --- I am a descendant of John Johnston, Sr. of McIntosh Bluff on both sides of my family.

I do apologize for one great big error that I made when doing the Johnston history. I assumed that Joseph Johnston (born 1791) and the Reverend Joseph Calloway Johnston were one and the same. This is inexcusable, because I had in hand information from the history of the McIntosh Methodist Church that Joseph Johnston married Clara Cato and Joseph Calloway Johnston married Stella Amanda Rush. Stella Amanda Rush was a granddaughter of Joseph Johnston and Clara Cato.

Unfortunately, my error was published in the history of Washington County so there's no telling how much confusion I have created.

Actually I think Joseph Calloway Johnston must have been of the other Daniel Johnston lineage.

After you have had a chance to study the documents which I have enclosed, I would be happy to have a phone call from you. My number is (205) 344-0844.

Best Regards,

  
Ormond Pringle

OP:dm

Enclosures

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Jackson-George Regional Library System

Headquarters in  
PASCAGOULA PUBLIC LIBRARY  
3214 Pascagoula Street  
PASCAGOULA, MISSISSIPPI  
39567  
(601) 769-3059

Jane Colvin Bryan  
Director

BRANCHES:

Pascagoula Public Library  
3214 Pascagoula St.  
Pascagoula, MS 39567

Moss Point City Library  
4401 McInnis  
Moss Point, MS 39563

Ocean Springs Public Library  
525 Dewey Street  
Ocean Springs, MS 39564

George County Public Library  
104 N. Summer St.  
Lucedale, MS 39452

St. Martin Public Library  
15914 LeMoyne Blvd.  
Biloxi, MS 39532

Vancleave Public Library  
12604 Hwy. 57  
P. O. Box 5173  
Vancleave, MS 39565

East Central Library  
P. O. Box 480  
Hurley, MS 39555

Kathleen F. McIlwain Public  
Library of Gautier  
2100 Library Lane  
Gautier, MS 39553

February 17, 1992

Geoerge Toenes  
1032 Harding Street  
Westfield, N. J. 07090

Dear Mr. Toenes:

Thank you for your letter of February 6.  
regarding Charles Johnsson.

I am enclosing what information I could  
find on him. There was no formal obituary in the  
paper, however, the enclosed article appeared  
in the first paper after the hurricane. Also  
enclosed are the pages from the pages which we  
received from Washington, DC on lighthouse keepers  
along the Gulf Coast, and an article from the  
Mississippi Press in 1977.

I note on the 1900 census that Charles Johnsson  
states that he came to the U.S. in 1868 and that  
he was a naturalized citizen. You should be able  
to find his naturalization papers and perhaps  
they will give you more information on exactly  
where he came from and also on Kate, his wife.  
She states she came from Germany in 1864, but  
does not say she was naturalized.

I hope that this is of help to you. If  
we can be of further service please let us know.

Sincerely yours,

  
Jean Strickland

Genealogy & Local History Dept.

Encl.



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

July 23, 1993  
1019 E. Menlo Ave.  
Fresno, CA 93710

Jean Strickland  
Genealogical Dept.  
Pascagoula Library  
3214 Pascagoula St.  
Pascagoula, MS 39567

Dear Mrs. Strickland,

I was recently contacted by Mrs. Pat Edwards regarding my interest in the family of Absalom Johnson of Marion Co., Mississippi. I descend from a number of Mississippi families and I am sending Mrs. Edwards copies of my family group sheets.

One thing Mrs. Edwards suggested I do is write you and request a copy of an article which appeared in Family Trails Magazine # 8, pages 3 and 4. The article deals with my great great great grandparents, Robert M. Cox and Louisa Johnson Cox. Mrs. Edwards had a reference to the article in her files but not the article itself. I would greatly appreciate it if you would send me a copy of this article or query. Enclosed is \$2.00 to cover copy and postage costs.

Thank you for your assistance. I look forward to hearing from you.

Sincerely,



William H. Houston

*Ans 7/29/93  
+ sent copies.  
j*

**Pascagoula Public Library**  
**Local History & Genealogy Department**  
**Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

Family Group Report

For: Joseph Callaway/Calloway Johnston (ID= 262)

Date Prepared: 7 Feb 1994

Name: JOHNSTON, Joseph Callaway/Calloway (ID= 262) Father: JOHNSTON, John (ID= 266)  
 Born: ??? 1791 Where: McIntosh Bluff(Wash)AL Born: ??? 1760 Died: ???  
 Died: 3 Jul 1839 Where: McIntoshBluff(Wash)AL? Mother: POWELL, Joyce (ID= 267)  
 Remarks: Name is spelled "Calloway" in book titled Creole Born: \_\_\_\_\_ Died: ???

Mobile for birth record. Listed as record #75. I have a copy of his will that was recorded 7-3-1839 in (Wash)AL. I need to find out when it was probated. In his will Joseph refers to his two "unfortunate sons as 'idiots' and allows for their part of the property to remain with their mother for their use, maintenance and benefit." The sons, Albert & Lewis, were not yet 21 yrs old at the writing of the will which was 5-14-1839. This may explain why I have not been able to find additional information on these 2 children. There is a small publication called "McIntosh Methodist Church" written by M.L. Heaton, Minister, edited by Sanford Patrick & printed in 1962. pp 11-14 relates history of the Johnston Family per Glorvina Elvira Johnston. A reference to Rev. Joseph Calloway Johnston makes it seem that this is the same Joseph Calloway/Calloway Johnston that is our direct line. I have a copy of the "History of Methodism in AL & W. FL; Roll of Deceased Ministers" pp 1140-1141 that lists the Methodist Minister, Joseph Calloway Johnston b.3-26-1850 (Butler)AL d. 7-4-1901 Pushmataha (Choctaw) AL. The "1875,AL" reference to the right of his name I take to be his 'ordination'. This J.C. Johnston might very well be kin to our Johnston line, but he is NOT a direct ancestor for Ty McGill.

Spouse: CATO, Clara (ID= 263) Father: CATO, Sterling (ID= 264)  
 Born: \_\_\_\_\_ Where: \_\_\_\_\_ Born: \_\_\_\_\_ Died: ???  
 Married: \_\_\_\_\_ Where: \_\_\_\_\_ Mother: BREWER, Abigail (ID= 265)  
 Died: ??? Where: McIntoshBluff(Wash)AL? Born: \_\_\_\_\_ Died: ???  
 Remarks: Clara Cato was a descendent of the **Cromwells** of England. She and Joseph Johnston had 8 children. I have a copy of her will recorded in (Wash) AL 6-4-1841. When was it probated ?

M/F	Child's NAME	Birth DATE/PLACE	#CH	Death DATE/PLACE	Last MARRIED/SPOUSE
1. M	JOHNSTON, Albert E. (ID= 2596; Parent ID= 263)	after 1818	—	???	(Spouse ID= 2703) ? UNMARRIED, RE:Father's will
2. M	JOHNSTON, Lewis C. (ID= 2597; Parent ID= 263)	after 1818	—	???	(Spouse ID= 2703) ? UNMARRIED, RE:Father's will
3. F	JOHNSTON, Amanda F. (ID= 2599; Parent ID= 263)	_____	—	???	11 Feb 1841 (Spouse ID= 2638) MALONE, Nathaniel
4. F	JOHNSTON, Glorvina/Glovena Elvira (ID= 2598; Parent ID= 263)	28 Dec 1817 McIntosh(Wash) AL	—	16 Aug 1892 McIntosh(Wash) AL	(Spouse ID= 2637) RUSH, John Gassaway (See Geo. W. 2 Johnson)
5. M	JOHNSTON, Oscar F. (ID= 2594; Parent ID= 263)	??? 1821 AL	—	???	(Spouse ID= 2595) OSCARWIFE, Georgia A.
6. M	JOHNSTON, Powell Bates (ID= 34; Parent ID= 263)	21 Jul 1827 McIntosh(Wash) AL ?	10	10 Apr 1901 SimsChapel(Wash) AL	20 Sep 1865 (Spouse ID= 35) YONGE, Ann Cornelia
7. F	JOHNSTON, Virginia C. (ID= 2600; Parent ID= 263)	??? 1834 McIntosh(Wash.) AL	—	???	20 Jan 1851 (Spouse ID= 2639) WOMACK, A.
8. F	JOHNSTON, Clara Joseph (ID= 2601; Parent ID= 263)	??? 1836 McIntosh(Wash)AL	—	??? 1916	9 Dec 1856 (Spouse ID= 2640) KELLY, John F.

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

Family Group Report  
For: John Johnston (ID= 266)  
Date Prepared: 7 Feb 1994

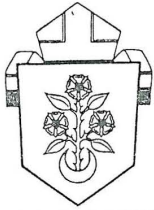
Name: JOHNSTON, John (ID= 266) Father: JOHNSTON, Sir William (ID= 268)  
Born: ??? 1760 Where: Several Theories # - Born: ??? 1700 Died: ???  
Died: ??? Where: McIntoshBluff MS Terr? Mother: KILLINGSWORTH, Honor (ID= 269)  
Remarks: John Johnston was the 4th son of Sir William Born: \_\_\_\_\_ Died: ???  
Johnston. He moved to Georgia and married Joyce Powell. He moved later to P'Cola, FL & then in 1795-7, he came to McIntosh Bluff, Mississippi Territory, USA. He had 6 sons & 3 daughters. John was believed to be the 1st Justice of the Peace in 1803 at McIntosh Bluff in Washington County, AL. The RAIN Families book by- Elouise S. Redditt has many references to John Johnston & several theories about the JOHNSTON ancestors that she has derived. On A-2 is a reference that says that John Johnston went to Pensacola after marrying Joyce Powell. That they stayed in Pensacola until after his first 4 sons were born. It also says that Joseph was the youngest of the 4, & that he was born in 1791. The reference books that I have collected on the history of Washington County, AL are rich with references on John Johnston. In wife, Joyce's, comments I have referenced the 1796 census that would imply John's b = 1749. I am not sure that is correct. (11/1992 - still researching) The RAIN Family Book also has excellent information on the JOHNSTON's.

Spouse: POWELL, Joyce (ID= 267) Father: POWELL, William (ID= 2583)  
Born: \_\_\_\_\_ Where: Georgia ? Born: \_\_\_\_\_ Died: 16 Feb 1803  
Married: \_\_\_\_\_ Where: Georgia Mother: WMPowellWIFE, Elizabeth (ID= 2641)  
Died: ??? Where: McIntoshBluff MS Terr? Born: \_\_\_\_\_ Died: ???  
Remarks: There is a John Johnston & Mrs. Johnston listed on pg 418 of The History of (Washington) AL Vol I on the 1796 Census of the District of San Esteban De Tombecbe. John is listed as 47 yrs old with 7 children & 10 slaves. Mrs. Johnston is listed right after him as 41 yrs old. They are both shown as "American" Joyce 's b = 1753 if this is the same Mrs. Johnston & if the census data is correct.

M/F	Child's NAME	Birth DATE/PLACE	#CH	Death DATE/PLACE	Last MARRIED/SPOUSE
1. M	JOHNSTON, Daniel (ID= 2584; Parent ID= 267)	_____	_____	??? Before 1816	18 Feb 1803 (Spouse ID= 2586) LINDER, Elizabeth
2. M	JOHNSTON, John (ID= 2585; Parent ID= 267)	_____	_____	???	_____ (Spouse ID= _____)
3. M	JOHNSTON, William (ID= 2587; Parent ID= 267)	_____	_____	???	_____ (Spouse ID= _____)
4. M	JOHNSTON, Isaac (ID= 2588; Parent ID= 267)	_____	_____	???	1 Jul 1813 (Spouse ID= 2694) BATES ?, Susan ?
5. M	JOHNSTON, James (ID= 2589; Parent ID= 267)	_____	4	??? will recd 10-12-1851	15 Sep 1816 (Spouse ID= 2586) LINDER, Elizabeth
6. F	JOHNSTON, Honor (ID= 2590; Parent ID= 267)	_____	_____	???	_____ (Spouse ID= _____)
7. F	JOHNSTON, Sallie (ID= 2592; Parent ID= 267)	_____	_____	???	_____ (Spouse ID= _____)
8. F	JOHNSTON, Elizabeth (ID= 2591; Parent ID= 267)	??? 1775	_____	9 Oct 1825 (Washington) AL	??? 1793 (Spouse ID= 2593) RAIN, Cornelius
9. M	JOHNSTON, Joseph Callaway/Calloway (ID= 262; Parent ID= 267)	??? 1791 McIntosh Bluff(Wash)AL	8	3 Jul 1839 McIntoshBluff(Wash)AL?	_____ (Spouse ID= 263) CATO, Clara

brothers married same women

96  
47  
49



CHANCERY

## THE CATHOLIC CENTER

Archdiocese of Mobile

400 Government St., P.O. Box 1966, Mobile, Alabama 36633, (205) 434-1585

March 28, 1994

Ms. Sally Randol McGill  
1924-D Tree Top Lane  
Birmingham, Alabama 35216

Dear Ms. McGill:

Thank you for your remittance of \$32.50 in payment  
of copies for

ISABEL and SARA LINDER  
GUILLERMO (William) POWELL  
JUAN (JOHN) POWELL  
JACOBO (JAMES) JOHNSON and  
CATALINA (CATHERINE) BAKER,

which are herewith enclosed.

It is always a pleasure to be able to give positive  
response to a researcher. If in the future you might  
need further assistance, please let us know. The  
records for JUAN JOHNSON; MIGUIEL TOBIAS, GEORGE, and  
DAVID JACKSON; and SARA JOHNSON are available.

Happy Easter!

Sincerely,

*Shirley Zieman*  
(Ms) Shirley Zieman,  
Archival secretary

enclosures: 5



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

5-15-94

.cc Jean Strickland/  
Pat Edwards  
Betty H. Vaughn  
Ormond Pringle

1771-B South Hayes Street  
Arlington, VA 22202-2714  
26 April 1994

Sally Randol McGill  
2504 Brookwater Circle  
Birmingham, AL 35243-4330

Dear Sally,

I recently noticed your request for information on various families in "Southern Queries." I have spent the last few years researching my family in Mobile, AL and have accumulated information on other families.

I believe I have some information on your family. The baptism/birth dates I have are from the Church of the Immaculate Conception in Mobile, AL. Many Protestants don't think to check the Catholic Church for records on their Protestant ancestors. However, there are many Protestant entries contained within their records. Their records are closed to the public. You have to work through the Archivist. The Archivist who helped me with my research is now deceased, so I can't refer you to any specific person. If you would like copies of any of their records you can call them to get the specifics - (205) 434-1585. They charge a modest, reasonable fee. The original records, or a translation of them, most likely will give you the names of the sponsors, occupations, and where they are from.

Juan Johnson & Joyce Powell

Baptism Date

6 Nov 1788 Juan  
8 Mar 1789 Jacobo  
May 1796 Isaac

Abraham Johnson & Mary Findley

Baptism Date

22 Jan 1826 William Daniel  
(married 19 Jun 1850 to Mary E. Pipkin)

Adolphis Johnson & Isabel Garrett

Baptism Date

Birth Date

20 May 1873	24 Jul 1867	Randolphe
20 May 1873	7 Aug 1870	Mary

Joey Blackmon  
1295 Tuggle Dr Lot 25  
Stone Mountain, GA 30083  
Home #(404) 498-8673  
August 12, 1994

Jean Strickland and/or  
Patricia N. Edwards  
P.O. Box 5147  
Moss Point, MS 39563

Dear Jean and/or Patricia;

Thank you for your book Who Married Whom, Wayne County, Mississippi. It is at nearby Cobb County / Marietta Public Library and it has been useful for me.

However, I would like to update A.N. Johnson page 93 by including my enclosed family chart on him and correct it. A.N. is Aaron Noel Johnson, my great, great great grandfather. I have contacted all of "A.N.'s" children relatives except Napoleon/Neil and Hosea and Thomas Jacob Johnson so I would recommend you use my chart as it is more accurate.

Do you have the submitter's address, her newest address? I wrote Mrs John Faulk Rt 3 Box 41 Selma AL 36701 yet it was returned, marked moved forwarding order expired.

Also, do you have any pedigree charts on Daniel Johnson page 93? I wonder if "A.N." is related.

Enclosed is a self-addressed, stamped envelope for your reply. Thank you!  
Joey Blackmon

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Jackson-George Regional Library System

Headquarters in  
PASCAGOULA PUBLIC LIBRARY  
3214 Pascagoula Street  
PASCAGOULA, MISSISSIPPI  
39567  
(601) 769-3059

Jane Colvin Bryan  
Director

BRANCHES:

Pascagoula Public Library  
3214 Pascagoula St.  
Pascagoula, MS 39567

Moss Point City Library  
4401 McInnis  
Moss Point, MS 39563

Ocean Springs Public Library  
525 Dewey Street  
Ocean Springs, MS 39564

George County Public Library  
104 N. Summer St.  
Lucedale, MS 39452

St. Martin Public Library  
15914 LeMoyné Blvd.  
Biloxi, MS 39532

Vancleave Public Library  
12604 Hwy. 57  
P. O. Box 5173  
Vancleave, MS 39565

East Central Library  
P. O. Box 480  
Hurley, MS 39555

Kathleen F. McIlwain Public  
Library of Gautier  
2100 Library Lane  
Gautier, MS 39553

August 20, 1994

Joey Blackmon  
1295 Tuggle Dr., Lot 25  
Stone Mountain, GA 30083

Dear Joey:

Thank you for the letter and group sheet on A.N. Johnson. It is greatly appreciated and I will use it in my book and will put it in the Johnson file in the Library so that someone else may see it and contact you.

I am enclosing what information I have on Daniel Johnson. I do not feel that he is a part of your family. He appears to have been in Mississippi Territory in 1787 and appears to have stayed here so children born in S.C. would probably not be his.

I do not have a new address for Mrs. John Falk. It is rare that people send me a change of address when they move.

Good luck in your research.

Sincerely,



Jean Strickland  
Genealogy & Local History Dept.

Encl.

Johnson

Gene Jeffries, 30 E, 10:27 PM 12/1/95 , Re: SHEALY - JOHNSON

X-POP3-Rcpt: jimstein@oshl  
Return-Path: aal00176@dasher.csd.sc.edu  
Date: Fri, 1 Dec 1995 22:27:45 -0500 (EST)  
From: "Gene Jeffries, 30 Eastgrove Ct., Columbia, SC 29212"  
<aal00176@dasher.csd.sc.edu>  
X-Sender: aal00176@dasher.csd.sc.edu  
To: Orangeburgh German-Swiss Genealogical Society  
<nn105474@dasher.csd.sc.edu>  
Subject: Re: SHEALY - JOHNSON

----- Forwarded message -----  
Date: Fri, 1 Dec 1995 21:18:45 -0500  
From: Beverly Shuler <bshuler@awod.com>  
To: "Gene Jeffries, 30 Eastgrove Ct., Columbia, SC 29212"  
<aal00176@dasher.csd.sc.edu>  
Subject: Re: Lexington Genealogical Association

Hi Gene or whoever,

Are the SHEALYs from Lexington? Need info on a Joseph JOHNSON who m.  
E.

SHEALY from S.C. He was about 62 in the 1850 Census (of Alabama, I  
believe).

Beverly Shuler

.



Johnson

KBean99999@aol.com, 05:02 PM 1/26/96 , Beaufort area Johnson Branch

X-POP3-Rcpt: jimstein@oshl  
Return-Path: KBean99999@aol.com  
From: KBean99999@aol.com  
Date: Fri, 26 Jan 1996 17:02:57 -0500  
To: nn105474@dasher.csd.sc.edu  
Subject: Beaufort area Johnson Branch

Hello John,  
Like I mentioned, I'm still waiting to crack open the file you sent a couple of months ago.  
I also noticed you were working on a line of the Johnson family. Well here is what I have so far on my branch:

H.D. JOHNSON: Born about 1820 in SC ( I believe in the Beaufort area).  
He married someone whose initials are R.A. (maiden name unknown). She was born between 1810-1817 in SC. Children:

(1) Benjamin F: Born in 1841 in SC. He married Emily HODGE (This is the life I will provide more details about

later).  
(2) John M: Born 1843 in SC.  
(3) Eliza: Born 1847 in SC  
(4) Unknown Female: Born in 1848 in SC. (I

believe I could not

read name on

census record).

\*\* I believe all children were born in the Beaufort area.

Benjamin F JOHNSON: He married Emily HODGE. She was born in 1836 in SC (Beaufort area). Her parents were John HODGE and Mary (maiden name and parents unknown). Only one child of theirs known to me:

(1) Mary Rebecca: Born 8 Apr 1859 in Great Swamp, present day Jasper County, SC. She died on 17 jun 1915 in present day Ridgeland, Jasper Co,

Printed for Jim Steinwinder <jimstein@datasync.com>

1

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

KBean99999@aol.com, 05:02 PM 1/26/96 , Beaufort area Johnson Branch

SC. She  
married Lewis S. VAIGNEUR from the Beaufort  
area of  
SC.

Note 1: the 1860 census record for Benjamin Johnson lists himself,  
wife and  
only one

child, Mary Rebecca, age 1.

Note 2: I have a copy of a land plat for Benjamin Johnson which  
indicates he  
owned land

in St Helena Parish in Beaufort District. This document is  
dated  
1855.

Also here is an E-mail address for another SC Johnson researcher. Mrs  
Lagroon  
Redmond at "REDRAY6@AOL.COM". The E-mail address is for her son. He  
will  
relay the info/questions. She is currently assisting me with my  
Johnson  
queries.

I'm also working on the following Beaufort County names 1700's-1800's:  
HODGE and, VAIGNEUR.  
Will be waiting to hear from you,  
Keith Bean kbean99999@aol.com

Johnson

J.Nettles@SunBelt.N, 01:21 PM 1/28/96 , Re: Beaufort County, S.C.1700-

X-POP3-Rcpt: jimstein@oshl  
Return-Path: J.Nettles@SunBelt.Net  
From: J.Nettles@SunBelt.Net  
Date: Sun, 28 Jan 1996 13:21:41 -0400 (EDT)  
Date-Warning: Date header was inserted by SUNBELT.NET  
Subject: Re: Beaufort County, S.C.1700-1800's  
X-Sender: jnettles@mail.sunbelt.net (Unverified)  
To: nn105474@dasher.csd.sc.edu

>Return-path: <LTEAGUE@CCIT.ARIZONA.EDU>  
>Date: Thu, 25 Jan 1996 22:15:47 -0700 (MST)  
>From: LYNN TEAGUE <LTEAGUE@CCIT.ARIZONA.EDU>  
>Subject: Re: Beaufort County, S.C.1700-1800's  
>To: J.Nettles@sunbelt.net  
>X-VMS-To: IN%"J.Nettles@SunBelt.Net"  
>  
>I don't think I'm going to be very helpful to you, but I work --  
intermittently  
>-- on the Johnstons of the Branchville area, who I think are related  
to the  
>Beaufort group. Mainly, I'm trying to find the maiden name of a  
Barbara  
>Johnston, who married first an unnamed Johnston and subsequently  
married Joseph  
>Dukes of the Branchville area. Her children by her first marriage  
were:  
>  
>Johnathon Johnston  
>Paul Johnston  
>Margaret Johnstone  
>Nancy Johnstone  
>Elizabeth Johnstone Lemons  
>  
>I have a copy of Barbara's will, recorded in the Charleston Will Book  
of  
>1774-1779. There is no additional locational information or  
information on  
>relatives other than children by her second marriage.  
>  
>If you happen to know how she fits in, I would love to know!  
>  
>Lynn Teague  
>lteague@ccit.arizona.edu  
>

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Johnson

John E. Nettles, 09:59 PM 3/20/96 , DUTCH FORK RELATIONS

Return-Path: J.Nettles@InfoAve.Net  
Date: Wed, 20 Mar 1996 21:59:40 -0400 (EDT)  
Date-Warning: Date header was inserted by InfoAve.Net  
From: J.Nettles@InfoAve.Net (John E. Nettles)  
Subject: DUTCH FORK RELATIONS  
X-Sender: jnettlles@mail.InfoAve.Net (Unverified)  
To: nn105474@dasher.csd.sc.edu  
Cc: BJSnet@aol.com

>Return-path: <BJSnet@aol.com>  
>Date: Wed, 20 Mar 1996 13:10:44 -0500  
>From: BJSnet@aol.com  
>Subject: DUTCH FORK RELATIONS  
>To: J.Nettles@InfoAve.Net

>  
>Subj: Re: Nettles family group sheets  
>Date: Wed, Mar 20, 1996 1:22 PM EDT  
>From: J.Nettles@InfoAve.Net  
>X-From: J.Nettles@InfoAve.Net (John E. Nettles)  
>To: BJSnet@aol.com

>  
>>Subj: Nettles Family Group Sheets  
>>Date: Sun, Mar 17, 1996 6:27 PM EDT  
>>From: J.Nettles@InfoAve.Net  
>>To: BJSnet@aol.com

>>  
>>

>> Hello there June !!! I know you though I was dead. I'm not  
contrary to  
>>popular opinion.

>>

>=====

>

> WOW - we may be more than Nettles cousins, we may be cousins in  
law !.

>My wife's family, Pierce, Keisler, Sox (Sache) were all german  
settlers of

>Lexington. Also I have SMOak (Smoke), Crapse. in that area.

>

> I have found that my daughter through her Crapse line is a  
cousin to my

>step-daughter through her Sox-Nettles line.

>

> I do believe if you come from S.C. you just might be cousins,  
double

>ist cousins, second, third and etc.etc.etc. Talk about incestuous  
State !

>Of course in the "Early" daysd, how else were you to marry ??

>

Printed for Jim Steinwinder <jimstein@datasync.com>

1



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

John E. Nettles, 09:59 PM 3/20/96 , DUTCH FORK RELATIONS

> With your interest in the Keckly, which ties into MY Wessinger  
line of  
>Lexinton, you need to contact Gene Jefferies at :  
>  
> nn105474@midnet.csd.scarolina.edu  
>  
>He is not only a Kleckley researcher, but moderator of the  
"Orangeburg  
>GHS on line. I am a member and am going to post you lineage from this  
post  
>to that BBS. We are in the process of debating going to a web page. I  
have  
>agreed to pay the registration fee to list it "on-line". There is no  
charge  
>to participation in this research group on line - just be willing to  
share  
>the info when asked for.  
>  
> Off to the  
>races.....  
.....  
>  
>  
>  
>Dear John  
>  
>This is so exciting. I'll get in touch with Gene Jeffries and will  
send more  
>genealogical information to both of you. I have to figure out the  
best way  
>to do this. I saw you were researching Johnston. I have a  
Johnson that I  
>can't trace back any farther. He was my great-great grandfather.  
This is the  
>info I have.  
>  
>William Monroe Johnson  
>born: 23 April 1830  
>Probably Lexington County  
>died: 30 October 1907  
>Married: Merzie Smith  
>born in Barnwell County. I have no date of birth or marriage date.  
>He fought in the War, but have no specific data as to company, etc.  
I did  
>have a button off his uniform, but it was stolen!  
>  
>His children were:  
>  
>Ella Frances Johnson

Printed for Jim Steinwinder <jimstein@datasync.com>

2

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

John E. Nettles, 09:59 PM 3/20/96 , DUTCH FORK RELATIONS

>born: 24 November 1871  
>died: 11 March 1922  
>married: Clarence J. Rucker on 3 May 1891  
>  
>Anna Elizabeth Johnson  
>born: 13 October, 1872  
>died: 11 March 1938  
>married: Matthew John Rucker (brother of Clarence J.)  
>  
>Sallie Johnson  
>no dates, but she married a Hutto.  
>  
>Can you help?  
>  
>June  
>  
>P.S. I know the Lybrands married Wessingers. I'll see what i have.  
>  
>  
>  
>  
>  
>

=====  
John Nettles, 524 Feemster Lane, Rock Hill, S.C. 29730-9091  
Internet: j.nettles@InfoAve.Net Fidonet: John nettles [1:379/50]  
Voice: [803]-324-7848  
=====

Searching: nettles, perry, trowell, dean, smoke (smoak), broxson,  
ponds  
cusack, vicaris, brooking, johnston, youmans, wilson, varn, boone, bryan,  
smart, miller, woods, cooks, brealands, blocker, peeples, rainers, wilson

Johnson

Gene Jeffries, 30 E, 12:01 PM 4/12/96 , jd Forwarding message (fwd)

Return-Path: aa100176@dasher.csd.sc.edu  
Date: Fri, 12 Apr 1996 12:01:01 -0400 (EDT)  
From: "Gene Jeffries, 30 Eastgrove Ct., Columbia, SC 29212"  
<aa100176@dasher.csd.sc.edu>  
X-Sender: aa100176@dasher.csd.sc.edu  
To: Orangeburgh German-Swiss Genealogical Society  
<nn105474@dasher.csd.sc.edu>  
Subject: jd Forwarding message (fwd)

Lynn Teague <lteague@ccit.arizona.edu>, after seeing my query on NC/SC-ROOTS listserver, thinks that my "complex of names is very suggestive" that my ancestors were from Orangeburgh. She, therefore, has highly recommended that I contact you.

These are the families that seem pertinent to the Orangeburgh Co. area of Branchville/Bowman: Bruce, Edwards, Johnson, and Berry. This is how they fit together in my case:

Harriet BRUCE

b. c1830 in SC

d. Dec. 1887 Milledgeville, Baldwin Co., GA

m. 22 Dec. 1850 - Josephus Berry EDWARDS

b. 2 Oct. 1824 - Oglethorpe Co, GA, s/o

William EDWARDS, Jr. & Narcissa Weston

JOHNSON [b. 10 April 1806, Henry Co., GA,

d/o John JOHNSON (Jr.) & Parmelia MAYNE]

The closest reference that Lynn found was: Joseph Edwards, born about 1775, married Ann Berry(?), b. about 1779, daughter - Elizabeth Ann Edwards born 9 Jan 1815 Cattle Creek, died 31 May 1867 Providence (both in O'burg). (Source: Beverly Sloan Shuler's pedigree charts for her husband)

=====

This is the way that I think my JOHNSONs run:

1. Daniel Johnson (b. ? c1730) married Mary Hailey
2. John Johnson (b. ? c1755-60) " Elizabeth Carter
3. John Johnson, Jr.

Born - 12 Oct. 1From root Fri Apr 12 01:25:48 1996

COMMENT:

I think the above message was cut off. Another message (to myself) was attached. I don't have the best nor most reliable system here. But, jd, you are now on the Orangeburgh mailing list. Address all your queries and replies to:

nn105474@midnet.csd.sc.edu

Also, if you would provide The List with a little more information about yourself, such as all names researching, time, frame, snail-mail address, etc. we may help even more.  
Welcome to List.

Johnson

BritTech, 07:50 PM 4/22/96 , J O H N S O N

Return-Path: brittech@america.net  
Date: Mon, 22 Apr 1996 19:50:50 -0400 (EDT)  
X-Authentication-Warning: atl1.america.net: Host pm1-26.america.net  
[199.170.121.128] didn't use HELO protocol  
From: brittech@america.net (BritTech)  
To: nn105474@dasher.csd.sc.edu  
Subject: J O H N S O N

Hello, June - & other O'burghers!

A couple of items intrigue me about your JOHNSONS!

1. The name "Harriet" - [Harriet BRUCE married the son  
of Narcissa (Johnson) Edwards in 1850, probably  
in SC since Harriet was born there.]
2. Lexington Co. - [Could this possible be Lexington  
Courthouse of Oglethorpe Co., GA?]

Some of my JOHNSONS run this way:

3. John Johnson, Jr.  
Born - 12 Oct. 1783  
Died - 25 Oct. 1850, Atlanta area  
Married - 11 Dec. 1804.....Permelia Mayne (1784-  
1812), daughter of  
James Mayne  
  
(Married 2nd - Mourning Brittain)
4. Narcissa Weston Johnson, daughter  
of 1st marriage (My great-great-  
great-great-grandmother)  
  
Born - 10 April 1806 in Henry Co., GA  
Died - April 1883  
Married - 22 Dec. 1822.....William Edwards, Jr.

Now - switching over to the EDWARDS' side of that marriage:

William EDWARDS (Jr.) = Narcissa Weston JOHNSON (b. 10 April 1806 in  
Henry Co., GA; d. April 1883), d/o  
John JOHNSON (Jr.) & Parmelia MAYNE

- b. 16 Sep. 1801 - GA  
d. 24 Dec. 1864 - Oglethorpe Co., GA

|

v

Josephus Berry EDWARDS = Harriet BRUCE (b. SC; d. Dec. 1887,  
Milledgeville, Baldwin Co., GA)

Printed for Jim Steinwinder <jimstein@datasync.com>

1





Johnson

BJSnet@aol.com, 11:35 AM 4/22/96 , Johnson relations

Return-Path: BJSnet@aol.com  
From: BJSnet@aol.com  
Date: Mon, 22 Apr 1996 11:35:50 -0400  
To: nn105474@dasher.csd.sc.edu  
Subject: Johnson relations

Subj: Johnson relations  
Date: Monday April 22, 1996  
From: BJSNet@aol.com  
To: nn105474@dasher.csd.sc.edu

I just returned to the frozen north (Wisconsin) from a trip to South Carolina. I found some more information about my Johnson relations and wonder if anyone could help me out further. What I have found is:

William Monroe Johnson  
b. Orangeburg Country  
date: 23 April 1830  
d. 30 October 1907  
buried: Melrose Cemetary, Swansea

married:  
Mirza Ann Smith  
b. Barnwell County  
date 3 October 1830  
d. 25 November 1896  
buried: Melrose Cemetary Swansea

The 1870 Lexington County Census lists:  
Wm. M. Johnson age 40  
Missey A. Johnson age 40  
children:  
William L. Ritt age 15  
Harriet age 13  
James L age 7  
Sarah age 4  
Anna age 2

Thanks

June Nettles

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

## Genealogy

---

**From:** Vicci Thompson [vst48@yahoo.com]  
**Sent:** Friday, December 18, 1998 12:09 AM  
**To:** MISSISSIPPI-L@rootsweb.com  
**Subject:** [MISSISSIPPI-L] John Abner Johnston/Johnson

I am looking for the parents of my g grandfather John Abner Johnston born in Mississippi ca. 1832. According to the 1880 census his father was born in N.Y.(?) and his mother in Scotland. I have reason to believe his family came from Kentucky, but this has not been proven.

As a young boy his family moved to Missouri and then he came to California on the overland trail about 1849 or 1850. He married Ruth Jane Jamison/Jameson in Polk Co., Oregon in 1856. They return to California where they lived in Shasta County, Napa County and Yolo County. John Abner Johnston died on 7 May 1897 in Winters, Yolo, California.

If anyone has any information on this person, please e-mail me:  
vst48@yahoo.com

Thank you.

Vicci

---

DO YOU YAHOO!?  
Get your free @yahoo.com address at <http://mail.yahoo.com>

The State of Mississippi I do hereby certify that I did on the 18<sup>th</sup>  
 of March 1874, being together with  
 authorized to celebrate the State of matrimony in said  
 County of Harrison, you are hereby authorized to join together  
 in the holy state of matrimony Richard A. Jones and  
 Mary Ellen both of said County and for so doing they  
 shall be your sufficient and irrevocable license. Given  
 under my hand at office this sixteenth day of March  
 Eighteen hundred and seventy four. James Phillips Judge

---

The State of Mississippi I do hereby certify that I did on the 18<sup>th</sup>  
 of March 1874, being together with  
 Bonds of matrimony the parties within names.  
 attached 19<sup>th</sup> 1874 James Phillips Judge

The above certificate of marriage duly recorded this 19<sup>th</sup> March  
 1874 James Phillips Secy prob.

Marion Co MS



am wondering if you would look  
over the group sheets of Henry  
Moses Johnson & Lenson Humpsey  
& see if you have any  
information at all on them.

Birth registration of Henry  
Moses Johnson is needed. Cannot  
find him anywhere or even  
who his parents are. Also, any  
marriage record of him & Leola  
Humpsey? Any info will be  
greatly appreciated. Land records  
will - anything at all. Will  
pay for services rendered &  
copies.

Thank You  
Lynn Johnson  
3505 Wepford Rd  
Albany, Ga  
31707

912-435-8206

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

153. James Johnson

On 8 March 1789, I, the undersigned pastor  
of Mobile, solemnly baptized in Cornelius M<sup>c</sup>-  
Curtin's house, James, born on 21 \_\_\_\_\_  
1788, legitimate son of John Johnson and  
Joyce Powell, Anabaptists, natives of North  
America and residents of the Tomba River.  
Godparents were Joseph Thompson and Marie  
Josephine Juzan.

Rev. Miguel Lamport

History - Johnston  
Contributed by:

Johnston  
Mrs. Odell Pugh  
3201 Ranch Oxonia  
Garland, Texas  
75041

Jim (James?) Johnston was born in 1790's or early 1800 in Mississippi. He married and they had one son (Gus) whose mother died when he was small. Jim then married Nancy Smith. They had four boys. Henry <sup>(or Sidney)</sup> Smith (eldest) Robert (Bob) Jeff. and Samuel and three or four girls. Henry, Robert and Jeff moved to Louisiana.

Gus was shot and killed while traveling. They never did know who did it. His family then moved to Ark.

Jeff (as reported in Caldwell Watchman) came to La. in 1883. probably on a visit and not a move as he was only 16 at the time. He boarded a train in Natchez, Miss and went to Monroe, La. & then by boat to Columbia, La. The boat trip took ten days as it stopped to pick up cotton.

Jeff later married Ada Kentz and lived in Grayson, La. They had three children, Harmon, Grady and Eva. Ada was born in 1864 and died 1924. Jeff married again. He died Sept. 1, 1934 at the age of 67. He and Ada are buried at Welcome Home Cemetery.

Henry <sup>Smith</sup> Johnston (my Grandpa Johnston) was born Feb. 19th, 1846 in Decatur, Miss. He served in Miss. Cavalry during Civil War. Henry married Nancy Jane <sup>Josephine</sup> Fulton and they

lived in Newton, Miss. They had four children born in Newton. Henry Clay April 22, 1876, Mattie, Willie and Katherine (Katie) and four born in La. Evie, Charles, Betty and Minnie Lea. They lost few small children (infants I think) including twins. They moved to Calhoun, La. about 1882 and then to Newport, La. They lived near Jasper N. Martin family. Three members of Henry S. Johnston family married three from J. N. Martin family and a Johnston cousin (Leanie) married another member (Willie) of this Martin family.

I think Henry S. Johnston was lean muscular man. wore a beard during war. maybe longer. He was an excellent hunter good provider for his family. My own memories of him are few. He seemed to have smiling eyes as if they were full of mischief. When we lived in Grayson across railroad from highway 65, he was there and let me ride to Clarke with him in his buggy (no top). He bought some candy for me. Maybe that is the reason he is the only relative, other than our family, that I can remember <sup>seeing</sup> ~~visiting~~ us there. This was before he moved to Grayson.

H. S. I knew Jesse James (Robin Hood or dec.



History - Johnston 3

perado depending on person describing him) Jesse had an uncle who lived in Winn Parish, La. and he stayed there awhile.

Nancy Jane Fulton Johnston was born in Old Union, Miss. March 9, 1854. Her father J. B. (Buck) Fulton was born May 10, 1820 - died March 26, 1889. He was a well-to-do planter and deeded each of his children 160 acres of land. I think he had 8 children. Nancy's mother (Martha Welch) was part Choctaw Indian. She was born June 16, 1825 and died July 20, 1898. Nancy and Henry lived on land deeded to her until they moved to La. in 1882. Nancy was a small woman, weighing less than 100 lbs. - neat in appearance and housekeeping. I remember spending the night with her and seeing an organ in her home so I assume she could play. I also remember her laughter, although she must have been quite sad at times because of leaving her family in Miss. She lived with us some after Grandpa died. She was able to help with the housework while mamma (Dellie) worked in dairy that we operated at the time.

When Henry & Nancy were moving from Miss. she somehow missed the ferry that the rest of the family was on and she either walked the trestle or went on some ferry as the train. A railroad agent went with her and told her not to look down at the water. She probably

*History - Johnston \**

was at a nearby house resting with a baby. The family and the rest of the party thought she was in the covered wagon.

Nancy never did claim her land in Mississippi. She and Henry S. J. moved to Grayson from Winn Parish. At one time they lived across the street from Grayson High School. Their last home was west of Grayson in Banks Springs area. The date of Henry S. death was at the cemetery. It was in the 1920s. Nancy died Feb. 26, 1929. They both are buried at Welcome Home Cemetery, Grayson, La. near son Henry Clay Johnston.

Henry Clay Johnston won a speech award while attending the Academy in Ruston, La. He married Mary (Angeline) (Bollie) Martin Sept. 24, 1899. They both were teachers.

Willie Johnston was sued by a well known lumber company. Their land joined in Winn Parish and they accused him of cutting timber on their property. Huey Long was Uncle Willie's lawyer and he discovered that this company was not paying their taxes and lost the case.

Willie and Rutha Martin Johnston are buried at County Line Cemetery, Winn Parish.

I discovered two other names (Danie and Addie) on the list of H. S. J. and Nancy Jones children.

Feb. 28, 1982 Myrtice Johnston Pugh

Continued by:  
Gloyd E. Johnston  
Grayson, La.

memory - painful

under General Ferguson

Henry A. Johnston, Confederate soldier in Miss. Cavalry.

The opportunity for talking with "Grandpa" Johnston was not as often as with "Grandpa" Martin. "G. P." Johnston's health was not too good in the early Twenties and he passed away in 1925. It seems that his activity was mostly in Miss. We both enjoyed his explanations of how the Cavalry drilled on horseback and how they moved about, scouting mostly for the main body of troops. Again, securing food was a very urgent and important responsibility. He recited all of the commands used ~~in~~ in Cavalry training. ~~It seems that~~ That part of the conversations with him was most interesting but hard to remember.



Census state Samuel G. Johnson &  
both parents born in North Carolina -  
Nancy's parents born in Delaware

Mrs E.D. Johnson P.O. Box 671 Gulfport, Ms. 39502  
is interested in securing information  
on Samuel<sup>d</sup> Johnson b 3-17-1799 d 4-9-1881  
& his wife Nancy W. Cooper of Sumner Co -  
now Wilson County, Tennessee  
b 11-16-1813 - d 11-16-1891 Married 12-10-1829  
Samuel's son John R. - listed in  
Census in Mississippi in 1860-1870-1880  
born in Tennessee of an unknown wife  
of Samuel G's according to Census  
John R was born c 1813/14 as 1880 census  
list him as age 63 - in Decatur, Ms. Newton Co  
John R was married several times  
and had 1 or more children by each  
wife - My husband's father was from  
last 5 children starting in births of 1873  
Am interested in finding names of other  
children & dates of birth from the family  
of Samuel G. and John R. & families  
In Census of 1880 John R's wife is  
named Mattie <sup>age 42</sup> she is the mother  
of the last 5 sons of John R -

Henry - Wylie - Edward - James + Walter  
yr. born 1873 1874 - 1876 - 1878 - 1882

John & wife Mattie was suppose to be buried  
in Union, Ms. Newton Co - but nothing has been  
found to confirm word or mouth information.  
I seek all information on these families possible



Henry b 1873 M 8-27-1893 - <sup>Elvie Thompson</sup> Hickory Ms. Newton Co.  
Wiley b 1874 M 12-23-1896 - Alma Henry "  
Edward "Eddie" b 1876 M Bessie Hall "  
James b 1878 <sup>8/30</sup> M 8-18-1912 Lola Nonievella Raspberry "  
Walter b 1882 <sup>1/3</sup> M 8-1-1912 ? Susan Pennington Chaney "  
James + Walter both married before these wives -

Children names that I have of 1st - 2nd ?  
set of Children are Dinah - Samuel - Joe - Filda  
1880 census George - Charles - Mack - Nettie  
then last 4 sons - of 5.

In Sharkey Co - found a Dinah Johnson M  
3-11-1880 to General Blue.

Some information found has Samuel in  
Madison County - where son Wiley - or  
Willie ?? lived & was a tobacco traveling  
salesman - assume more than J. R -  
was a son of Samuel -



**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

There is a microfilm copy of all of the files of the genealogical materials that were compiled by the late Leonardo Andrea in The South Caroliniana Library on the campus of The University of South Carolina here in Columbia. These films are available for reading on the microfilm readers in the library. By agreement, they will not be reproduced by The South Caroliniana Library, but an individual may sit and copy the materials if he so wishes. Eventually the original files will be placed in The South Caroliniana Library.

A person may rent a copy of an original file or manuscript for a period of thirty days. He may reproduce any part or all of the manuscript as he wishes. There is no guarantee that a person who rents materials will receive any help whatsoever from it. He rents with this understanding. Files will not be researched for anyone desiring to rent it. The present owner does not feel qualified or inclined to do genealogical work. A person who rents a file or manuscript is requested to pay postage both ways using FIRST CLASS POSTAL SERVICE. Sometimes there are pages missing from the reproductions. When this occurs, the renter is requested to pay costs for reproducing the missing materials. Present rental prices are \$5.00 for each 25 pages or fraction thereof. 1-25 pages rent for \$5.00, 25-50 pages rent for \$10.00, 51-75 pages rent for \$15.00, etc. A part of a file will not be rented. Files will not be combined to make a certain number of pages. Each file will be considered separately. Many of the files contain a MANUSCRIPT. The MANUSCRIPT IS a part of the file and is usually made from the materials contained in the rest of the file and other knowledge. Some people want the entire file while others want only the manuscript. Either can be rented.

If further clarification is desired, write me and I will try to clarify it further.

Connie Andrea  
Connie Andrea.  
4204 Devine Street  
Columbia, South Carolina. 29205

Dear Mr. Wixon : 17 June 1992 Date  
Thank you for your inquiry of 12 June 1992. Rental costs for the materials in which you are inter-  
 ested are listed below.

NAME OF FILE OR SURNAME	Rental for File Including Manuscript.	Reproduction of Missing Pages	First Class Postage Estimate	Total Cost for Rental of Entire File	Rental for Manuscript only	Reproducing Missing Pages	Postage Estimate for Manuscript Only	Total Rental Cost for Manuscript only
I do no genealogical research since I lack both the ability and the desire for doing such. However, I have the original genealogical files of my late brother, Leonardo Andrea, and I try to make paper reproductions of these originals available to interested parties at a nominal cost. Please note carefully the second paragraph at the top of this page, paying special attention to the underlined portions of this paragraph. Also, note carefully the last sentence at the bottom of this page. Thank you for the order which I am enclosing. I trust that you will find the material to be both interesting and helpful.								
I checked my surname listings for both the regular and the miscellaneous genealogical files for the name Johnson, and I did not find a file listed as Johnson alone, but I did find one listed as Johnson-Johnston.								
Johnson-Johnston	(93 Pages) \$20.00	---	\$2.90	\$22.90	(12 Pages) \$5.00	---	.98c	\$5.98

After 30 days in your possession, it is requested that the materials be returned to me via first Class Mail.

Yours sincerely, *Connie Andrea*  
Connie Andrea

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Mrs. O. Clayton Mitchell  
905 Judson Road  
Longview, Texas  
75601

# OFFICIAL RECORDS RESEARCH

Checklist by Year and State

Johnston  
FAMILY

Name Date	Birth page	Books or Periodicals	Cemetery	Church	Criminal	Death	Deeds on Land	Divorce	Immig- ration	Legal for Govt. Invent	Marriage	Pass- port	School	Service	Social	Tax	Will	Other
6 5 1760 James Johnston	302-3						Bought 200A	Bladen Co NC E side of Downing Creek for L 30 proc.										
29 1 1772 James Johnston granted 28 4 1768	303-4						Bought for L 26 proc.	Bladen Co NC										
9 7 1772 Solomon Johnston	315-6						deed for Hugh Brown											
3 10 1771 Solomon Johnston	316-7						Permit of St Matthew in Prov of GA to Hugh Brown deed											
25 10 1772 William Johnston	331-2						deed 640A for L 100 proc											
{ James Elizabeth							"											
30 12 1773 Solomon Johnston	349-51						50A NE Downing Creek patent 22-12-1770 bought by John Branch adj. to Solomon											
2 12 1768 Solomon Johnston	425-6	Bladen Co				100A	deed of John Branch to Arch Smith											
29 10 1774 Solomon Johnston	428-9						Land boundary											
7 8 1774 James Johnston 9 1 1772 (28 4 1768)	433-4	Bladen Co					Land Mill near Downing Creek L 20											
8 1774 James Johnston 14 7 1772	434-5						sold 100A for L 25 to Thos Little											
11 1764 James Johnston	444-5						bought 200A L 120											
3 4 1764 James Johnston 2 11 1764	446-7						sold 5 side Downing Creek 200A L 100 proc											
Aug 1770 Robert Johnston	470						dit											

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

Mr. O. Clayton Mitchell  
905 Judson Road  
Longview, Texas  
75601

# OFFICIAL RECORDS RESEARCH

### Checklist by Year and State

*Johnson*  
FAMILY

[illegible]



William Johnston  
Of Isle Of Wight County, Virginia  
And His Descendants  
1648-1964

A Genealogical Study of One Branch  
of the Family in the South

By  
COY K. JOHNSTON  
"and  
HUGH B. JOHNSTON

SHREVE MEMORIAL LIBRARY  
SHREVEPORT, LOUISIANA

*Published by*  
COY K. JOHNSTON  
WEST HARTFORD, CONNECTICUT  
1965

*Shreveport*

## Historical Note — Johnstons in Scotland



Clan Johnston

Johnston as a family name first appeared in Scotland in the 12th century. In ancient documents and rolls it is recorded in several variations, viz.: Jhonestoun, Johnnestoun, Johnnestoun, Johnnestoune, Johnnstoun, Johnstown, Jonestone, Jonestoune, Jonistun, Jhonston, Johnstone, and more often Johnston. In America many Johnstons have dispensed with the "t," and the name appears as Johnson in the early land grant and patent records of the Colony of Virginia.

Robert Bruce, Lord of Annandale and King of Scotland, in the 12th century granted lands in Annandale, referred to as John's Town or Johnston, to John, designated John de Johnstoun. MacVeigh, a Scottish authority, has written: "... from the position taken by this John of Johnston and descendants, it is evident that he was a man of gentle birth and he probably came to Dumfriesshire with the Bruces." It is judged that the Johnstons were a branch of the celebrated Comyn family, and came originally from Loraine in Normandy with William the Conqueror in 1066. This judgment is based on the seal used by Sir John of Johnston and his son, Sir Gilbert of Johnstoun, in 1296 when they signed the Ragman Roll, an act of submission to Edward I. Sir Gilbert of Johnstoun is sometimes credited with the establishment of the Clan Johnston.

Early records associate John and his son Gilbert of Johnston with the Bruces, Lords of Annandale. One such record is a pledge of an early Sir Gilbert of Johnston for his overlord, Sir Robert of Bruce, in an agreement with his mother and her second husband,

*Johnston*

# The Surnames of Scotland

385

(*Bain*, iv, 1465), Sir Nicholays Johannis, perpetual chaplain of the altar of Holy Cross, Brechin, 1493, appears in the same document as Sir Nicholas Johnson (REB., ii, 137), and Thomas Jonsoun was burgess of Ayr in 1503 (*Friars Ayr*, p. 70). Some MACIANS, q.v., have Englished their name Johnson. The northern (Caithness) Johnsons are descended from John, third son of George Gunn, the Crowner. Johnnesson 1424, Johnnessone 1530, Johnseun 1565, Jonson 1422, Jonsone 1510.

JOHNSTON, JOHNSTONE. Shortly after 1174 John the founder of the family of Johnstone, gave his name to his lands in Annandale, Dumfriesshire, whence his son Gilbert took his surname. "Who John, the father of Gilbert, was it is now perhaps impossible to determine. He may have been a native settler who, when the Bruces were made lords of Annandale, elected to hold his lands from them, or, as seems most likely, he followed his overlords from their Yorkshire, or more southern, estates, and was gifted with the lands to which he gave his name, and which, later, formed the parish and barony of Johnstone" (*Sc. Peer.*, i, p. 231). Gilbert, son of John, appears in charters granted by William, lord of Annandale, 1195-1215. Within the same period he is also styled Gilbertus de Jonistoun, "thus in a brief space showing both the patronymic and the territorial surname" (*ibid.*, p. 230). Gilbert, son of John, witnessed a charter by William Bruce to Adam de Carlyle between 1194 and 1214, and as Gillebertus de Jonistune he witnessed a charter of the lands of Pennersaugh within the same period (*Annandale*, i, p. 2, 3). Robertus de Jonistoun witnessed a charter by Gilbert of Glencarny to Duncan of Feryndraweht, c. 1281-98 (*Grant*, iii, p. 7). Johan de Jonestone, knight of the county of Dumfries, Gilbert de Jonestone of Dumfriesshire, and Thomas de Jonestone of Roxburghshire, rendered homage, 1296. The seal of Johan shows a shield with two garbs (?) and a canton dexter over a third; charges indistinct, *S' Iohis de Ionestone militis*, while the seal of Gilbert is a gem bearing a head in profile, *S' Gilberti de Ionestoun* (*Bain*, ii, p. 185, 200, 202, 549). Stephen de Johnston, called the Clerk, said to have been a younger brother of the laird of Annandale, was secretary to Thomas, earl of Mar who died in 1377 (*Inverurie*, p. 453). Aye (= Adam) Jonson was present at the perambulation of the bounds of Kyrknes and Louchor, 1395 (RPSA., p. 3), and William Jonson of Mourthull was one of the assizors on the marches of Woodwrae, 1388 (*Bamff*, p. 22). Andrew Johnson (? for Johnston) called "Schaklok" was admitted burgess of Aberdeen, 1436 (NSCM., i, p. 4), and Adam

of Jonstoun was one of the conservators of the truce between Scotland and England, 1451 (*Bain*, iv, 1239). John Johnston alias Jonston, a native of the vill of Jonstone in Scotland, received letters of denization in England, 1463, and Adam of Johnston, Robin of Johnston, Gilbert of Johnston, and Mathewe of Johnstone, who petitioned for safe conducts to travel in England in the same year (*Bain*, iv, 1335, 1340), probably derived their surnames from Perth which was often named Johnstoun or St. Johnstoun in record. Another territorial family of Johnstones took their name from the lands of Jonystoun, now Johnstonburn, an estate in the parish of Humble, East Lothian. Hugh de Jonystoun witnessed a charter of these lands to the House of Soltre (Sotra), c. 1250 (*Soltre*, p. 31). Between 1296 and 1324 John de Jonystoun "quondam filius Hugonis de Jonystoun" resigned to Soltre "totam terram meam de Jonystoun cum omnibus libertatibus et aysiamendis" (*ibid.*, p. 40). Robert Johnston alias "Ding the Devill" in record, 1609 (RPC., viii, p. 778). In former days the Johnstones formed one of the most powerful and turbulent clans of the West Border, and were at constant feud with their neighbors, especially the Maxwells, hence probably their ironical description, "the gentle Johnstones." Jhonestowne 1609, Jhonstoun 1616, Johanstoun 1450, Johnestoun 1493, Johnestowne 1530, Johngston 1736, Johnnesone 1530, Johnnestoun 1608, Johnnestowne 1558, Johnnstoun 1503, Johnstounne 1575, Joneston 1245, Jonhesone 1491, Jonhstone 1499, Joniston 1329, Jonstoun 1683.

JOINER. A variant of JENNER, q.v., influenced by the occupative name 'joiner.' Alexander Joyner in Aberdeen, 1798 (*Aberdeen CR.*).

JOINSON. A north English form of Johnson. Donald Joinson was married in December, 1941. See JOYNSON.

JOLLIE, JOLLY. Alan Joly apud Bervy had a precept of remission in 1492 (RSS., i, 17), and James Joly was vicar of Dalry in 1541 (*Anderson*). Janet Jolly in Leslie, 1646 (PBK., p. 294). George Jollie was retoured heir of his brother, Robert Jollie, burgess of Edinburgh, 1677 (*Retours, Edinburgh*, 1243), and Janet Jolly appears at Custitoun, 1681 (*Kirkcudbright*). Charles Jolly or Jollie was prisoner in Canongate Tolbooth, Edinburgh, 1684 (BOEC., ix, p. 121, 123), and Mr. George Jollie was minister in Cockenzie, 1689 (RPC., 3. ser. xiv, p. 325). Rev. James Jollie was senior chaplain of Church of Scotland and chaplain of St. Andrew's Church, Madras. Weekley says from older Joliffe (p. 289), and Harrison says from ME. *joly*, *joli*, merry, gay.

the Earl of Dunbar, dated November 1, 1218. A still earlier record of a John of Johnston is from the year 1165.

In ancient times the Chief of the Clan Johnston held the office of Steward of Annandale, and often was Warden of the western marches. In suppressing predatory border incursions, the Johnstons distinguished themselves by their valor, and assumed the device of the winged spur and the motto, "Aye Ready." A later Sir John Johnston was a leader in the famous Battle of Chevy Chase, fought in 1338 in which the English were defeated, and another, Adam Johnston, commanded the right wing of the Scottish Army at the Battle of Lochmafenstone, fought in 1448 in which 6,000 Englishmen were routed. When not in conflict with the English, the Johnstons waged constant warfare with the Douglasses and Maxwells, thoroughly defeating the latter at the celebrated Battle of Dryfe. They not only patrolled the western marches, but were daring border raiders. Sir Walter Scott in *The Fair Maid of Perth* said:

Within the bounds of Annandale  
The gentle Johnstones ride;  
They have been there a thousand years,  
And a thousand more they'll bide.

About 1347 the Johnstons discarded the old Johnston Arms, which resembled those of the Comyn family, then unpopular, and new Arms were adopted, based, like the Arms of most Annandale families, on those of overlords Bruce and Randolph. The new Coat was: Argent a saltire sable, on a chief of the second three cushions of the first.

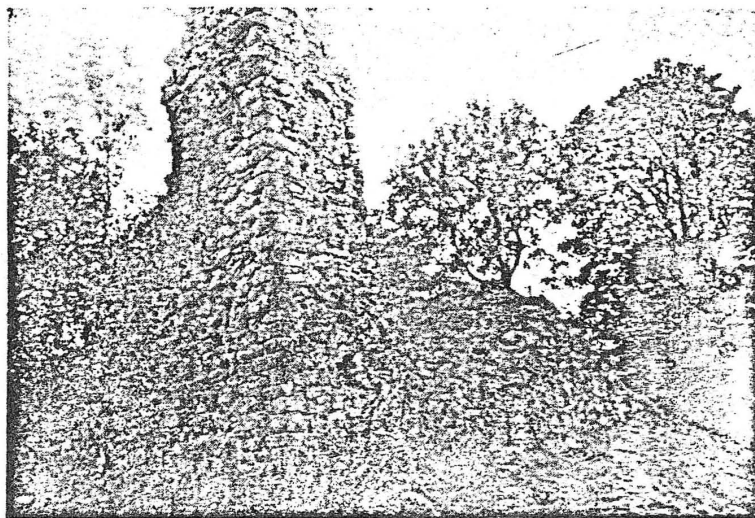
Several titles have been conferred on the Chief of the Clan Johnston. Sir James Johnston was created Lord Johnstone and Earl of Hartfell. His son James, by whom he was succeeded, was created Earl of Hartfell and Annandale, and his son William was made Marquess of Annandale. This branch of the family is now represented by the Hope-Johnstones. Two other titles are the Barony of Johnston (represented in 1925 by the 10th Baronet, Sir George Johnston) and the Baronetcy of Nova Scotia, the seat of which is Caskieben in Aberdeenshire.

After the annexation of Scotland in 1603 upon the ascension to the throne of England of James IV of Scotland, the need to guard the border ceased, and as that had been the principal occupation of the Johnstons many were idled. And many of them emigrated to Virginia in the decades following the establishment of the Colony in 1607. "Ships, more or less ill-provided for carrying human beings, went direct from . . . the mouth of the Annan . . ." In this setting William Johnston appeared in Virginia — but whether by birth or as an emigrant has not been established.

Coy K. Johnston



## ANNANDALE



The surviving ruins of Castle Lochwood, the ancient ancestral Johnston fortress, in Annandale, Dumfriesshire, Scotland.

Barren wastes and dismal weather  
Make me long for Scottish heather  
Blooming 'neath fair sunny skies  
In a land like Paradise.

Morrow yields itself to morrow  
While my heart reviews in sorrow  
Only dreams of yesterday  
Passed in scenes now far away:

Annan River gently flowing  
Through the valley green and growing,  
Past the ancient pile and wood  
Where the castle Lochwood stood;

Sheep upon the hillside browsing,  
Cattle in the meadows drowsing,  
Sunset ere the fall of night  
Soothing man with gentle light;

Peaceful cots there in the village,  
Safe from worldly strife and pillage,  
Near the Kirk so old and gray  
Where my bonnie sleeps today.

—Hugh B. Johnston (January 16, 1941)

to  
Je  
fr  
de  
be  
Th  
Ca  
Gi

## THE BATTLE OF DRYFE SANDS

December 7, 1593

"Ye men of Annan, are ye ready?" cried  
The chieftain of the Clan, and they replied,  
"Aye, ready!" and against the Maxwell foe  
Addressed their claymores, striking blow on blow.  
The Sands of Dryfe had ne'er before beheld  
The like of wounds from which the life-blood welled;  
And though outnumbered nearly two to one,  
The Clan of Johnstone fought from sun to sun,  
Until the Maxwell ranks grew thin and tired  
And cursed that Castle Lochwood e'er was fired.  
The blood-red sun had nearly run its race  
When Sir James Johnstone met Lord Maxwell face  
To face, and now at last their ancient strife  
Was settled by the all-avenging knife.  
Lord Maxwell frowned with deadly hate and smote  
A back-hand blow at Sir James Johnstone's throat.  
Sir Jamie nimbly stepped aside and pressed  
His swordpoint deep into Lord Maxwell's breast,  
And coldly smiled to see him sink down dead,  
While all the craven Maxwells turned and fled.

—Hugh B. Johnston (April 16, 1935)

---

*Note:* The feud was renewed in 1602, and at a meeting in 1608 arranged to attempt a reconciliation of the Clans Johnstone and Maxwell, Sir James Johnstone was treacherously murdered by John, 9th Lord Maxwell, who fled from Scotland. Lord Maxwell was tried *in absentia*, convicted and condemned to death. On returning to Scotland four years later, a kinsman betrayed him; he was apprehended, and hanged at Edinburgh May 31, 1613. The feud is celebrated in two old Scottish ballads — *The Lads of Wamphray* (a Parish of Annandale), of about forty couplets, and *Lord Maxwell's Last Goodnight*, in two versions, each of sixteen quatrains.

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

INDEX

Hyde, Heartwell 60; Henry 61; Mary 62.  
Hynes, Christopher 98; Thomas 65.  
Hyman, Eliazar 92; Hugh 93; John 93;  
Thomas 93; William 90, 92.  
Hynes, see Hines.  
H---, Jesse 104a.  
  
Iden, Jacob 151.  
Iler, John 58.  
Iles, William 58.  
Ingles, John 64.  
Inglish, John 144.  
Ingrum, Edwen 102; Isaac 78; James 19;  
John 19; Joseph 77; Shadrick 79.  
Inman, Judith 113.  
Inscow, Reubin 49; Stephen 48.  
Ipack, Christian 87; William 88.  
Irby, Edmund 61; William 101.  
Iredell, James 27.  
Irwin, Burrel 49; Joseph 78.  
Isaac, Rachel 173.  
Isbell, Ben 150; Daniel 175; James 175;  
Jason 150; Nancy 175; Peter 64; Thomas  
151, 175; Wm. 176.  
Isler, Hester 88; John 88.  
Isoun, J. 143.  
Israel, Michael 172.  
Ivab, George 157.  
Ivans, Thomas 163.  
Iver, Joshua 132.  
Ives, Sarah 89; Timothy 65.  
Ivey, Robert 70; Lott 143.  
Ivory, Hilton 61.  
  
Jacks, Richard 15, 152; Thomas 152;  
William 175.  
Jackson, Benj. 146; Curtis 151; Daniel  
106; Drury 169; Edward 90; George 24,  
90, 135; Gibson 59; Henry 98, 168; Jacob  
151; James 146, 174(2); John 23, 79, 88,  
150, 151, 161; Joshua 128; Leml. 93;  
Moses 130, 131; Peter 164; Richard 107;  
Samuel 52, 93, 130, 151(2); Shadd. 19;  
Solom. 161; Suzzanah 181; Tilton 128;  
William 58, 60, 66(2), 130, 173, 181;  
Zachariah 124; (illegible) 103.  
Jacobs, Henry 26; Jacob 115; Wm 52.  
Jadwin, Jeremiah; Also see Godwin.  
James, Abraham 144; Ann 9; Charles 30,  
169; David 106; Elias 30; Elisha 106;  
Isack 167; James 36, 138; Jer. 9; Jesse  
106; Samuel 124; Thomas 30; Wm. 29,  
124, 149.  
Janet, R. 122.  
Januway, Joseph 147.  
Jaramon/Jermon, Jonathan 148; Robt. 88;  
Thos. 119; Wm. 87, 84.

Jarrell, John F. 61.  
Jarret, Abraham 121; Daniel 114;  
Elizabeth 165; Isack 121; John 118;  
Richard 114.  
Jarvis, Elipholet 144; Jabes 144; John  
144; Reziah 144.  
Jasper, Elizth. 75.  
Jaycocks, Eliza 130.  
Jean, Steven 151; William 107.  
Jediouns, Roger 143.  
Jeffers/Jeffress, Joseph 163; Simon 114;  
---m 56.  
Jelks, Richard 87.  
Jemison, Bond 26.  
Jenkins, Cadar 13; David 113; Gor. 121;  
Henry 117; James 56; Jesse 166; John  
91, 117, 139; Joshua 117; Lewis 13, 120;  
Osburn 91; Thomas 98, 107, 168; Timothy  
91; Winburn 96, 115; Wm. 62, 91, 121.  
Jennet, James 71; John 74; Joseph 72, 74;  
Robert 74; Sarah 74.  
Jennings/Jlains/Jineans, Demsey 126;  
Isaac 125; James 124; John 125, 146,  
173, 179; Joseph 125; Lemuel 125;  
Luke 179.  
Jentry, Arthur 153.  
Jerman, Henry 76a; William 88.  
Jernigan, Elisha 33; Jasper 77; Lewis 77.  
Jessepp, Joseph 151; Timothy 151; Thomas  
151.  
Jester, Samuel 47.  
Jeter, Edmond 107.  
Jett, Arthur 143; James 49.  
Jhonkil, Abraham 104a.  
Jiggets, Edward 113.  
Jirman, William 87.  
Joans, Benj. 175; Henry 174.  
Johns, Arthur 146.  
Johnson, Absalom 117; Alexr. 20, 173;  
Arthur Baley 83; Benjamin 116, 152,  
164, 177, 180; Chas. 152; Coleaso 85;  
David 180; Elijah 68; Elisha 152;  
Elizabeth 104; Geo. 180; Gideon 48;  
Isaac 152; Isham 50; James 163; Jeffery  
180; Jeremiah 76; Jesse 92; John 100,  
104, 152(2), 180; Jonathan 48, 158; Joseph  
100, 110, 111(2), 149; Joshua 79, 93; M.  
Duke 161; Moses 78, 81; Philip 161, 177;  
Rachel 177; Randle 158(2); Reuben 177;  
Robert 81, 95; Samson 81; Samuel 177;  
Silas 110; Solomon 83; Thomas 105, 140,  
150, 177; Vaughn 107; Wm. 9, 49, 83, 138,  
153, 154, 161, 177, 180; Zack 141.  
Johnston, Abraham 61, 90; Absalum 81;  
Amos 79(2); Barnaba 115, 116; Benj. 34,  
44, 54, 111, 181; Burrel 83; Charles 67;  
Daniel 111; Dardan 116; Elijah 112;

INDEX

Elizabeth 79; Ethildred 79;  
163; Isaac 121; Isham 10;  
James 23, 24, 53; Joel 40;  
7, 119; Joseph 37, 54; Lemuel 120;  
Kln 44; Lewis 61; Marting 120;  
Mosse 79, 82; Noel 49, 80; Ollive 31;  
Ollive 31; Richard 22; Robin 12; Sadra  
86; Samuel 54; Sill 80; Starting 70;  
Thomas 36, 119; Travis 80; Wm. 62, 80,  
100, 171; Wm. E. 161; Willis 118.  
Joiner, Thomas 92.  
Joiner, Ezekiel 177; Thomas 178.  
Jolley, Mallacha 74; Mary 61.  
Jones, A. 106; Abraham 34, 56, 74, 104, 72;  
Ambrose 50; Ann 23, 31; Anna 155;  
Anthony 31; Benj. 120, 149, 162; Bilah  
155; Brazenton 50; Chas. 40, 52, 104, 104a;  
David 23, 40, 41; Demsey 120; Elisha  
163, 164; Elizabeth 62; Fill 68; Fowler  
52; Francis 57; Fredrick 90, 105, 109;  
Frelley 158; Griffith 36; Harwood 110;  
Henry 58, 72, 86, 128; Henry Restore 69;  
Hezekiah 41, 43; Isaac 80, 150; Isham  
110; Jacob 151; James 10, 22, 38, 40(2),  
42, 85, 88, 90, 153(2), 155(2); Jarvis 127;  
Jears 127; Jesse 31, 38; John 21, 30, 41,  
50, 62, 70(2), 71, 85, 90, 96, 104, 110(2),  
112, 119, 136, 141, 169, 171; John H. 90;  
John Litten 146; Joseph 22, 131, 155;  
Joshua 20, 39, 172, 176; Leonard 161;  
Levy 145; Lewis 32, 40, 107; Lucy 60,  
169; Margret 155; Martha 112; Mary 33,  
167, 181; Mathers 80; Maurice 72; Moses  
43, 52; Peter 117, 162, 176; Reubin 51;  
Richard 56, 72, 93, 106, 164; Robert 110,  
165; Russel 176; Samuel 30, 54; Sarah 68;  
Shadrick 79; Simon 58; Siol 106; Solomon  
72, 112; Suga 163; Thos. 21, 23, 26, 47, 69,  
70, 83, 146; Vincen 171; Vinkler 45;  
William 21, 47, 52, 62, 89, 90, 106, 107, 110,  
120, 171, 181; Willie 64; --- 80.  
Joiner, see Joyner.  
Joiner, Ezekiel 167.  
Jordan/Jorden/Jerdin, Abner 80; Abraham  
73; Arthur 55; Benjamin 26; Calob 26;  
David 104; Edward 66; Henry 29, 83; Isaac  
11, 125; Jacob 26; James 10, 12(2), 78;  
Jeremiah 43; John 12, 54, 155; Jonathan  
26; Jos. 26(2), 66, 115; Marcellas 166;  
Richard 75, 116; Josiah 26; Mary 10;  
Nathen 26; Ruben 98; Thos. 73, 127;  
William 10, 68, 93, 123.  
Jessey, James 62; John 114.  
Jowers, Thomas 140.  
Joyce, Alexr. 147; Caleb 95; Isaac 147;  
John 85; Martin 95.  
Joyner/Joiner, Abraham 112; Absalom 113;

Blount 68; Bridgman 57; Clay 68; Henry  
57, 68; Jesse 112; Jiles 113; Joel 68;  
John 57; Jonathan 68; Mathews 62;  
Theophilus 57; Thomas 97.  
Judd, Nathaniel 179; Robert 179; Rowland  
161, 179(2).  
Judge, James 69.  
Jenkins, James 113; Mary 113; Thos 168.  
Jural, David 121.  
Justis, Laben 117; John 61; Richard 108.  
Jutthre, John 106.  
  
Kail, Ceder 11; Demsy 11; John 11; Widow  
Rebecca 11.  
Kanaday, Mark 172; Samuel 173; also see  
Canady.  
Karr, Elisabeth 143; William 152.  
Kathorn, see Cathorn.  
Kauffman, David 58.  
Kay, John 108.  
Keachey, James 138; John 138; Margaret  
138.  
Kean/Keen, George 78; James 43; John  
81, 152; Lamuel 43; Sasser 81.  
Kearns, William 147.  
Kearny, Edmund 167; James 167(2); Phil  
163.  
Keaton, Henry 125; John 126; Joseph 125  
(2); Patrik 125; Sarah 126; Stephen 125;  
William 126; Zachariah 125, 126.  
Keddel, Mark 144.  
Keech, Joseph 71; Jasper 73.  
Keeglin, --- 124.  
Keel, Chs. 125; Ezekiel 137; Hardy 137;  
James 137; Samuel 162.  
Keen, see Kean.  
Keeling, John 55; Leonard 180; Osborn  
180.  
Keith, Duncan 146.  
Kellam, see Kellam.  
Kell, Robbin 182.  
Kellam/Kellum/Kehham, Elijah 87;  
Nathaniel 87.  
Kellensworth, John 80.  
Keller, John 176.  
Kelley, Benjn. 161; Betsey 86; Chas. 80;  
Edward 40; Jethro 123; John 64, 80;  
Savery 81; Samuel 23, 100; Thos. 45;  
Wm. 23, 42, 95.  
Kellum, see Kellam.  
Kelsaw, Archibald 104.  
Kemp, William 108.  
Kenaday, see Kennedy & Kanaday & Canady.  
Kenan, James 33; M. J. 34; Wm. 37.  
Kendal, William 101.  
Kendrick, Isham 169; Thos. 46.  
Keneklin, John 64.

From Gautier ... 10-15-67  
**Pvt. Johnston Discharged, To Reenlist**

By Mrs. P. C. Ziegler

Pvt. Howard A. Johnston of Fort Jackson, S. C., arrived home with his discharge to visit his father J. E. Johnston and Mrs. Johnston. Howard will reenlist in a few weeks.

Jim Ziegler of Ocean Springs was guest of his sister Mrs. Rosalie Raston.

Mrs. J. E. Johnston and daughter Miss Virginia Ruth Walker and grandson Danny Clark of Gautier visited Mrs. Johnston's mother Mrs. J. M. Strickland in Brooklyn Saturday.

Mrs. Carl Delcomyn and Mr. and Mrs. Edward Seward of Bayou la Batre spent Sunday with Mrs. Delcomyn's daughter Mrs. Hurley Guillotte in Gautier.

Mrs. Romas Webb is spending a few days in Gulfport visiting friends and relatives.

Mrs. Walterine Ott spent the weekend in Biloxi visiting friends.

Mr. and Mrs. C. H. Sharp, Jr., and Mrs. James Adams are on the sick list.

Mrs. Peter Guillotte returned

to her home after a few days in the Gulfport Memorial Hospital for a medical checkup and X-ray.

Mrs. E. R. Johnson, president of the Gautier PTA, announced that the meeting scheduled for Thursday night had been postponed due to flu. She also announced that the hallowe'en party had been postponed due to the same cause.

Mrs. Hurley Guillotte and children are spending a week with her mother Mrs. Carl Delcomyn and brother-in-law and sister Mr. and Mrs. Edward Seward in Bayou la Batre, Ala.

Mrs. Nellie King has returned to her home in Gautier after an extended visit with her son B. R. King and family in Biloxi.

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE



THE MISSISSIPPI PRESS

# nized as Women of Achievement by Ne

Mississippi State Conference and past state of Mississippi district president of the Financial Women International.

• Pam Hull of Moss Point is co-owner and barber instructor of the Academy of Hair Design in Moss Point and was recently appointed to a second five year term as vice-president of the Moss Point School Board. She previously worked in Judge Jim Davis Hull's, her husband's law office, for 16 years as an office manager/paralegal.

• Theresa M. "Tess" Johnson of Pascagoula is a recent retiree after 50 years in providing banking services to the Mississippi Gulf Coast. She began her career in 1947 as an entry level employee with the Pascagoula-Moss Point Bank. In 1985, when Pascagoula-Moss Point Bank merged with Hancock Bank, she was promoted to executive vice-president.

• Lynda Noble Lee of Ocean Springs is the assistant superintendent-personnel for the Ocean Springs School District. She began her teaching career as an elementary school teacher in 1969 in Hattiesburg and in 1971, she transferred to Ocean



Adolph



Graczyk



Holmes



Hull



Johnson



Lee

Springs. She is a graduate of Leadership Jackson County and has served on various educational committees including the Mississippi School Executive Management Institute Task Force. She is a member of the Mississippi Association of Personnel Administrators, Fort Maurepas Reading Association, International Reading Association, Ocean Springs Education Foundation, Phi Delta Kappa and other educational organizations.

• Jane Holley Martin of Gautier is a retired business woman. She has been active in many Gautier and Jackson County events, including events coordinator of the Gautier Economic Development Association and as chairman of the Gautier Mullet Festival, Gautier Christmas Parade and Gautier Easter Egg Hunt. She has served as volunteer for the Singing River Hospital Auxiliary, Red Cross, Girl Scouts, March of Dimes, Jackson County Welcome Center and

many other various charities.

• Jean B. Peden of Gulfport is a retired public school educator. She is the chairman of the board of trustees of the Mississippi Gulf Coast Community College. She is serving as a board member of the Mississippi Public Education Forum and Mississippians for Change. She is the vice-president of the Mississippi AFL-CIO and is a trustee with the South Central Labor Union.

• Sue Wright of Lucedale is an advertising sales representative with

The M  
ber of  
Devel  
Club

## Card of Thanks

The Family of the late **Charlotte M. Chatman** would like to thank the relatives, friends, and medical staff; for their prayers, kind words of encouragement, and concern during our hour of bereavement.

**The Chatman, Helton  
Moore and Harris Family**

CA

• H  
• S  
• M  
• L  
• G  
• C  
• L

Mon  
Sa



**Gospel Lighthouse**  
**BLE BOOK CENTERS**



Democrats is to get together on essentials and lay aside factional quarrels. The Democrat that for selfish reasons is trying to disrupt the party at this time should be warned to desist and advised that only those who fight for the general good can expect consideration and reward hereafter.

Now that the Senate Committee has followed the recommendations of the majority of the engineer reports to build the Panama canal on the sea-level plan, there should be no more delay in pushing the work. There is no doubt that in view of the danger to locks and dams from earthquakes, the sea-level type is the only safe one. It may cost a little more and take a little longer to build, and those who talked so much about making the "dirt fly" may be disgruntled, but making haste slowly in a work of this magnitude is the only safe policy.

Mississippi. All bids must be accompanied by certified check for one-tenth of the value of bonds bid for, and the right is reserved to reject any and all bids.

JAS. K. VARDAMAN,  
Governor.

It is reported that the Republicans of Delaware are about to get together and elect Col. Henry A. Dupont to the United States Senate. Col. Dupont has several millions invested in the powder trust, which has been recently subjected to a hot fire in the Senate by Mr. Bacon of Georgia for robbing the Government. Since Addicks has spent all his surplus arising from the gas trust, no doubt Col. Dupont will be able to harpoonize the party by the use of his barrel, and thus place himself in a position to protect the powder trust by means of his vote and influence against the attacks of the Democrats.

Since the 1st of January Commissioner Cole has forced four fraternal insurances concerns to quit business in this State, being satisfied that they were fraudulent or not conducting business in accordance with the statutes.

A very careful scrutiny is now being given by the commissioner to the financial status of the fire insurance companies licensed in the State to ascertain if they have been impaired to the point of insolvency by the San Francisco disaster.

#### The Very Best Remedy for Bowel Trouble.

Mr. M. P. Burroughs, an old and well-known resident of Bluffton, Ind., says: "I regard Chamberlain's Colic, Cholera and Diarrhoea Remedy as the very best remedy for bowel trouble. I make this statement after having used the remedy in my family for several years. I am never without it." This remedy is almost sure to be needed before the summer is over. Why not buy it now and be prepared for such an emergency? For sale by McVea Young, Scranton, Miss.

The paper read by Mrs. Alma Dorsey Birdsall, of the Yazoo Sentinel, before the Mississippi Press Association at Gulfport last week on the essentials to a successful newspaper was one of the most thoughtful and practical essays on newspaper work this writer has ever heard from any source. The Yazoo Sentinel stands in the front rank of Mississippi weekly newspapers in the matter of general excellence, and itself is a true incarnation of the ideas presented by Mrs. Birdsall to the Mississippi editors. With such an helpmeet, it is no wonder Bro. Birdsall publishes the popular and newsworthy paper he does.

[Brookhaven Leader]

acre tract on Market street from Charles R. Hall for \$2000, and Mr. W. Davis and brother, of Ocean two lots on South Pascagoula corner of Washington street, from Messrs. L. E. Cox and A. A. Gut. These transfers were through Rev. L. E. Hall. This is a denunciation of the commercial development of our future deep water city.

#### DEATH OF CHESTER O. YATES

Last Friday morning at 9:20 Mr. Chester O. Yates, a well-known wheelwright of Moss Point, died in front of Mr. C. H. Alley's chandlery store, from heart failure while on his way to the Palace to consult Dr. W. R. Kell, whose care he was. His body was prepared for burial at the boarding of Mrs. Kate Torjusen, from whom was taken to Slidell, La., for burial, accompanied by Mr. M. A. D. Deceased was born in Handsboro, forty-eight years ago. He is a by five children, namely, David, Willie and Emma Yates, of Scranton, Texas. He was a good and citizen.

The Gulf Coast Baptist Association met in the Baptist church at Hattiesburg, Miss., on Wednesday, at 2 p. m. Dr. Grace, of Gulfport, was chosen Moderator, and B. Boone, of Wiggins, was elected and treasurer. The church was well represented and the sitting of unusual interest. There were fine speeches by visiting ministers on the various subjects brought before the body. The good people of Hattiesburg did the beautiful thing of entertainment, and everyone went off pleasantly. The Association adjourned on Thursday evening.

CHARLES G. JOHNSON      FORREST J. JOHNSON

# 1906 JOHNSON BROS. 1906

**THE POPULAR PRICE GROCERY  
AND GENERAL MERCHANDISE STORE**

Corner Pascagoula St. and Jackson Ave., Scranton, Miss.

Pushing to the front with the best qualities of

## CHOICE GROCERIES, FEED, PRODUCE, ENAMEL, TIN AND CROCKERYWARE.

Best Values Ever Sold in Family Wants.

Phone 14.      Quick Free Delivery.

TAM 10 1906 - 50 Cms

*Democrat Star June 1, 1906*



FRIDAY, DECEMBER 8, 2006

THE MISSISS

## FACES OF THE COAST



Christy Pritchett/The Mississippi Press

### Earline Johnson

**E**arline Johnson has been working at Johnson Brothers Jewelry Co. since she and her late husband, Hardy, open the business in 1946. Johnson Brothers Jewelry Co. has become a landmark

Pascagoula business that generations of customers have visited. Earline has been helping customers in her store since it opened. Johnson enjoys talking with her regular customers and says she's

developed a friendship with many of the people in the community over the years. Johnson says she has enjoyed working in the jewelry business and serving her community.

**OBITUARIES** —

## Those amazing students

*America's Junior Miss and LSU freshman Susan Hammett tours the campus with her father, alumnus Larry Hammett.*

*After being named America's Junior Miss, Susan Hammett experienced life in the fast lane. Though things are slower now, she's*



# Not Just Another Freshman

**By Lynn Dias**

LSU has its share of pretty girls on campus. It has a more-than-fair proportion of intelligence around, too. So when beauty and intelligence combine, it's sure to be a winning combination.

And win is exactly what young Susan Hammett did. The LSU freshman from Hattiesburg, Miss., was named America's Junior Miss during competition in Mobile, Ala., this summer.

Susan, daughter of former LSU athlete Dr. Larry Hammett, (A&S)'59, (MD)'63, has an LSU Alumni Federation Top 100 Scholarship to her credit as well as a \$25,000 scholarship she won when she was named America's Junior Miss. And add to that

scholarships she won when she was named Mississippi's Junior Miss, plus a \$4,000 scholarship she was awarded when she won the creative and performing arts portion of the national Junior Miss competition.

The petite brunette turned down the chance to attend any other university in the nation for LSU. After she won the America's Junior Miss title, a number of those who interviewed her tried to talk her into using her scholarship winnings toward an Ivy League education. "It (the \$25,000-plus) wouldn't last two years there," is Susan's sentiment.

Her father, being an LSU grad, and the University's speech and hearing curriculum helped to steer Susan toward LSU. "I narrowed down my choices to LSU and USM (University of Southern Mississippi in Hattiesburg)

because of the speech and hearing departments. I wanted to go away from home for awhile," she adds.

Susan got a good taste of being away from home after she won the title. The day after she was selected, she was off to New York City for an appearance on the NBC television network morning program, "Today." "I had to leave straight from the pageant to New York, dirty clothes and all," she recalls. Along the way, her luggage was lost and did not make its way to New York until 3 in the morning.

After a brief return home, Susan was off for a 10-day tour, making appearances in Chicago, New Orleans, Atlanta, Jackson, Miss., and Minneapolis. In New Orleans, she was

(CONTINUED ON PAGE 16)



Freshman/CONTINUED

honored by the Academy of Achievement along with such people as Brooke Shields, Gen. James Dozier and basketball player Ralph Sampson.

While she enjoyed her stay in Chicago where she visited the Kraft headquarters, Susan remembers with a bit of embarrassment and much laughter her appearance at an Atlanta Braves baseball game. "I was supposed to sing the National Anthem. They (Braves' officials) came to me and said, 'We're going to have you catch the first ball.' I said, 'Wait. Isn't it supposed to be throw out the first ball?'" Calling herself less than agile when it comes to baseball, Susan missed the throw by a 12-year-old.

"I have never been so humiliated in all my life!" she says with a smile.

America's Junior Miss is a scholarship program, not a beauty pageant, Susan is quick to point out. "They (the America's Junior Miss program) are trying to get away from the beauty pageant image. The emphasis is on achievement," she explains, adding the nationwide

program awards more than \$2.5 million in scholarships each year to the high school senior women participating.

There was no crown for Susan to wear when she was named the new America's Junior Miss. Instead, flowers and a medallion were given. She has the added distinction of being the 25th America's Junior Miss, following such predecessors as CBS newswoman Diane Sawyer and an IBM executive.

The offer of scholarships is what first attracted Susan to the competition. "Oh no," she says shaking her head when asked if she is a pageant veteran. "In fact, you will find the majority of the girls entered have never been in a pageant before."

To win the title, Susan, as the then-Mississippi's Junior Miss, participated in a week and a half of preliminary competition. The girls had to learn a dance routine to demonstrate poise and appearance and a strenuous routine "like aerobics," she says, to demonstrate their ability, stamina and coordination.

There was also a "creative and

performing arts" division of judging. Susan sang a song she had written, "The First Love," and won that competition. She and the other contestants were also interviewed for 10 minutes each by a panel of five judges.

Another part of the selection process—and perhaps the most important—is academic achievement. In that category, Susan did the best she could have done, earning a perfect 4.0 grade point average in her high school studies.

Susan is now working hard to continue her high marks at LSU. She plans to use her winnings—all of which must go toward academic expenses—to help finance her through graduate school at LSU. Unused funds are returned to the America's Junior Miss program. "If some of the money goes back, good. Someone else can use it," she says. □

*Lynn Dias, a 1978 journalism graduate of LSU, is a writer for the Baton Rouge State-Times.*

Music/CONTINUED

about 5,000) near Atlanta. Lashley was valedictorian of his high school class, and he attended Gordon Junior College in Barnesville, where he won the Music Achievement Award in 1974.

He graduated magna cum laude from Georgia Southern College in Statesville in 1976 with a bachelor of music degree and received his master of music degree from Georgia State University in Atlanta in 1978. He has been at LSU since August of 1980.

He once was turned down for admission to the University of Georgia because the director of music composition and theory there thought he lacked the "capability of pursuing any kind of degree in music."

LSU, however, welcomed Lashley. "I don't care that you have a hearing impairment," Constantinides told him. "All that I care is that you be able to think music."

Lashley theorizes he was born with his love for music.

"My mother says ever since I was born I was fascinated with music," he explains. "She says I had a little music box when I was a baby and I would cry if it was taken away from me. Later I

would get toy musical instruments every Christmas—drums, fiddles, xylophones, guitars and all kinds of toy horns."

His hearing loss became apparent when he was 4 years old. "My mother said she would call me and I wouldn't respond," Lashley says. "She also noticed that I was forever turning the television up."

Lashley was tested for hearing impairment shortly before his fifth birthday, and he was found to have a "moderate" hearing loss in both ears. But his hearing deteriorated rapidly during the next several years.

In 1961 Lashley was taken to Johns Hopkins Medical Center in Baltimore for further tests.

"They did everything but kill me," Lashley grins. "They ran every conceivable test trying to find the cause of my hearing loss. All the tests were negative. Nothing could be found that was the probable cause."

"I have nerve deafness. Thousands of little nerve endings that respond to different tones are dead. A person who has this nerve deafness loses hearing gradually. The high tones go first, and

then it works its way down, like going down the scale of a piano."

Lashley, who has been wearing a hearing aid since he was 5 years old, says he can hear vowels but not consonants when talking to people. He adds that his hearing impediment has affected the way he himself talks—and his voice does seem to have a slightly mechanical quality.

Lashley's voice also has another more desirable quality—enthusiasm. He bubbles when he talks about his music, and he has reason for his optimism. His performance during a recital last March was well received, as was his appearance during the 37th Festival of Contemporary Music last February.

Lashley has long been an admirer of Beethoven. "I cried when I was little when I first found out Beethoven was dead," he says.

And the dead Beethoven continues to be a role model for this ambitious musician who has difficulty hearing his own music. □

*Jim Featherston is an associate professor of journalism at LSU.*

Johnson, La Nore

Adelaidd

Sept. 26.2005

#### JOHNSON

**Mrs. LaNore' Adelaidd Johnson**, 84, of Pascagoula, Miss., passed away Sept. 26, 2005, in Pascagoula. She was born Nov. 19, 1920, in Pascagoula, Miss. Mrs. Johnson was a homemaker and member of Our Lady of Victories Catholic Church. She was preceded in death by her husband, Herman J. Johnson; her parents, Pedro W. Cox and Hermenia Frederic Cox.

Survivors include her children and their spouses, Hermenia (Butch) Shoemaker, Patty (Calvin) Russell, Herman ("Joey") (Carlene) Johnson Jr., Charles (Betty) Johnson, LaNore' Johnson, Jeffrey (Connie) Johnson, Keith Johnson, and Laura (Jim) Waite; her grandchildren, Paul (Susan) Shoemaker, Karen (Richard) Howell, Stephen O'Brien, David (Hope) O'Brien, Patrick (Lynn) Russell, Tammy (Terry) Richards, Chrisley Russell, Jamie Lee (Brad) Reynolds, Jenifer (Mike) McDonough; Thomas (T.J.) Johnson, Jason Johnson, Brit-

tany Crawford, Derek Johnson, Erin Johnson, Tyler Johnson, Caitlin, Johnson, Stephen Johnson, McKenzie Johnson, Daniel Green, Dillon Waite, Alyvia Waite; great-grandchildren, Cortney Ballew, Zachary Shoemaker, Madeleine Howell, Loren Howell III, Blakeney O'Brien, Anna Leigh O'Brien, Patrick Russell, Destin Russell, Laurel Russell, Greenlea Reynolds, Chelsea McDonough, Jaque Johnson, and McKenna Johnson; sisters, Deasy Scordino, Marie Ryan and Gwenie Caughorn; and brother, Lamar Cox.

Visitation will be from 6 to 9 p.m. Wednesday, Sept. 28, 2005, at O'Bryant-O'Keefe Funeral Home, Pascagoula, Miss. Rosary will be at 7 p.m.

The funeral will be at 10 a.m. Thursday, Sept. 29, 2005, at St. Joseph Catholic Church in Moss Point, Miss. Burial will follow in Machpelah Cemetery.

Pallbearers will be her grandsons.

Arrangements by O'Bryant-O'Keefe Funeral Home, Pascagoula, Miss.



# THE CHRONICLE-ST

PASCAGOULA, MISSISSIPPI, FRIDAY, MARCH 22, 1929

## Waters Receding From Highest Rise Since 1916 Mark

Slight Damage to Roads and Outlying  
Homes. Coast Guard to  
Rescue.

With normal train service resumed on the L. & N. railroad between Mobile and New Orleans, all local trains running on schedule time, and the resumption of motor vehicle traffic on the Old Spanish Trail between Moss Point and Mobile, nearly all the inconvenience and discomforts of the recent high waters seem to have disappeared.

The paper mill, which closed down Saturday morning at 6 o'clock due to the high waters blocking the sewers leading from the mill, resumed operations by Tuesday, and is running full time. Many of the families living around the mill, who moved out of their houses last Saturday have returned to their homes and are pursuing their labors as if nothing unusual had happened.

### Escatawpa Bridge Marooned.

The low lands around Moss Point and Kreole are still inundated, and some of the county roads are in an almost impassable condition, but have dried out considerably during the last few days of bright sunshine. The road leading out of Moss Point to the concrete bridge at Escatawpa is still under water on both sides of the bridge as far as the high ground at Escatawpa. Vehicular and other traffic across this stream is being taken care of by a barge which runs from the docks of the Mississippi Export Railroad in Moss Point to the hill on the south side of Escatawpa. This arrangement will probably continue for several days, as the road from the new bridge to Escatawpa is very low and will be the last stretch of road to be cleared of water. Waters Rise Rapidly.

The waters of the Escatawpa River rose rapidly last Friday and Friday night, filling nine-mile lake and running over into the low lands to the east of Moss Point. No apprehension was felt by citizens and officials of any exceptionally high water until Friday night, when it was seen that both the Spanish Trail and the tracks of the L. & N. railroad at Nine-Mile Lake would be inundated. The water rose nine inches during Friday night, inundating Pecan, Orange Grove, Kreole and East Moss Point, covering the Old Spanish Trail from the paper mill nearly to the Alabama state line, and the railroad tracks for a few hundred yards beyond Orange Grove.

By midnight it was considered dangerous for trains to run over the tracks that were under water, and all trains were annulled, the trains reaching Pascagoula during the night and early Saturday morning being held. Some of them were reversed and returned to New Orleans, while those bound for Mobile, were held until the tracks were considered safe. By 3:15 o'clock Saturday afternoon a train was sent through to Mobile, the afternoon trains arrived from Mobile and local train service has continued without interruption.

### Coast Guard to the Rescue.

Passengers arriving from New Orleans on trains due at midnight Friday and at 8:30 Saturday morning were transferred to two Coast Guard patrol boats of the six based at the port, and carried on to Mobile by water. About 80 passengers, as well as mail matter, were transferred in this way. The Wolcott, under command of Boatswain F. Paul, left the city wharf about 10

## LINEMAN DROWNS IN WEST RIVER

James M. Johnston of Gulfport Pulled  
Under Swirling Waters of  
Pascagoula.

James M. Johnston, a valued employee of the Mississippi Power Company, was accidentally drowned in West Pascagoula river Monday afternoon about 1 o'clock while engaged in laying a messenger cable across the river.

He and a fellow workman, Tony Tlasso, were in a skiff making repairs to a cable when the boat was capsized by a floating log. Johnston who was an expert swimmer called to his companion to get hold of some debris and he would go after the boat. After taking about ten strokes he disappeared and did not again come to the surface until his body was taken out of the water some distance away about four hours later. He had the reputation of being a good swimmer.

Johnston was born in Scotland and was 28 years old. His wife, Mrs. Agnes Johnston, and two children, one of whom is two years and the other six months old, survive him. He resided in Gulfport. Surviving him beside the wife and children are the father and mother who are in Scotland, two sisters on Long Island, N. Y., and a brother who is at sea.

Mr. Johnston was a member of the Gulfport Lodge of Odd Fellows and members of the order conducted the impressive burial ceremony at the graveside.

Funeral services were held Tuesday afternoon at 3:30 o'clock.

## RELIEF FUNDS ARE NEEDED AND ASKED

Flood Sufferers Being Cared for by Red  
Cross. Contributions Asked from  
Jackson County Citizens.

The recent floods in Alabama, Georgia and Florida have affected over twenty thousand persons and rendered homeless hundreds of families. Whole towns and villages have been washed away, cattle and stock destroyed, planted crops ruined, causing much suffering and distress, especially in our neighbor state of Alabama.

The American Red Cross as usual has taken charge of the relief work, and announces that a large relief fund is necessary to care for the situation, and is calling for contributions from those who were spared any such loss or suffering. The following telegram was received here by the chairman of the local chapter:

"Washington, D. C., March 19, 1929.  
Chairman Jackson County Chapter,  
A. R. C., Pascagoula, Miss.

"New flood areas in Alabama and Florida have greatly increased Red Cross relief operations in flood territory, comprising Alabama, Georgia, Southern Mississippi and Northern Florida. This will necessitate very large fund for adequate emergency relief, including food, clothing, shelter and medical supplies, and later permanent rehabilitation of flood victims. \* \* \* Secure prompt and generous contributions from your community for more than 15,000 flood sufferers. Am confident your people will wish to give generously for relief of fellow citizens."

## F. S. Canty Heads New Directorate of Commerce Body

Issues Statement Calling on All Mem-  
bers to Help in Making  
Bigger City.

Election of F. S. Canty as president of the Chamber of Commerce at the initial meeting of the new board of directors last Friday night was followed by a vigorous statement from the president that he would put his energies behind the organization and expected the full co-operation of the board of directors and the general membership in making the Chamber of Commerce a powerful factor in Pascagoula's advancement.

Mr. Canty has served as vice-president and succeeds H. F. Gautier who has headed the organization for the past two years. Other officers elected are: H. H. Colle, first vice president; A. H. Bixby, second vice president; L. A. Watts, secretary, and J. W. Brumfield. These officers with H. F. Gautier, Lester Hildebrand, J. H. Pelham, W. R. Guley, H. B. Everett, Jr., Arthur V. Smith and Arthur Allen compose the board of directors for the coming year.

The principal discussion at the meeting besides that of electing officers and hearing the new president outline his policies was in regard to the 1929 budget and consideration of a successor to R. L. Roberts, who has resigned effective April 1 as managing secretary. The matter of selecting a secretary was left open, and officers said they would give this consideration before recommending some one for the place.

That the Chamber of Commerce has an important work to perform and that it has already fully justified continued support of the business interests was voiced by members of the board, who pledged their support to the president in renewing memberships and keeping the organization actively working for the numerous opportunities available to the city.

Mr. Canty has prepared a letter to the members which will be mailed in a few days. "This is your Chamber of Commerce, he says, and Pascagoula is your city. If you are all interested in the welfare of both show your interest by subscribing to at least one or more memberships. It will be an investment from which you will derive many benefits, both directly and indirectly."

Officers of the Chamber invite participation in its affairs and constructive advice and criticism of its work and activities.

## THREE BOUTS MONDAY NIGHT BENEFIT LEGION

Good Show Promised When Seymour  
and Lohman Meet For a Return  
Bout at Firemen's Hall.

The stage is set for the next boxing exhibition at the Firemen's Hall Monday night, and from the time "Joe Gans" and "Black Snake Pete" start bouncing leather off each other's ebony countenances until the referee raises Lohman's or Seymour's hand in token of victory, much action is promised.

Lohman or Seymour?  
The main bout of eight rounds is attracting much attention and promises to be even better than the fight on February 27, when Bub Seymour won a decision over Terry Lohman. Both men have been training hard for their second match, and both freely predict victory according to promoter John M.

## COMMISSIONER TO IMPROVE ROAD

Kin Watkins Promises to Make Inspec-  
tion of Moss Point-Lucedale  
Highway.

Assurance that improvements will be made on the Moss Point-Lucedale highway was given last Tuesday by Kin Watkins of Collins, member of the Highway Commission from the sixth district, when he was here for inspection of roads inundated by flood waters. Mr. Watkins said that he would probably return to Jackson county next week and would inspect the road in company with members of the board of supervisors and other county officials. Improvements contemplated at this time are graveling low places that become near impassable after heavy rains, an hill sides get "slick" when wet.

Mr. Watkins inspected the Old Spanish Trail near the paper mill and Orange Grove. He was undecided about communicating with the highway engineer in regard to closing the road to heavy busses and trucks when the water fell below the level of the pavement. No such order has been received and the matter is left in the hands of county authorities.

### New District Engineer.

J. D. Lewis of Columbia, has been appointed district engineer for the sixth district, to succeed William McKenzie of Hattiesburg. Mr. Watkins said. Mr. McKenzie has held the position for ten years and has been transferred to the Jackson office of the department. The district engineer is charged with looking after maintenance of state roads in his district and works in co-operation with the commissioner.

## MUSICALE AND DANCE AT FIREMEN'S HALL, APRIL 5

Many Attractions Offered Those Who  
Attend. Vocal and Instrumental  
Numbers and Specialty Dance.

On Friday night, April 5, a musicale with a big dance following, will provide one of the first entertainments of its kind to be offered Pascagoula and vicinity. Francis Gatti, a former citizen of Pascagoula, is busy with George J. Granlund, Chief of the Pascagoula Central Fire Company and Glen Barker, member of the company, making arrangements.

Vocal selections by Mr. Gatti will open the program. He will sing a varied selection, among them some of the latest song successes from the Broadway revues. Mr. Gatti has sung over the radio a number of times, his latest appearance being over WGN, Chicago. He has appeared over WLW, Cincinnati, and last winter over WMB, New Orleans. During his program over WMB a large number of Pascagoula people phoned or wired in requests for numbers.

Miss Elouise Clark and Miss Vivian Perez will be featured in instrumental and vocal selections, and these talented young singers are sure to please.

As an added attraction, a soft shoe and dancing number will be given by Mr. Lukey Moore. After the musicale, a dance will be given. Good music will be furnished and a pleasant evening is in store for those who attend. The doors will be open at 7:30 o'clock.

## OCEAN SPRINGS LEGION CELEBRATES ANNIVERSARY

Over  
C  
4

More /  
po

Report  
mond,  
of cattl  
from 45  
county,  
of cattle  
since th  
4. Of t  
herds w  
asites, a  
inspector  
Six h  
have be  
of them  
517, were  
if they a  
kept in h  
Dr. R  
at the is  
to the la  
was well  
and repo  
with all  
be shown  
sand hea  
is double  
in the co  
of super  
have wat  
slaughter  
and were  
ber was  
Swollen  
interfer  
ments at  
owngra, w  
where it i  
sibility fo  
vats.  
Range  
April to  
look for  
scaped the

NEW  
COM

City Coun  
Apr

The city  
vertising  
Tuesday, A  
tion of a re  
on Commu  
tion of Car  
The new  
and seven  
six hundred  
under the  
that section  
tween Pasc  
that is, it w  
from all th  
At present  
a small wo  
less than o  
proposed n  
culvert was  
at that tim  
drain the a  
gradually f  
lining roller  
sufficient to  
considerable



GAUTIER INDEPENDENT JUNE 2, 1999

## Gautier news editor hired

A new editor has signed on at the *Gautier Independent*.

Derek Johnson, 27, has moved into the position vacated by reporter Lance Davis.

Johnson was the editor of *The Coushatta Citizen*, a weekly paper published in Coushatta, La. Johnson has also worked, as an intern, for *The Mississippi Press*, *The Ocean Springs Record* and *The Shreveport Times*.

Johnson attended college at the Mississippi Gulf Coast Community College, Jackson County Campus.

After leaving MGCCC, Johnson continued his education at the University of Southern Mississippi finishing his Bachelor of Arts Degree in Journalism with a double minor of French and Russian language.

"I'm really looking forward to reporting the news in the city of Gautier again. I did once before, as a reporter for *The Mississippi Press*," Johnson said. "And the people were great - Gautier really has a strong sense of community."

According to Johnson he is

going to work on increasing coverage for the community college's programs.

"I think the junior college is a key part of this community," he said. "While Gautier isn't what you would call a 'college town' it still has a large number of students and education professionals because of the community college."



INDEPENDENT/Staff Photo

**The new kid** Derek Johnson has been hired as the new editor for the *Gautier Independent*. Johnson, who has interned on several Gulf Coast papers, says he is looking forward to his stint in Gautier.





Mr. Rodney Paul Johnson  
Miss Lariyne Elizabeth Ware

## Ware-Johnson

ESCATAWPA — The approaching marriage of Miss Lariyne Elizabeth Ware and Mr. Rodney Paul Johnson has been announced.

The bride-elect, a resident of the Escatawpa Community, is the daughter of Mrs. Pat Ware of Escatawpa and of Mr. Larry Ware of St. Johns, Ariz. She is the granddaughter of Mrs. L.C. "Buggy" Ware and the late Mr. Ware, and of Mr. and Mrs. Louis Szuch of Escatawpa.

Miss Ware was graduated in 1984 from Moss Point High School, where she was a member of the Lockharts, Student Council and the MPHS Band, served as yearbook editor and participated in the Junior Achievement, Junior Miss and Tiger Night programs.

The prospective bridegroom is the son of Mr. and Mrs. Daniel Wayne (Tiny) Johnson of the Lily Orchard Community, and the grandson of Mrs. M.J. "Buddy" (Elsie) Johnson of Lily Orchard and the late Mr. Johnson, and of Mrs. Stewart (Mary Louetta) Cumbest of Natchez, Miss., and the late Mr. Cumbest.

Mr. Johnson was graduated in 1975 from East Central High School, and is employed with Chevron USA at its Pascagoula Refinery.

Vows will be said at 5 p.m. on June 18, 1988, at Four Mile Creek Baptist Church, with the Rev. Kenneth Goff officiating.

## Johnson- Winstead

ESCATAWPA — The approaching marriage of Christy S. Johnson of Escatawpa and Steven E. Winstead of Pascagoula has been announced.

The bride-elect is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Dusty Johnson of Escatawpa. Her grandparents are the Rev. James Coleman of Escatawpa and the late Anna E. Coleman; and the late Carl and Clytee Johnson and Olga Rubino of Hurley.

Miss Johnson was valedictorian of her class at Faith Academy where she was named highest state Bible Quizer for two years. She is currently attending Gulf Coast Community College where she is pursuing a degree in business management. She plans a career in the business management field.

The prospective bridegroom is the son of Mr. and Mrs. Jesse E. Winstead Jr. of Pascagoula. His grandparents are Mr. and Mrs. J.D. Cooper of Pascagoula and Mr. and Mrs. Jesse E. Winstead



Steven E. Winstead  
Christy S. Johnson

Sr. of Vancleave.

A graduate of Pascagoula High School, he is currently attending Mississippi Gulf Coast Community College where he is working on a degree in banking and finance.

Wedding vows will be said Oct. 4, 1991, at Escatawpa Assembly of God.

2  
3  
4  
4

THE SUN HERALD

# BUSINESS

FRIDAY, JANUARY 31, 1997

**Tess Johnson crunches numbers in her seventh-floor office at Hancock Bank's headquarters in downtown Gulfport. Johnson is being honored today for 50 years of service.**

DAVID PURDY  
THE SUN HERALD

## In her honor

**What:**  
Public reception honoring Tess Johnson.

**When:** 2 to 7 p.m. today.

**Where:**  
Hancock Bank's main branch in Pascagoula, 3207 Magnolia St.



## Hancock Bank's First Lady

*Executive doesn't plan to retire after 50 years*

By **AMY TYLER**  
THE SUN HERALD

for someone with experience. I told her, 'How can I ever have banking experience if no one will give me the opportunity.' She looked at me for what seemed like forever and said, 'I'll

stern, but in a tender sort of way that lets you know she means business," Lindsey said. "She never makes you feel bad for your actions."

When Johnson first became a bank officer in the 1950s, you rarely found a woman in the board room. At a conference in the 1950s with 500 banking executives, she was the only woman.

While banking has changed dramatically since Johnson began her career five decades ago, she keeps herself up-to-date on the latest technology. She mastered the computer using self-guided tutorial programs and over manuals.

"I don't want anything happening at that I can't do," she said.

### 'Can't retire'

At Hancock Bank's headquarters in



## In her honor

**What:**  
Public reception honoring Tess Johnson.

**When:** 2 to 7 p.m. today.

**Where:**  
Hancock Bank's main branch in Pascagoula, 3207 Magnolia St.



# Hancock Bank's First Lady

*Executive doesn't plan to retire after 50 years*

By AMY TYLER

THE SUN HERALD

GULFPORT — Tess Johnson gets up at 5 a.m. to make the one-hour commute from her Pascagoula home to her office in Gulfport.

At 69, the Hancock Bank executive doesn't plan to slow down any time soon.

"I've never been married," Johnson said. "Banking is my hobby and my career. I have no plans for retirement."

Hancock Bank's board of directors recently recognized Johnson for 50 years of service by passing a unanimous resolution declaring her the bank's First Lady in Banking. Today, the main branch in Pascagoula will host a party in her honor.

Branch manager Pam Lindsey, who was busy Thursday preparing for the celebration, has admired Johnson since the two met 20 years ago.

"I was fresh out of high school and didn't have any job experience to speak of," Lindsey said. "Tess told me they were really looking

for someone with experience. I told her, 'How can I ever have banking experience if no one will give me the opportunity.' She looked at me for what seemed like forever and said, 'I'll give you the opportunity, and don't disappoint me.'"

### An early start

Johnson was a high school graduate herself when she landed her first job at Pascagoula-Moss Point Bank in 1947. She began her career as a proof operator and moved up through the ranks as a teller, cashier and operations officer.

The Pascagoula native learned the business on the job and by attending training seminars and continuing education programs offered through the bank.

In 1985, when the Pascagoula bank merged with Hancock Bank, she became an executive vice president of Hancock Holding Co., the bank's parent company. Seven years later, Johnson was named the bank's chief financial officer.

"She has a firmness about her and can be

stern, but in a tender sort of way that lets you know she means business," Lindsey said. "She never makes you feel bad for your actions."

When Johnson first became a bank officer in the 1950s, you rarely found a woman in the board room. At a conference in the 1950s with 500 banking executives, she was the only woman.

While banking has changed dramatically since Johnson began her career five decades ago, she keeps herself up-to-date on the latest technology. She mastered the computer by using self-guided tutorial programs and poring over manuals.

"I don't want anything happening at the bank that I can't do," she said.

### 'Can't retire'

At Hancock Bank's headquarters in downtown Gulfport on Thursday, Johnson crunched numbers in her seventh-floor office. Computer printouts were stacked high on her desk and papers were strewn across the table.

"I know exactly where everything is," she said. "I've had people come in my office and be amazed that I can find exactly what they're looking for."

Two days a week, Johnson works out of the main branch in Pascagoula, where she also has an office.

In her free time, Johnson is active with a bridge club and likes to read books, especially mystery novels. She also spends time with her dozen nieces and nephews.

"She is very straightforward, determined and has so much knowledge about banking," said Laurie Mohler, who has worked as Johnson's secretary for the past five years. "It means so much to the bank to have her here. She can't ever retire."



FIRST DISTRICT.



Francis M. Johnson

DUNBAR ROWLAND --  
"Official & Statistical  
Register of the State  
of Mississippi 1917"  
pg. 756

FRANCIS MARION JOHNSON of Ford, State Senator from the First Senatorial District of Mississippi, was born October 22, 1850, at Americus, Jackson County, Miss. He is the son of Samuel Wyles Johnson and Marie Louise (Graham) Johnson of Americus Jackson County. His father was a native of Georgetown District, S. C. and removed to Jackson County, Miss., where he reared his family and shared actively in the development of his section, being always ready to respond to the call of his country in time of war. As a mere youth, he saw service in the Seminole War; served in the Mexican War; and though advanced in years, was a gallant soldier and officer of the Confederacy, for which he gave up his life at the Battle of Missionary Ridge, near Lookout Mountain, in 1863. He was the son of Frank Johnson and Elizabeth Greaves of Georgetown District, S. C. The Johnsons are of English, Irish and Scotch ancestry, as was a large portion of the South Carolina colonial population. An ancient map in the archives of that state shows that a part of Mississippi was once included in the Province of South Carolina, in the earliest colonial period, and though time has restricted the boundary of that proud old state, her children's children now dwell where her ancient borders extended, and even as far south as Spain had established her two Floridas. This is the case with the Johnson family. Senator Johnson's mother was a native Mississippian, daughter of William Graham and wife Elizabeth Cumbert of East Pascagoula, Miss. Being a youth of some fifteen years at the close of the Civil War, Francis Marion Johnson had little opportunity for education, other than that gained by the daily occurrences of the momentous periods of War and Reconstruction, in which last though in the first years of manhood, he took part as a member of the famous Ku Klux Klan, which organization preserved the white civilization of the South. As a youth, he attended the schools of his county and by close application, prepared himself for

the study of law and after completing his law course, was admitted to the bar in 1879. His chief business, however, was the handling, purchase and sale of lumber. Though he never practiced law, his studies along that line were of benefit to him, making him a safer and more intelligent business man. Senator Johnson has served as Magistrate, member of the County Board of Supervisors, and Alderman of the town of Moss Point, his residence. He has represented his county in a number of State Conventions, and was elected to the House of Representatives, November 7, 1911. While a member of this body he served on the following committees: Fisheries, Chairman of Commerce and Shipping Committee, Penitentiary, Railroads, Ways and Means, Public Printing, and Contingent Expenses. In November 1915, he was elected to the State Senate and is one of the able members of the body. His efforts in behalf of the preservation of Mississippi's Old Capitol, unselfish, continuous and untiring throughout the session of 1916, should always entitle him to the gratitude of the people of Mississippi. In the Senate, he serves on the following committees: Constitution, Claims, Federal Relation, County Affairs, Immigration, Pensions, Oyster Industry of which he is chairman. Senator Johnson is a Democrat, member of the Methodist Church, Knight of Pythias and Woodman of the World. Served a term as Grand Chancellor K. of P. 1906-7. He has been married three times: First to Josephine Nelson, February, 1871; second to Louise C. Rouble in 1877; third to Annie M. Kirkwood in 1879. They were all of Jackson County, Miss. Senator Johnson has two children: Louise R. Johnson, child of second marriage, (now Mrs. Paul Smith); T. Ford Johnson, son of present wife.

Cumbert

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

A. F. Johnson, 1939



A. F. JOHNSON

K. W. Burnham, 1939



K. W. BURNHAM

Birth - William Scott Johnson  
Apr 30, 1963 Chronicle Star

# **BIRTHS**

## **WILLIAM SCOTT JOHNSON**

A 8 pound, 11 ounce son of Mr. and Mrs. Monroe Milton Johnson Rt. 2 Box 403, Pascagoula was born April 21 at Singing River Hospital. Their first child, he has been named William Scott. Mrs. Johnson is the former Judy Ann Long.

**BELL-JOHNSON.**

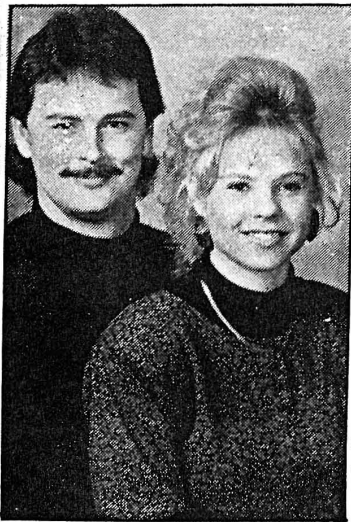
Mr. and Mrs. T. Ford Johnson announce the engagement and approaching marriage of their daughter, Alice Irene, to Mr. Stanley H. Bell of Mobile, the wedding to be an event of November. No cards.

This announcement is of great interest to the many friends of the bride, who was born in Moss Point and educated in the schools here. She was for several years express agent in the offices of the Mississippi Export Railroad Company, later going to Mobile, where she has been in the employ of the Mobile Paint Company. She is very popular in Moss Point and Mobile, as is attested by many charming informal social affairs given in her honor.

*Nov. 2 - 1934 MPA*

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE





Mr. Thad Adrian Burroughs  
Miss Jodie Diane Johnson



## Johnson- Burroughs

The approaching marriage of Miss Jodie Diane Johnson and Mr. Thad Adrian Burroughs has been announced.

The bride-elect is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Edward (Patricia) Johnson of the Vancleave community, and the granddaughter of Mr. H.E. Hester of Moss Point and the late Mrs. (Margaret) Hester, and of Mrs. Virgie Melton and the late Mr. Nolan Johnson of Blanchard, Okla.

Miss Johnson is a 1988 graduate of Vancleave High School and is employed with Vancleave Health Mart.

The prospective bridegroom is the son of Mr. and Mrs. H.E. (Catherine) Burroughs Jr. of the Big Point community, and the grandson of Mr. and Mrs. H.E. (Gladys) Burroughs Sr. of Pascagoula, and of Mr. and Mrs. C.L. (Jane) Brister of Big Point.

Mr. Burroughs is a 1985 graduate of East Central High School. He is employed with Morton International.

Vows will be said at 7 p.m. on March 9, 1990, at First Baptist Church of Vancleave, with the Rev. Randy Davis officiating.

6-B—Mississippi Press Thursday, September 26, 1985



Robert Malcolm Johnson Jr.  
Sandra Lynn Melnar

## Couple to marry in Texas

FRIENDSWOOD, Texas. — The approaching marriage of Sandra Lynn Melnar and Robert Malcolm Johnson Jr. has been announced.

The bride-elect is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Mr. and Mrs. Daniel Robert Melnar of Friendswood.

The prospective bridegroom is the son of Mr. and Mrs. Robert Malcolm Johnson of Houston, Texas, and the grandson of Claudia Wilkinson of Pascagoula and the late Marion Wilkinson.

Vows will be exchanged on Oct. 5 at Mary Queen Catholic Church of Friendswood. A reception, dinner and dance will follow.

Johnson

2-B—Mississippi Press/Sunday, January 13, 1991

## Russell- Johnson

DALLAS, Texas — Brenda Kay Russell and Stuart Parker Johnson of Dallas were married Dec. 29, 1990, at the Double Tree Hotel. The Rev. Elaine Epps of Trietsch Memorial United Methodist Church officiated at the evening ceremony.

Parents of the couple are Mr. and Mrs. James Potter of Dallas and Mr. and Mrs. Robert M. Johnson of Dallas, formerly of Pascagoula.

The bride wore a formal of white silk and Alencon lace accented with pearl beading. The gown featured a sweetheart neckline and a cathedral length train attached at the waist with silk cabbage roses. Her jewelry was a pair of pearl and diamond earrings, a gift of the bridegroom.

Carol Deloach of Dallas attended her sister as matron of honor. Jan Potter of Dallas, sister of the bride, attended as maid of honor. Bridesmaid was Caron Gilbert of Stapleton, Ala., sister of the bridegroom.



Mrs. Stuart P. Johnson

James M. Tackett of Dallas served as best man. Groomsmen were John M.A. Brinkmann of Dallas and Paul Adams of Cedar Hill, Texas.

A reception followed in the Double Tree ballroom. A wedding trip to Europe will be taken this spring.

and Ernest Wilson, alias SMOKE. Wilbert Johnson and Henry Tomkins, the other negroes in the party, are held in the Pascagoula jail as witnesses. All had their homes in Moss Point and were employed at sawmills.

With the assistance of Orange Grove citizens the two negroes were taken to Pascagoula and placed in jail. Mr. Ezell was driven to his home by L. F. Roberts and given surgical attention. The wound, while painful, is not serious; although the sheriff will have to carry his arm in a sling for many days.

Late Sunday afternoon an investigation of the shooting was conducted by Coroner H. A. Falls and County Attorney Colmer, and it was decided that no inquest was necessary. The county attorney said that the state would not prosecute the officers, as the shooting was unavoidable. He questioned the two negroes held in jail and their answers bore out the opinion that the acts of the officers were justified.

#### Sought Negro for Larceny.

The meeting of the officers and negroes was accidental. The officers left early Sunday afternoon with a warrant for the arrest of a negro named Sam Holloway who was charged with grand larceny. Arriving at a house near T. J. Miller's mill, where it was thought this man would be found, the officers learned that he had departed, and turned their car around to return to Pascagoula. They were driving through the road that leads from the saw mill district to the concrete highway when they met the four negroes.

Since the shooting it is learned that the negro House had a criminal record, and it is thought that fear of arrest caused him to open fire on the officers. A letter found in his pockets written by a negro woman in Piave indicated that he is wanted in Richton for a criminal charge, while his record during his short residence in Moss Point bears out the belief that he had much to fear from the law. It is also learned that he engaged in a shooting scrape in Moss Point about a year ago. The bodies of the dead negroes were taken to an undertaking establishment in Moss Point and turned over to their families.

The two negroes held in jail did not satisfactorily explain their presence in the automobile, just saying that they were "out riding," and had no intention of causing trouble.

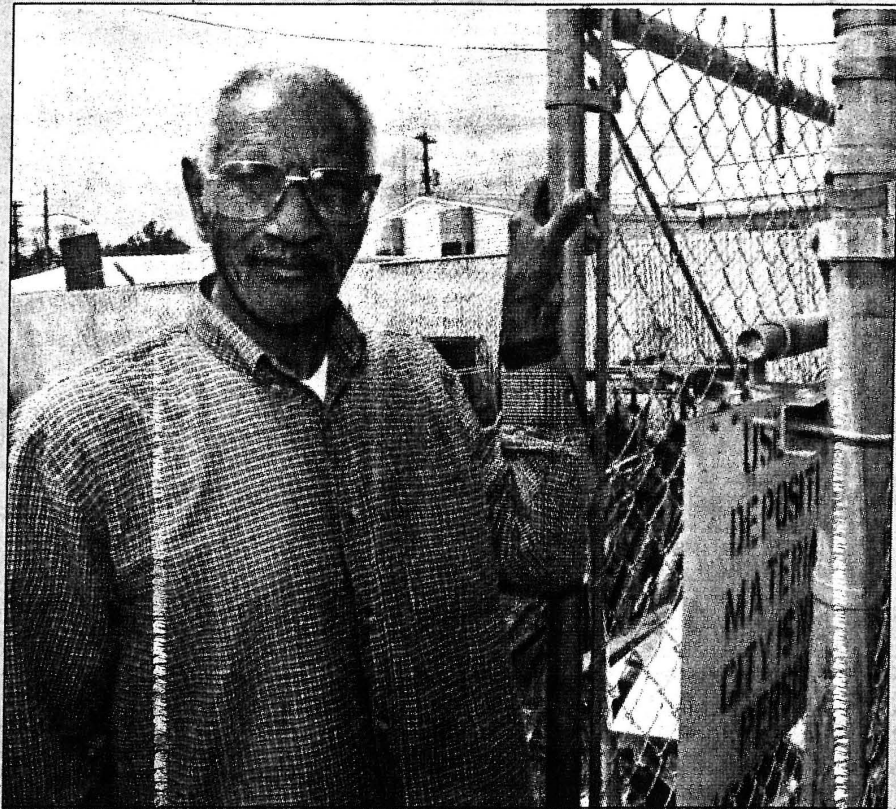
11-12-1926



SUNDAY, APRIL 29, 2007

THE MISSI

## FACES OF THE COAST



Christy Pritchett/The Mississippi Press

### HJ Johnson

**H**J. Johnson is always ready to help at the City of Pascagoula's recycling center Monday through Friday from 8 a.m. to 4 p.m. Johnson has worked with the city for seven years. "I just love being down here," Johnson says of his job at the

recycling center. The retired Ingalls worker operated a crane at the shipyard for 19 years and worked another 19 years as a fisherman in Escatawpa. He enjoys working at the recycling center and helping the familiar faces who stop by to drop off their

paper, plastics, glass and other recyclable goods. Johnson has been a resident of Moss Point for more than 30 years and is married, has six children and six grandchildren. His hobbies include hunting and riding his Harley Davidson.

## Gautier Pigout returning for 5th year

Special to The Mississippi Press

**GAUTIER** — The Gautier Pigout returns for a fifth year on May 26 and 27. This year the Pigout is scheduled at Indian Point Resort and RV Park.

There will be barbecue competition, arts and crafts

and barbecue chicken plates. Vendors will sell fresh-made pork rinds, snow cones, funnel cakes, nachos and many more items to choose from.

There will be a Spider-Man and Princess Castle spacewalks for the children. These will be manned by the Gautier

awards ceremony is planned at 4 p.m. Sunday

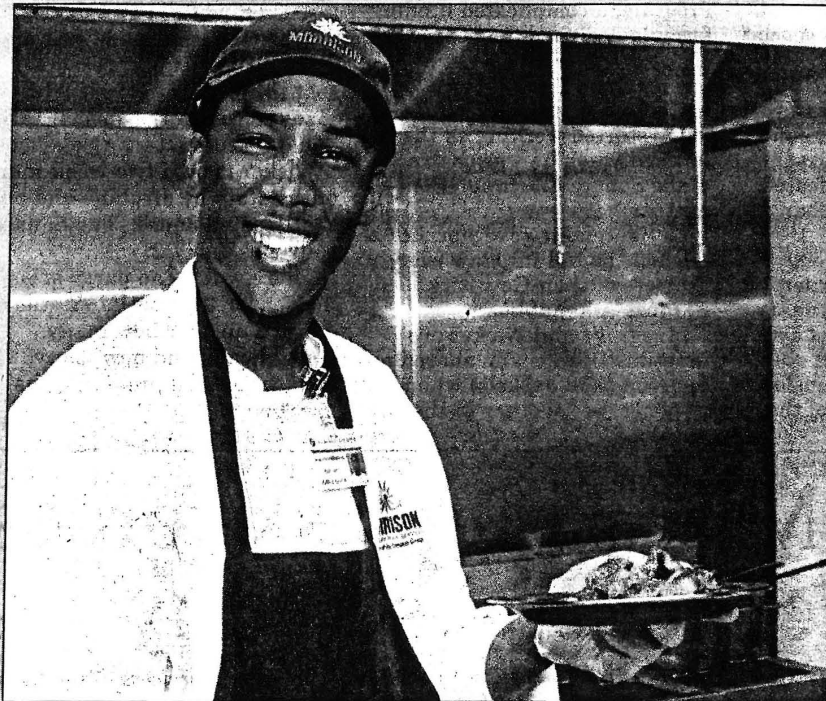
No coolers will be allowed on the premises. Admission is \$2.

Proceeds are donated. In the past, the Pigout has supported police reserves, Gautier High School, and

SATURDAY, JANUARY 5, 2008

THE MISSISSIPPI PRESS /

## FACES OF THE COAST



Jon Hauge/The Mississippi Press

### Tomareo Johnson

**T**omareo Johnson, 21, has been working as a grill cook at the Ocean Springs Hospital for three months. He is studying for his GED and hopes to take surgical tech classes at a junior college. "I hope to

stay within the Singing River Hospital System and get a job to help out my family," Johnson said. He has lived in Pascagoula all his life and played basketball in the youth programs. "I had several trophies

for playing basketball, but Hurricane Katrina destroyed them," Johnson said. He likes to spend time with his nephew and nieces and enjoys reading, cooking, and most importantly, he said, eating.

TUESDAY, JANUARY 8, 2008

THE MISSISSIPPI PRESS

## FACES OF THE COAST



Sara Frye/The Mississippi Press

### April Johnson

**T**hough she recently moved to Gautier, April Johnson, 25, still considers Moss Point her home. Johnson works as a carhop at the Moss Point Sonic Drive In, and said the people of the

community keep her there. The mother of a 2-year-old recently graduated from the Jackson County Campus of the Mississippi Gulf Coast Community College. Johnson spends her free

time reading romance novels and bowling. A member of Gethsemane Institutional Church of God, Johnson said she believes in living life to the fullest and putting God first.

SUNDAY, FEBRUARY 24, 2008

THE MISSISSIPPI PRESS

## FACES OF THE COAST



### Justin Johnson

**J**ustin Johnson, 25, followed his father's and grandfather's footsteps by joining the Navy, and after serving four years, he settled on the Gulf Coast. "I think it's something everyone

should do. It teaches you discipline, and everything else you need to know in life," Johnson said. Johnson has served as store manager of the Pascagoula Rent-A-Cen-

ter for about two years. He enjoys being in charge of the five-person staff. Johnson said he aspires to become a district manager, and he plays basketball and shoots pool to unwind.



WEDNESDAY, APRIL 16, 2008

IS

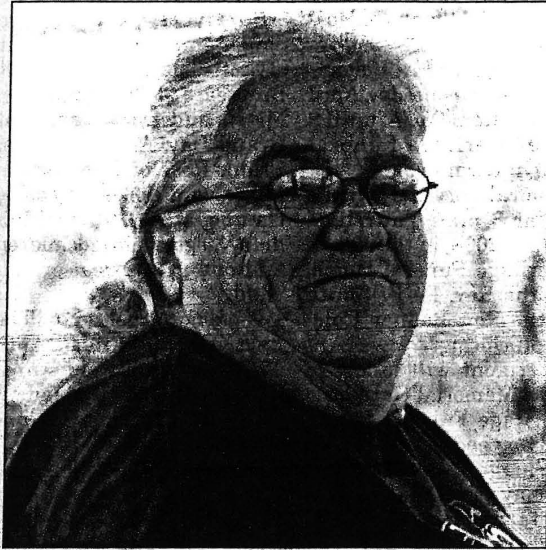
ase 1  
How  
S. M  
usk F  
he v  
1.  
ssed  
e Ho  
ase.  
How  
low

rit

nors  
of a I  
g "fes"  
cover  
Clut  
r mor

b  
d

## FACES OF THE COAST

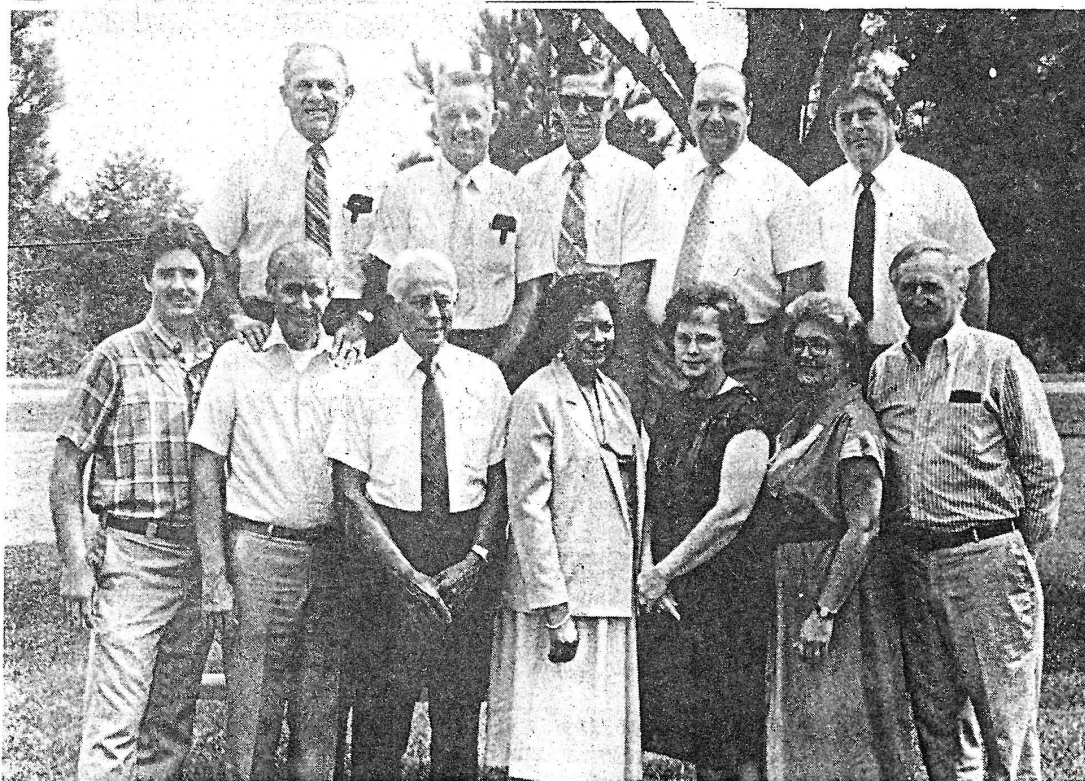


Jon Hauge/The Mississippi Press

### Elaine Johnson

Elaine Johnson has been a school bus driver and custodian for East Central Upper Elementary for 24 years. She loves her job and said, "Many of these kids have broken homes and I like being part of their lives." Johnson helps run the ticket booth for the East Central softball team. Johnson volunteers her

time to the Red Cross and the aftermath of Hurricane Katrina kept her very busy. "I was busy getting clothes and whatever else was needed," she said. Johnson has two adult sons, two granddaughters and one grandson. She enjoys time spent with her grandchildren and friends and said, "I just



*Annual Report...*

THE EXTENSION STAFF presented an annual report last week to update the Board of Supervisors and Legislature on the past years activities. Pictured are (front from left) County Agent

Kerry Johnson, Representative Percy Maples, J.F. Averett, president of the extension advisory council; Dr. Raygene Paige, South East District Agent for Extension; Gwen Fairley, incoming council president; Stone County Home Economist Judith Edwards; Senator Cecil Mills; (back row) - Board of Supervisors Ralph

Fairley, president; Wayne Christian, Clyde Eubanks, Larry Havard and Sedrick Howell. A meal was prepared and served by the Agricola, Basin, Friendship, Howell, Lucedale, and Sunlight Homemakers' Clubs. The event was held at the SREPA meeting room.

(Photo by Debbie Brokaw)

10-6-88

By JUDY JOHNSON

Coastlines Editor

Some stories that reporters do keep telling themselves, over and over again, moving through the reporter's life and the life of the community.

Working at your hometown newspaper gives you a chance to see those stories told, and let's you become a part of the stories, as an observer and sometimes as a participant.

The stories come in all shapes, sizes and styles, from births and birthdays to weddings and anniversaries. Sometimes a feature story revisits, as people that you helped step into the spotlight drop a line to tell you how their lives have been moving along lately.

Some of the best stories a reporter can do are people pieces involving folks who have lived in a community long enough to make an impression on it. The new series being featured in *Press Plus*, called "Who am I?", is such a story.

Reporters choose a couple or individual to talk to, asking them to reminisce about their lives and the life of their hometown. We get to peek into the past with these experienced tour guides, and discover things about the town and county that we never knew before.

We're also very privileged to get to meet some of the best people in the county through this

series of stories, folks who have made a home for themselves and for their neighbors simply by making Jackson County their home.

Many of the people who have been featured in the series have also had an unexpected bonus — old friends give them a call or drop them a line after seeing the story, and old times get relived all over again.

My first story in the series was on J.B. and Norma George, the parents of a friend and colleague of mine. The story was fun to do; I can't imagine being in Mrs. George's kitchen and not having a good time.

And every now and then I hear from her or from her daughter, Joanne Anderson, about another good friend who has rediscovered the Georges' whereabouts because of the story, and who has rekindled the embers of friendship.

It's a simple enough thing. Old friends becoming better friends. A community learning about its hidden treasures, its people. A journalist making notes on life and sharing the notes with readers.

It's the simple kind of thing we all take for granted. And it's the simple kind of thing we can all take a moment to think about today. Say thanks for each other, the very special people who make up our community. Happy Thanksgiving.

# Blessing ceremonies welcome babies

By JUDY JOHNSON

Coastlines Editor

When is a blessed event especially blessed? When the new arrivals join the larger family of their parents' church.

Samantha Nicole Savoie and Jon Tyler Danley were welcomed into the church family shared by their parents and grandparents in blessing ceremonies at the Reorganized Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints in Pascagoula.

The celebration was held April 15, 1990. Elder Barbara Barlow officiated at Samantha's blessing, with High Priest Glenn Barlow assisting. Seventy Tony Tristani Jr. officiated at Jon's blessing, with Elder Albert Goss assisting.

Yanina Morris sang a special lullabye, *I Love You*, for the services. Samantha's and Jon's great-grandfather, G.R. Morris gave the benediction.

Samantha is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Bobby (Cindy) Savoie, and the sister of Cody Savoie, all of Cameron, La. Born March 11, 1990, in Lafayette, La., she is the granddaughter of McKinley and Lula Faye of McKinley and Lula Faye of Cameron, and of Roy and Shirrie Morris of Pascagoula.

Jon is the son of Mr. and Mrs. Sherman (Jeanne) Danley of Pascagoula. Born March 6, 1990,

On the  
coast



in Pascagoula, he is the grandson of Louise and the late Tyler Danley of Grove Hill, Ala., and of Roy and Shirrie Morris of Pascagoula.

Both are the great-grandchildren of Mr. and Mrs. G.R. Morris, and of Mr. and Mrs. Rollie Bang, all of Pascagoula.

Following the blessing, a family luncheon was hosted by Roy and Shirrie Morris at their home, with more than 30 guests and family members attending, including visitors from Columbia, Miss., and Metairie, La.

## into church family



## Top county teacher, administrator named

By **DONNA HARRIS**  
Mississippi Press Staff

**VANCELEAVE** - With an expression reserved for a Miss America contestant waiting for the crown, Bertie Johnson gasped in shock then shed tears of joy when she was named Teacher of the Year for the Jackson County School District.

Johnson, a teacher at East Central High School, was picked out of a field of 15 educators for the top prize in a ceremony held Monday night at the Vancleave Middle School cafeteria attended by the nominees and their guests, administrators and board members.

Deborah Seal of Vancleave Upper Elementary was named Administrator of the Year.

Both women now become nominees for the state awards.

Johnson, of Hurley, has been teaching for 29 years. She's currently over the Functional Math and Living Skills classes.

Assistant Superintendent Tim Havard announced the winners of the Teacher of the Year from each of the campuses in the district and each Administrator of the Year from the three attendance centers. Superintendent Billy Lee gave each a plaque then announced the two district winners, who received a bouquet of red roses and larger plaques. "It's extremely difficult to pick a winner among winners," Lee said.

Johnson's principal, Tim Anderson, said she has put in a lifetime of service at East Central. "It could never be more deserving," he said.



Staff Photo/William Colgin

The Jackson County Administrator of the Year, Deborah Seal, left, and The Jackson County Teacher of the Year, Bertie Johnson, share their surprise after receiving their awards Monday night.

See **RECEIVE AWARDS**, Page 5-A

THE MISSISSIPPI PRESS

5.27.07

5-C

## FOUR GENERATIONS



Submitted Photo

Gathering recently for a four-generation snapshot are, from left, Jarrett Johnson of Vancleave, the father; Theresa Johnson of Vancleave, the grandmother; Eulalia Gerschutz of New Bavaria, Ohio, great-grandmother; and toddler Ethan Johnson, who being held by his grandfather, Grover Johnson of Vancleave. The family members were in town celebrating the wedding of Dr. and Mrs. Grover (Theresa) Johnson's son, Bradley Johnson, to Stacey Dollar. Mrs. Gerschutz had celebrated her 90th birthday in February.



Staff Photo/Christy Jernigan

**GOV. JOHNSON** — E.J. Johnson, seated between his parents, Marsha and Emmitt Johnson, holds a certificate signed by Gov. Ronnie Musgrove, officially declaring him Boys' State governor.

## 'Gov.' Johnson ready for Washington

■ Boys' State's governor from Moss Point sets sights higher

By **MARTIN BARTLETT**  
Mississippi Press Staff

MOSS POINT — From the beginning, E.J. Johnson wanted to run for Boys' State Governor.

"We first got there and all I saw was a big sign that said 'Jason for Governor,'" Johnson said, referring to another candidate.

But that didn't deter him.

The week-long leadership camp, sponsored by the American Legion, was on the campus of Delta State University in Cleve-

land and gives rising high school seniors from all over Mississippi a chance to learn more about issues confronting state and local leaders.

"I loved it, I thought it would be all about politics; it was all about meeting the future leaders of the state of Mississippi," he said.

While it's not all about politics, the program's underpinnings are definitely political. Participants run for offices patterned after the state government.

Every delegate is assigned a city. Each city falls into a county, and all of them are part of a fictive state. Delegates are encouraged to run for offices at the local, county or state level. Every delegate is

randomly assigned to a party — Federalist or Nationalist — from which they must run.

For statewide offices, such as governor, the 360 delegates voted in a primary election and the two top vote-getters went to a run-off. Johnson was one of them.

"I knew I could do it if I was given the chance," Johnson said.

Steve Guyton, public relations officer for American Legion Boys' State, said, "[E.J.] is a very good speaker, a dynamic speaker. The reason the delegates voted for E.J. for governor is because he's got a forceful delivery and he comes across as a person that really cares."

See **JOHNSON**, Page 3-A

### Johnson

From Page 1-A

His father, Emmitt Johnson, was visiting family in Starkville when he heard the news. He said he called his wife at home in Moss Point a little after 10 the night of the election. He said she saw the results on local TV news while they were on the phone.

"I knew he was capable, but I just didn't think he'd win," he said.

"It's good to see Moss Point looking good. For me to receive the highest title at Boys' State says something good for the city of Moss Point as a whole," Johnson said.

Johnson actually received two of the highest honors at Boys' State. In addition to being elected governor, he and one of his gubernatorial opponents were chosen to represent Mississippi at the Boys' Nation program in Washington, D.C.

Guyton said the Boys' Nation program is similar to the Boys' State program in

**"It's good to see Moss Point looking good. For me to receive the highest title at Boys' State says something good for the city of Moss Point as a whole."**

— E.J. Johnson

that delegate get the opportunity to discuss issues of national importance. Once he's in Washington, Johnson will get the opportunity to meet President Bush, along with Sens. Trent Lott and Thad Cochran and Rep Gene Taylor.

American Legion Post 160 and community sponsors paid all delegates' tuition for Boys' State and transported them by bus to Delta State.

The American Legion will pay Johnson's way to Washington. However, it doesn't include spending money nor does it cover any of the

expenses for a parent to accompany Johnson to Washington.

Therefore, the family is accepting donations. The Moss Point School District has set up an account at Merchants & Marine Bank, under the name "Emmitt Johnson Jr., Fundraiser." It is account number 29538519.

Johnson will leave for Boys' Nation on July 19 and his family asks that any donations be made to the account before July 15.

The Mississippi Press August 23, 2003



Staff Photo/Carisa McCain

Rohena Johnson of Ocean Springs holds her three baby boys, Jalen, left, Juan and Jamal Bridges. The triplets were born June 27 and came home July 14. Johnson also has twolder sons, Christopher Johnson, 13, and Corey Johnson, 7.

## Ocean Springs woman adjusts after bringing triplets home

DEBBIE ANGLIN  
Mississippi Press Staff

OCEAN SPRINGS — It's three times the diapers, threentimes the formula and three times the balclothes for Rohena Johnson of Ocean Spris, who gave birth to triplet boys on June 27.

Add her nest arrivals, Jalen, Juan and Jamal, to heother two sons, Christopher, 13, a stude at Ocean Springs Middle School, and Trey, 7, a student at Oak Park Elementary, d Johnson has enough sons to form her owpbasketball team.

Johnson w 20 weeks pregnant when she and her boyend, Edward Bridges, found out their faily was about to multiply by three.

"I knew thpregnancy was a lot different than my oth two because I was a lot sick-er this time," he said. "So I thought it must be a girl. Wh I went in for an ultrasound and the doct said, 'Oh my God,' I thought something vs wrong. She said 'I see three babies' and lst started crying. I was only expecting or"

Johnson's doctor sent her to Mobile for another ultround.

"I thoughtvell, maybe they had made a mistake," Joison said. "But when she said, 'I see one bc another boy and I think the third one is boy too,' I cried even worse. I was hoping vould have at least one girl."

With mulile birth statistics indicating the dramatiser of triplets, quadruplets and sextupls with the help of fertility drugs, quite e opposite is true for Johnson, who did notse fertility drugs. And except for morningickness, Johnson also had a relatively ea pregnancy compared to some women who perience complications, especially when rrying more than one child.

"I workedntil I was six months pregnant and I vs never put on bed rest," she said. "I had nachine at home and I had to monitor mysf an hour twice a day to see if I was havingontractions."

Johnson w hospitalized for three days at 28 weeks to op contractions, but was able to carry thebies to 35 weeks before they were delived by C-section on June 27 at Biloxi Regiol Hospital.

Jalen machis arrival first, weighing 3 pounds, 10 nces; followed by Juan at 3 pounds, 15 nces, and Jamal weighing 4 pounds, 3 oves.

Although y were five weeks early, the

babies were healthy and transported to Gulfport Memorial Hospital where they spent the next two weeks.

"The only thing wrong was that their lungs were not fully developed," Johnson said. "They didn't even have to come home with monitors on."

Most preemies progress at different rates and are usually released from the hospital one at a time. In Johnson's case, all three babies came home the same day.

"The night before they were released, the hospital called and asked if I wanted to do a room-in with the babies so I would get use to getting up every three hours to feed them," she said. "It was crazy the first few weeks we got them home, but now we've pretty much settled into a routine."

With all three on a four-hour schedule, Johnson now has feeding down to a fine art.

"They wake up, I go down the line and get them all fed and burped and then change their diapers," she said. "I go through about 40 diapers a day and I usually fix about 15 bottles at a time."

Since the babies arrived home July 14, family and friends have pitched in to help. Neighbors have brought diapers and other baby items and relatives have come over to offer their assistance. Both paternal and maternal grandmothers will take over the primary care of the babies as Johnson goes back to work at the Grand Casino in Biloxi on Monday.

Although they are still young, each of the infants has his own distinct personality.

"Jalen, the oldest, wants you to hold him all the time," Johnson said.

"Even though Juan is the middle child, he doesn't like it when I lay him between his two brothers; he likes to be by himself. Jamal, the biggest of the three, likes to just eat and sleep. He doesn't want you to hold him."

Johnson said her two older sons have been a big help with the babies, especially Corey.

"When I first told him about the babies, he cried because he thought I wasn't going to like him anymore," Johnson said. "But he has really been a big help. He's a good big brother. When people come to the house, he tells them if the babies are not crying or if they don't have their eyes open, don't touch them. He doesn't want them spoiled."

Debbie Anglin can be reached at 934-1448 or [debbieanglin@att.net](mailto:debbieanglin@att.net)



cities. If she continues to improve, she will probably be able to return home the latter part of next week.

### **FRANCIS MARION JOHNSON DIES AT ADVANCED AGE.**

**After a Life of Many Services to  
County, Old Citizen Passed to  
Beyond.**

Mr. Francis Marion Johnson, one of Jackson county's oldest and most widely known citizens, died at his home in Kreole Wednesday afternoon at 12:40 o'clock, after an illness of several months. He was 74 years old, and had spent his entire life in Jackson county, being honored with many public offices and taking an active part in the development of the county until the infirmities of age forced his retirement.

The funeral was held Thursday afternoon, with services at his late home conducted by Rev. J. E. Gray, pastor of the Moss Point Methodist church, and interment was made in the family cemetery at Wade, where he was laid to rest beside near relatives who are buried there. Members of Rathbone Lodge No. 82, Knights of Pythias, of which order Mr. Johnson was a member and had held high offices, were in charge of the funeral.

#### **Held Many Offices.**

Mr. Johnson was born October 22, 1850, at Americus in Jackson county. He was the son of Samuel Wyles Johnson and Marie Louise (Graham) Johnson of that community. His father was a native of Georgetown district, S. C., and removed to Jackson county in early manhood where he reared a family and shared in the development of his section. He saw service in the Mexican and Seminole wars, and latter in the Confederate army, giving up his life at the Battle of Missionary Ridge, near Lookout Mountain, in 1863. Mr. Johnson's mother was a native Mississippian, daughter of William Graham and wife, Elizabeth Cumbest of Pascagoula.

Being a youth some fifteen years old at the close of the Civil War, Francis Marion Johnson had little opportunity for education, other than that gained by daily occurrences of the momentous periods of war and reconstruction, in which last, though in the first years of manhood, he took a leading part, and was a devout worker to retain the prestige of the white civilization of the South.

As a youth, he attended the schools of the county, and later prepared himself for the study of law, completing his course and was admitted to the bar in 1879. His chief business, however, through the active years of his life, was the handling, purchase and sale of lumber.

Besides his legislative work, Mr. Johnson served Jackson county as justice of the peace, member of the board of supervisors and board of alderman of the city of Moss Point. He was a member of the board of supervisors when the present courthouse was built. He had represented Jackson county in a number of State Democratic conventions.

district which will give us \$4,020 from the state for our schools. It is estimated that \$1,800 in poll taxes will be collected this year. The assessed valuation of our city is \$2,200,000 and a 7 mill tax on this will raise \$15,400. So the sum of all three of these amounts will give us \$21,220 with which to run the schools this session. But it will take \$29,619 as shown by the school budget to run them, and if we take \$21,220 from this amount it will leave a deficit of \$8,399 which will pay the teachers' salaries for over three months. Now, a 4 mill increase in the levy will raise \$8,800 which will wipe out this deficit and make it possible to run the schools the full nine month's session instead of six. The school budget is no larger this session than it has been on the average for the past three sessions, although the 12th grade and three more teachers have been added in that time.

Our schools are growing larger, too, each year as will be seen from the average enrollment for the past four years. The average enrollment for 1920 was 682, for 1921, 715, for 1922, 752, and for 1923 it was 710; while the enrollment for 1924 is already 756 and is likely to increase to 775 or 800 before the session closes, especially when the paper bag factory begins running in full force.

#### **Other Expenses Besides Teachers' Salaries.**

Some may say that if \$8,399 will pay the teachers' salaries for over three months, why can't the schools be run for nine months for about \$24,000. No doubt they could be run for this amount if there were no other expenses but teachers' salaries. But there are other expenses. The school budget provides for janitors for the five schools \$1,224; fuel \$500; lights, water and insurance \$750; building, repairs and fire escape \$2,000; supplies such as floor oil, chalk, erasers, etc., \$500; science laboratory and library, \$100 each, and the city's prorata part of the county superintendent's salary, \$500. These additional items are reasonable amounts for their purposes and are absolutely necessary for the conduct of the school.

#### **Cost of Maintaining Our City Schools Small, as Compared With Others.**

It has been intimated by some people that we are paying our teachers too much and that we are running our schools extravagantly. We wish to make the following comparative statement to show what our teachers are receiving as compared for the same work in other towns even smaller than ours.

Pascagoula with a population of about 6,000 and an enrollment of 756 pupils has a school levy of 7 mills, employs 25 teachers, pays its high school teachers \$115 per month and its grade teachers \$90 to \$110, and has a budget of \$29,619. Brookhaven with a population of not quite 6,000 and an enrollment of 925 pupils has a school levy of 15 mills, employs 31 teachers, pays its high school teachers \$125 to \$166 per

### **EPISCOPAL.**

16th Sunday after Trinity.  
8:30 a. m., (Gautier.)  
9:45 a. m., Sunday school.  
11 a. m., Holy Communion sermon.

7:30 p. m., evening prayer sermon.

All are very cordially invited these services.

CHARLES L. W. REESE, R

### **LUTHERAN.**

On next Sunday, October 5, worship will be held at 10 a. m. followed by the regular quibus business meeting.

Sunday school meets at 9 o  
REV. Wm. WEDIG, I

### **METHODIST.**

On account of illness and minor operations which I must go in the next two weeks I will be able to fill my pulpit for a weeks. Am glad to announce I have arranged to have v ministers for the month of October both morning and evening. Sunday at 11 a. m., Rev. H. W. Hook of Biloxi will hold the s. At the evening hour Rev. J. E. of Moss Point will preach. ( following Sunday, 12th, our will begin. At 11 a. m., Mr. Hawkins of Meridian, one great laymen of the church speak. At the evening hour F. L. Roberts, our presiding elder preach. On Monday following Rev. E. B. Moll of Meridian, one of our strongest conf evangelists will come and will for the next two weeks. Spec nouncements as to hours of se etc., will be made in due time. public is cordially invited to al services and visitors and str are welcome.

L. F. ALFORD, I

### **PRESBYTERIAN.**

9:45 a. m., Sunday school, Lockard, Supt. A splendid ral program has been arranged. dial invitation to every one.

11 a. m., preaching service. munion service, sermon I pastor.

7:30 p. m., preaching service mon by the pastor.

7:30 p. m., Wednesday, Class. A cordial invitation to one to attend all these services.

W. I. McINNIS, I

school and \$225 for all five 1 whole session in the private. Where could we get cheaper tion for children? The fact only chance most of us have t cate our children is in the schools.

#### **Evil Results From Not Rai the Levy.**

If the school levy is not rai school term will have to be r to a six months' session. This place the schools in a very condition. Pupils could not l moted in the regular way t they could not do nine month' in six months time. Neither

Chronicle Star 10/3/1924



of the momentous periods of war and reconstruction, in which last, though in the first years of manhood, he took a leading part, and was a devout worker to retain the prestige of the white civilization of the South.

As a youth, he attended the schools of the county, and later prepared himself for the study of law, completing his course and was admitted to the bar in 1879. His chief business, however, through the active years of his life, was the handling, purchase and sale of lumber.

Besides his legislative work, Mr. Johnson served Jackson county as justice of the peace, member of the board of supervisors and board of alderman of the city of Moss Point. He was a member of the board of supervisors when the present courthouse was built. He had represented Jackson county in a number of State Democratic conventions.

Mr. Johnson was elected to the house of representatives in November, 1911, and served the full term. In 1915 he was elected state senator from the old first district, which included Jackson county, and in 1919 he was elected floater representative for Jackson and Harrison counties in the lower house of the legislature. Mr. Johnson's work in both the senate and house was earnest, faithful and constructive. He was not spectacular, but wielded influence with his co-workers. Of his service in the senate, the Mississippi Official Register says: "His efforts in behalf of the preservation of the Old Capitol unselfish, continuous and untiring throughout the session of 1916, should always entitle him to the gratitude of the people of Mississippi."

Mr. Johnson was a member of the Methodist church, Knights of Pythias and Woodmen of the World. He served one term as Grand Chancellor of the Knights of Pythias from 1906 to 1907. He had been married three times: first to Josephine Nelson, February, 1871; second to Louise C. Ruble in 1877; third to Annie M. Kirkwood in 1879, they all resided in Jackson county. He is survived by his wife and children, Mrs. Paul Smith of Mobile and T. Ford Johnson of Keno.

### MOTOR TRAWL BOATS DECLARED INJURIOUS.

Packer Issues Statement That Shortage of Shrimp Will Soon Exist.

Bloom, Miss., Sept. 30.—H. E. Gumbel of New Orleans, president of the Seafood Packing Company of Bloom, in a statement given out today said the motor trawl boat is causing serious damage to the shrimp industry and if it is not discontinued to some extent the pack will be curtailed for years to come. Mr. Gumbel stated that these boats kill small shrimp, driving larger ones away, thereby cutting short the catch each season which will take several years to bring back to normal conditions if present trawling is not eliminated. Mississippi boat packers have begun

### Cost of Maintaining Our City Schools Small, as Compared With Others.

It has been intimated by some people that we are paying our teachers too much and that we are running our schools extravagantly. We wish to make the following comparative statement to show what our teachers are receiving as compared for the same work in other towns even smaller than ours.

Pascagoula with a population of about 6,000 and an enrollment of 756 pupils has a school levy of 7 mills, employs 25 teachers, pays its high school teachers \$115 per month and its grade teachers \$90 to \$110, and has a budget of \$29,619. Brookhaven with a population of not quite 5,000 and an enrollment of 925 pupils has a school levy of 15 mills, employs 31 teachers, pays its high school teachers \$125 to \$166 per month and its grade teachers \$111 to \$166 and has a budget of \$61,601. Grenada with a population of 3,600 and an enrollment of 720 has a school levy of 13 mills, employs 23 teachers, pays its high school teachers \$125 to \$150 per month and its grade teachers \$110 to \$120 and has a budget of \$37,000. Durant with a population of 2,000 and an enrollment of 305 pupils, has a school levy of 19½ mills, employs 12 teachers, pays its high school teachers \$125 per month and its grade teachers \$100 and has a budget of \$20,100. Kosciusko with a population of 2,000 and an enrollment of 535 pupils, has a school levy of 11 mills, employs 17 teachers, pays its high school teachers \$130 per month and its grade teachers \$107.50 and has a budget of \$22,000. Moss Point with a population of 3,340 and an enrollment of 640 pupils, has a school levy of 9 mills, employs 20 teachers, pays its high school teachers \$115 per month and its grade teachers \$105, and has a budget of \$22,000.

From the above comparative statement it will be seen that all the cities mentioned pay their teachers much higher salaries and have a much larger budget according to the size of their schools than Pascagoula does except Moss Point which is on about a par with Pascagoula.

### Cost of Educating Our Children Small.

Few people realize what a little they do pay for the education of their children. If a man's assessment is \$500 and he pays a 7-mill tax on this for schools, he pays \$3.50 for the schooling of his children for the whole year. If the school levy is raised 4 mills, he will pay \$2 more or \$5.50 for the year, and if he has 5 children in school, their schooling will cost him \$11.10 a piece per year. Now if his assessment is \$1,000 he will pay just twice the above amount, or \$11 for all his children for the year and they will cost him \$2.20 per year each. Again, if his assessment is \$2,000, he will pay \$4.40 for each child per year and so on. In other words, he pays as many dollars on the thousand as there are mills in the tax levy.

Now, suppose he should put his children in a good private school, if

mon by the pastor.

7:30 p. m., Wednesday  
Class. A cordial invitation to one to attend all these services.  
W. I. McINNIS,

school and \$225 for all five whole session in the private. Where could we get cheaper tuition for children? The fact only chance most of us have cate our children is in the schools.

### Evil Results From Not Raising the Levy.

If the school levy is not raised school term will have to be to a six months' session. The place, the schools in a very condition. Pupils could not be promoted in the regular way they could not do nine months in six months time. Neither the high school be affiliated colleges and universities in the same way as a pupil must recite lessons five times a week for 9 to make a unit in one session we see that our children are very seriously handicapped progress. Besides, it would be a very great calamity to the present and growth of our city; for people would move away from few would want to move in we had only a six month's session.

### Conclusion.

This critical condition schools has come about in part of no one but is the result of the natural course of events in the city's life. It is the duty of citizens to meet it with courage and fortitude as they met the need for funds in the great War. That was for the protection of national rights and our against a foreign foe; this is protection of our city and children against ignorance and crime. Let us go over the tax in the election on the 7th of and raise the school levy so run the schools the full 9 months and give our children a chance in the battles of life.

### HOW STATE TAX DOLLAR ARE DIVIDED AND

More Than One-Half of It Goes for Schools and Colleges.

Jackson, Miss.—Secretary of the state tax commission, prepared an itemized statement how the tax dollar is spent.

The statement shows that 54 per cent of the dollar goes to education, or a trifle more than of the whole dollar. Of this 34.88 per cent is spent for schools and the remainder for colleges. Public health work has 9.76; bonds and 2.81; state penitentiary 8.10. The total amount appropriated each item of expenditures for year was \$18,394,252.27. Expenditures were reported follows:  
Common schools \$8,411



Mr. Parker said.

The vocational department is anxious to complete the interest check as soon as possible, and all interested persons should telephone 1180.

### Funeral Services Held Thursday For Mrs. Johnson

Mrs. Mabel Jane Johnson, 57 years of age, died at the Jackson County Hospital on Thursday, October 9th.

Mrs. Johnson was a native of Moss Point where she was residing at the time of her death.

She is survived by her husband, Eli Johnson, and four sons, Albert Miller of Chickasaw, Austin Montleth of Grand Bay, Millard Montleth of Moss Point and Willie Montleth of Grand Bay.

She is also survived by three sisters and four brothers.

Funeral services were conducted at the cemetery at Grand Bay on Thursday, October 9th, at 3:30 o'clock with the Rev. Scott, pastor of the Kreole Methodist church officiating.

Funeral arrangements were conducted by Falls Funeral Services, of Moss Point.

### GREYHOUND BUS STATION MOVED

The Greyhound bus station at Moss Point has been moved to the Moss Point Service Station on the corner of McInnis avenue and Morris street this week from the former location next to the City Cafe. The new location will relieve the traffic congestion caused by the buses stopping to load and unload passengers.

Escatawpa.

Falls Funeral Service of Moss Point was in charge of the arrangements.

### Engineers Reject Dredging Bids; Try Again Today

All three bids received recently for maintenance dredging of the Pascagoula harbor were rejected by the U. S. Engineers because of qualifications specified by the contractors, it was revealed this week.

The low bid was offered by the Hendry Corporation of Rattlesnake, Fla., at \$102,000.

The project has been readvertised and bids will be opened today.

### Paspoint Little Theater Meeting Takes Form Of A Reception, Tuesday

An enjoyable meeting of the Paspoint Little Theater of Pascagoula took the form of a reception at the Pascagoula Country club Tuesday evening, October 7.

Those attending were greeted by the board of directors which is composed of Mrs. R. G. Wingfield, president, Mrs. J. T. Thompson, Tom Dawson, Earl Hammet, Earl Craven, L. A. Watts, Verne Barnes and Thomas Wells.

Mrs. William Kolb, chairman of the hostess committee and her fellow members had beautifully decorated the club with flowers and potted plants.

This committee also presided

at the coffee and punch tables and assisted with the refreshments. Those who served with Mrs. Kolb were Mesdames Julius McIlwain, Alice Owen, I. W. Browder, A. F. Dantzler, J. C. Avent, Ted Fleming, T. N. Tucker, George Winter, Marion Weaver, Harris Brister and Verne Barnes.

The cast for "The Skylark" the coming presentation of the theater was introduced by Mrs. Wingfield, as were Miss Florence Blanchard, L. A. Watts and Verne Barnes, who conducted a radio quiz with Mr. Watts as quizmaster and Miss Blanchard opening the treasure chest and presenting gifts to the winners.

kets in both Pascagoula and Moss Point showed that the housewives are cooperating wholeheartedly with the President's request for a meatless Tuesday.

One leading meat market in Moss Point reported its entire sales on Tuesday to have consisted of a pound of stew meat and a pound of hamburger meat. Other merchants reported an appreciable drop in their meat sales on this day although other sales were normal. One dealer stated that he closed his meat market at noon as there were so few sales.

In Pascagoula several of the leading meat markets reported a noticeable difference in their meat sales and they expect even a larger observance of the meatless day in the future.

who was two years old, had been in bad health for some time.

He is survived by his parents and two grandmothers, Mrs. Myrtle Green of Pascagoula and Mrs. Pearl Moore of East Side.

The funeral was held at the Falls Funeral Chapel in Moss Point on Tuesday, October 7th with the Rev. John F. Brock conducting the services. The interment was made in the Macpelah cemetery. Falls Funeral Service of Moss Point was in charge of funeral arrangements.

### TROOP 230 HOLDS MEETING

Boy Scout Troop 230 held its regular meeting Wednesday night of this week. Dues were collected and attendance checked after which games were played and enjoyed by the members. The meeting closed with the Scout benediction.

### GUMBO SUPPER

A gumbo supper will be served at the residence of Mrs. George DeAngelo at East Moss Point, October 7, beginning at 4 p. m. for the benefit of the Church of God.

The public is invited to attend.

### MEETING OF JACKSON COUNTY NURSES

The monthly meeting of the Jackson County Nurses Association was held at the Jackson County hospital Monday at 7:30 p. m., with Mrs. J. E. Willoughby, acting president, in the chair.

The business period was given to discussion of matters pertaining to the association and to the nursing profession.

natural achieved is bright, present be accelerated of and prote resources

The g in the sc areas. H ently is p ter cord it should cord.

Much in lack areas, ar prevalent prising stock lav lions of of free he said.

The se of recrea portuniti ber reso common full emp tion, dev better ai tional fa fuller fo

The F project h moted t the Cha other ci one of t lects in t said; an benefit t

More kingfish Guinea the wor

10, 1947

### Mrs. Johnson Dies Suddenly At Home Of Daughter Here

Mrs. Verdie Shelton Johnson died suddenly Wednesday night as the result of a stroke suffered earlier in the day at the residence of her daughter, Mrs. Francis Larson, 1403 E. Tyler street. She was 67 years old.

Mrs. Johnson was born in Hughes Springs, Tex., and was a lifelong resident of that state until about two years ago when she came to Pascagoula to make her home with her son-in-law and daughter. She was the widow of Dr. G. S. Johnson of Marshall, Tex. Mrs. Johnson was a member of the Baptist church.

Her body was sent by Stokes Funeral Home to Shreveport and from there to Deadwood, Tex., for burial. Services were conducted Friday afternoon.

She is survived by five daughters, Mesdames W. A. Mayne, Port Arthur, Tex.; Francis Larson, Pascagoula; Marion King, Biloxi; Orel Walton, Shreveport; and Janice Yontz-Lamar, W. Va.; one son, G. S. Johnson, Lovell, Wyoming; seven grandchildren; one sister, Mrs. Ben Boyd, Daingerfield, Tex.

12-3-48



**Sidney J. Lynd,  
Escatawpa Native,  
Dies In Prichard**

Sidney Johnson Lynd, native of Escatawpa but a resident of Prichard for the past 20 years, died at his residence Saturday.

Mr. Lynd, son of the late Harry and Elizabeth Lynd, pioneer settlers of Escatawpa, was a grand-nephew of the General Albert Sidney Johnson of Civil War fame for whom he was named.

Funeral services were held Wednesday in Mobile. Interment was in the Four Mile Creek cemetery, Escatawpa.

He is survived by his widow, four sons and several brothers including Henry Lynd, Moss Point.

4-21-50

Born July 2, 1891  
Died Aug 11, 1960

August 12, 1960

# William Johnson rites Thursday at Wade Church

William Gordon Johnson, 69-year-old retired paper mill worker, died Tuesday at his home in Wade.

A lifelong resident and native of Wade, Johnson had been in failing health for some time.

Services were conducted Thursday morning from Johnson Tabernacle in Wade. The Rev. P. D. Lett and Ernest Goff officiated. Interment was in Johnson Cemetery.

Pallbearers were Julian Johnson, Harold Kirkwood, Lloyd Baria, Rhett Johnson, Nollie Roberts and O'Neal Hamilton.

Surviving are his wife; a son, Oscar V. Johnson, Wade; two brothers, P. B. Johnson and T. E. Johnson, Wade; two sisters, Mrs.

Levonia Roberts, Orange Grove; Mrs. Lou Baria, Hurley; five grandchildren, and two great grandchildren.

The funeral was directed by Fails of Moss Point.

day in the 1880s with the mental and physical clashes of lovers, both legal and illicit—taking place before and after mass. The plot moved deliberately toward the violence that had to come.

Aaron Dawson and M. S. Pickett were in charge of lighting and sound. Irene Mahaffey did the makeup.

Summing up: a difficult job well done.

Pase Chronicle Star

Fax to Jamie 769-8466  
freeman

Cayce Howell Sumerlin, 71, 22100 Hwy 63, Wade, died Monday, Jan. 6, 1986, at Singing River Hospital. Mr. Sumerlin was born March 19, 1914, in Pineville, Fla., and had been a resident of Jackson County for 44 years. He was a self-employed farmer and a member of Wade Baptist Church.

Survivors are his wife, Mrs. Alice Johnson Sumerlin, Wade; two brothers, Adrian E. Sumerlin, Frisco City, Ala., and Armond L. Sumerlin, Mobile; a sister, Mrs. Velmer Ladnier, Hattiesburg; nieces, nephews, and other relatives.

Visitation will be tonight, Jan. 8, at Holder-Wells Funeral Home from 6-9 p.m.

Funeral service will be Thursday, Jan. 9, at 10:30 a.m. at Wade Baptist Church with the Rev. M. L. McCormick and the Rev. Lynn Chapus officiating. Friends may call at the church one hour prior to service time.

Interment will be Caswell Springs Cemetery.

## Pas native dies in Texas crash

A Texas A&M senior who was born in Pascagoula is dead at the age of 21, the victim of a one-car crash Sunday in Houston, Texas.

Marjorie Johnson, daughter of Alma Dell Wilkinson Johnson and Robert M. Johnson of El Lago, Texas, formerly of Pascagoula, had undergone open heart surgery recently.

A member of the family said Miss Johnson's chest injuries from the accident were too severe to determine whether she had suffered a heart attack

before her car crashed into a bridge.

Miss Johnson was majoring in physical therapy at the university where she maintained a 4.0 average.

She was the granddaughter of Claudia Wilkinson of Pascagoula and the late Marion H. Wilkinson.

Funeral services will be Wednesday in Houston. Graveside services will be held Friday in Fairhope, Ala.

### JOHNSON

Miss Marjorie Johnson, 21, El Lago, Tex., died Sunday, Dec. 24, 1989, in a traffic accident in Houston. She was a senior at Texas A & M University. She was preceded in death by her grandfather, Marion H. Wilkinson.

Survivors include her parents, Mr. and Mrs. (Alma Dell Wilkinson) Robert M. Johnson, Houston, formerly of Pascagoula; her grandmother, Claudia Wilkinson, Pascagoula; her sister, Mrs. Mitch (Caron) Gilbert, Fairhope; two brothers, Robert M. Johnson Jr., Beaumont, Tex., and Stuart Johnson, Dallas, Tex.; two aunts, Mrs. Bobby (Helen) Martin, Pascagoula, and Mrs. Terry (Ann) Ely, Harleston; an uncle, Jay Wilkinson, Pascagoula, two nieces; and a nephew.

Funeral service will be held in Houston, today, Dec. 27. Graveside services will be at 1 p.m. Friday in Fairhope with Trinity Presbyterian Church in charge. Visitation for family and friends in the church will follow the service.

Pallbearers will include Robert M. Johnson Jr., Stuart Johnson, Jay Wilkinson and Terry Ely.

In lieu of flowers, the Marjorie Johnson Scholarship Fund has been established through the Presbyterian Church and donations are being received by SouthTrust Bank in Fairhope, Ala.



**JOHNSTON 3-6-97**

**Mable N. Johnston**, 65, of Moss Point, Miss., died Tuesday, March 4, 1997 in Pascagoula, Miss. She was born May 26, 1931 in Carthage, Miss. She was a homemaker and a member of First Baptist Church in Pascagoula. She was a member of the Order of Eastern Star and a member of Lake Garden Club.

Survivors include her husband, Judge Albert S. Johnston, III, Moss Point; one daughter, Sydney J. (Richard S.) Ruble, Mechanicsburg, Pa.; two sons, Albert S. Johnston, IV, Carthage, Miss., and Gregory (Beth) Johnston, Pascagoula; four sisters, Georgie N. Vaughn, Mildred N. Morrison, Ann N. Ruth, and Ailene Malone; grandchildren, Cary F. Johnston, L. Christine Johnston, G. Lee Johnston, Jr., Claire E. Johnston, Meredith L. Ruble and M. Cameron Ruble.

Visitation will be held Thursday, March 6, 1997 from 6:00 until 8:00 p.m. at O'Bryant-O'Keefe Funeral Home, Pascagoula, Miss.

Funeral service will be held Friday, March 7, 1997 at 1:00 p.m. from First Baptist Church in Pascagoula with Dr. Rex Yancy and Rev. Dennis Ray Smith officiating.

Interment will be in Biloxi National Cemetery in Biloxi, Miss., at 3:00 p.m.

In lieu of flowers, donations may be made to the First Baptist Church of Pascagoula Building Fund.

Arrangements by O'Bryant-O'Keefe Funeral Home, Pascagoula, Miss.

## JOHNSON

**Monroe Milton Johnson, Sr.**, 74, of Wade, Miss., died June 18, 1997 in Pascagoula, Miss. He was born August 8, 1922 in Wade. Mr. Johnson was a retired towmotor operator from International Paper Company, an Army WWII Veteran, a member of Wade Baptist Church and was President of Johnson Cemetery for 25 years. He was preceded in death by his parents, Preston and Addie Johnson; wife, Mittie Johnson; brothers, Rhett Johnson and Pat Johnson; sisters, Exie Mae Dale and Eran Johnson.

Survivors include a son and daughter-in-law, Monroe and Judy Johnson, Jr., Lucedale; daughters and son-in-law, Lois Morris, Wade, and Patsy and Howard Smith, Richmond, Virginia; sisters, Bessie Mae Nixs, Boonesville, Miss., and Annie Baria, Hurley, Miss.; grandchildren and spouses, Darrell Morris, Jason and Robin Morris, Scotty and Brandy Johnson, Tammy and Jimmy Goff, David and Lindy Johnson, Chris and Kim Johnson, Ricky and Dara Smith, Ronnie and Heather Smith and Randy Smith, 10 great-grandchildren; numerous nieces, nephews, other relatives and friends.

Visitation will be Thursday, June 19, 1997 from 6:00 until 9:00 p.m. at Holder-Wells Funeral Home, Moss Point.

Funeral service will be Friday, June 20, 1997 at 2:00 p.m. from Johnson Cemetery Tabernacle if weather permits or at Wade Baptist Church, Wade, with Dr. Bill Barton and the Rev. Randy Scott Johnson officiating.

Interment will follow services

**ROBINSON'S FRIENDLY  
FUNERAL HOME**  
Lucedale - Moss Point  
Fred Robinson, Jr., Mortician

## COATES

**Pauline Coates**, 86, of Crossville, Tenn., passed away June 17, 1997 in Wharton Nursing Home, Pleasant Hill, Tenn. She was born October 13, 1910 in Birmingham, Alabama, daughter of John and Nacy DuPree. Mrs. Coates was a bookkeeper and of the Baptist faith. She was preceded in death by her husband, Chester Coates.

Survivors include nieces, Michele Simcox, Crossville, Tenn., and Paula Fries, Charlotte, N.C.; nephews, John DuPree, Lenoir City, Tenn., Danny DuPree, Hurley, Miss., and Phil DuPree, Prattville, Alabama.

Service will be conducted at 2:00 p.m. Friday, June 20, 1997 at Mausoleum Chapel in Elmwood Cemetery, Birmingham, Alabama with Pastor Don Evans officiating.

Arrangements by Bilbrey Funeral Home, Inc., Crossville, Tenn.

**CHARLES EDWARD DUCKSWORTH**, 49. Memorial service Thursday, June 19, 1997, 11:00 a.m., Turner Funeral Home, Pascagoula, Miss.

**WILLIE E. WINSLOW**, 56, Community St., Moss Point. Arrangements incomplete by Turner Gulf Funeral Home, Pascagoula, Miss.

**PAUL W. CREIG**, service 10:00 - 11:30 a.m., St. Paul Methodist Church, Moss Point, Miss.

**O'BRYANT-  
O'KEEFE**

FUNERAL HOME, INC.

Serving All The Families  
of Jackson County

Pre-arrangement  
Counseling Available

Her blood-alcohol level probably was closer to 0.60 shortly after the binge, the Cook County medical examiner's office estimated. A blood-alcohol level of 0.40 can kill.

Elizabeth was out with friends early Monday when she answered a

## Second attempt burning well

**BUTTE LA ROSE, La. (AP)** — Weather permitting, efforts are planned again today to cap a killer natural gas well fire that has been spewing flames 200 feet into the air above a remote South Louisiana swamp since Monday night.

Four men were killed when the well blew. Two workers were injured and 16 others escaped.

"Bad weather hampered our efforts to get equipment staging and other well control preparations in place," Coast Guard Chief Warrant Officer Ron Mench said Wednesday.

As a result, Mench said, the first attempt to cap the fire was pushed back to Thursday. In the meantime the 13,500-foot well was burning an estimated 20 million cubic feet of gas per day, the Coast Guard said.

"They're waiting now for some heavy mud and pumps to arrive on the scene," Lt. Carl Edmiston said late Wednesday night.

Contractors from International Well Control and Halliburton Enterprises hoped to use a gooey sub-

## Texas executes

**HUNTSVILLE, Texas (AP)** — A Mexican laborer with a fifth-grade education was executed by injection for a 1985 killing despite protests by the Mexican government.

"I wait for you in Heaven," Irene Montoya, 30, said in Spanish Wednesday to his sobbing father and a woman who said she was his wife. "I am at peace with God. Fight for the good."

Outside, a crowd of about 60 supporters chanted in Spanish, "Assas-

## Post office

From Page 1-A

outlying areas. Nine postal carriers deliver mail from the post office.

**JOHNSON**

**Aubrey Harrell Johnson, Sr.**, 81, born Oct. 5, 1920, in Lexington, Miss., died April 13, 2002, in New Orleans, La. Mr. Johnson served 32 1/2 years in the Pascagoula School System. He was retired Pascagoula High School Principal and Asst. Superintendent of the Pascagoula Schools. He was a founding and charter member and first president of PHI KAPPA TAU Fraternity at University of Southern Miss., which was the first to go national as a fraternity. He was a veteran of the U.S. Air Force.

Survivors include his wife, Elaine Rhodes Johnson of Pascagoula; sons, Aubrey Harrell Johnson, Jr. of Princeton, N. J., Barry Dale Johnson, Sr., of Pascagoula, and Brett Alan Johnson of Moss Point; daughter and son-in-law, Andrea Johnson and Michael Sean Cabrera of Los Angeles, Calif.; grandson, Barry Dale Johnson, Jr., of Pascagoula; sister, Mabel Johnson Waters of Benton, Miss.; brother, M. C. (Tuffy) Johnson of Hattiesburg; many nieces, nephews, and other relatives.

Visitation will be 11:30 a.m. to 1 p.m., Tuesday, April 16,

at Pascagoula First United Methodist Church of Pascagoula, with funeral service beginning at 1 p.m. The Rev. Gary Knight, the Rev. Robert Kates, and the Rev. Earl Greenough will officiate.

Burial will follow in Machpelah Cemetery, Pascagoula.

In lieu of flowers, the family request contributions be made to the Aubrey H. Johnson Memorial Scholarship Fund for Pascagoula High School. Contributions can be made at any Hancock Bank Branch.

Arrangements by Jackson County Funeral Services, Catawpa, Miss.



**JOHNSON MP 11. 7. 06**

**Commander Mortimer Carl Johnson**, U.S. Navy (Retired) died Nov. 5, 2006, in Gulfport, Miss. He was born June 26, 1925, in Black River Falls, Wis.

Commander Johnson enlisted in the Navy at age 17 in 1943 and was commissioned an Ensign in 1945 at age 19. Immediately upon commissioning he was sent to the Amphibious Forces, U.S. Pacific Fleet. In 1946 he participated in the Operation Crossroads Atomic Bomb Tests at Bikini Atoll while serving on board the U.S.S. Bottineau (APA-235).

He served on several ships and at several stations, including command of the U.S.S. Robert A. Owens (DD-827) and a weapons facility in Virginia.

He retired after 25 years of service in 1968. In 1992, he retired as a manager of procurement at Ingalls Shipbuilding after 23 years. He received bachelor and master of arts degrees from George Washington University and a doctorate of philosophy from the Occidental University of St. Louis.

He was active in the U.S. Coast Guard Auxiliary since 1982, and served as commodore of the Eighth Coast Guard Auxiliary Coastal Region during 1996 and 1997. He served as the National Vice

Commodore, Atlantic Area (West) and was a member of the U.S. Coast Guard Flag Officer Corps during that period.

His awards and medals include: Coast Guard Auxiliary Plaque of Merit for life saving on the seas, Auxiliary Meritorious Service Medal (two awards), Auxiliary Commendation Award, Auxiliary Achievement Award, Sustained Auxiliary Service Award (four awards), Department of Transportation Secretary's Outstanding Unit Award, Coast Guard Unit Commendation (three awards) with operational distinguishing device, Coast Guard Meritorious Team Commendation (two awards), Auxiliary Group Action Award, Coast Guard Bicentennial Unit Commendation, World War II American Campaign Medal, World War II Asiatic-Pacific Campaign Medal, World War II Victory Medal, Navy Occupation Service Medal with clasp marks Asia and Europe, and the National Defense Service Medal (two awards).

He was a designated Navy surface warfare officer and was authorized to wear the Navy Command at Sea and Command Ashore Insignia plus the Auxiliary Coxswain Device.

He belonged to the following organizations: Theta Chi Fraternity, Mesa Lodge #68, Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, Joppa Shrine, Disabled American Veterans, The American Legion, Veterans of Foreign Wars, U.S. Naval Institute, The Honorable Order of Kentucky Colonels, Tin Can Sailors, U.S.S. Robert A. Owens (DD-827) Shipmates Association, Sons of Norway, Military Officers Association of America, National Association of Atomic Veterans and Mensa.

Commander Johnson is survived by his loving wife, Reba K. Johnson of Ocean Springs, Miss.; son, David Thomas Johnson of Etobicoke, Canada; brother, David Jan Johnson of Eau Claire, Wis.; the following stepchildren, Lynn M. Rich and husband Jerry, of Ocean Springs, Christine A. Jackson and husband Donn Dimichele, of Redlands, Calif., James B. Finney and wife Marlyn, of Ocean Springs, Sandra J. vanGoethem and husband Larry, of Ocean Springs, Sherry K. Duke and husband Ted, of Murray, Ken., Charlotte A. Bunkley and husband Grady, of Ocean Springs, Clifton D. Finney and wife Jan, of Lake Orion, Mich., Sonia K. Charbonneau and husband Patrick, of Hattiesburg, Miss.; 18 grandchildren; seven great-grandchildren; and many friends.

The family prefers memorials be sent to the Leukemia and Lymphoma Society, 405 Fontaine Place, Suite #103, Ridgeland, Miss., 39157.

Visitation will be held on Wednesday, Nov. 8, 2006, from 6-8 p.m., at the Ocean Springs Chapel of Bradford O'Keefe Funeral Home. On Thursday, Nov. 9, 2006, there will be an 11 a.m. chapel service in the funeral home. Burial will follow in Biloxi National Cemetery with full military honors.

View and sign register book at [www.bradfordokeefe.com](http://www.bradfordokeefe.com).





MP 8-2-07  
**JOHNSON**

On Friday, July 27, 2007, our Lord and Savior called one of His children home. **Mr. William Johnson**, 66, departed this life at home in Gautier, Miss. He was born July 5, 1941, in Lambert, Miss.

Mr. Johnson was preceded in death by his grandmother; Gertude Johnson; two brothers, Mr. Johnny Johnson and Mr. Albert Johnson; two nieces, Margaret Johnson and Dianne Johnson; one nephew, Larry Floyd; one God son, Bruce Adam.

He leaves to cherish his memories a mother, Dello Johnson of Mark, Miss.; a loving wife, Gloria Johnson of Gautier; ten sons, William Eric (Tamara) Johnson of Toledo, Ohio; Mr. Adam Johnson of Gautier; Mr. Willie (Joyce) Adams of Lambert; Mr. Lee Johnson of St. Paul, Minn.; Mr. Larry Johnson of St. Paul; Mr. Robert (Shawnette) Johnson of St. Paul; Mr. Anthony Gomez of Gautier; Mr. Antwine Gomez of Wiggins, Miss.; Mr. Ronnie Johnson of St. Paul; Mr. Adam Johnson of Gautier; four daughters, Ms. Gertude Adam of Lambert; Mrs. Martha (Percy) Chandlers of Lambert; Catherine (John) Wright of Lambert; Teresa Adam of Lambert; 32 grandchildren; 12 great-grandchildren; three sisters, Ms. Rosie Strickland of Lambert; Mary Johnson of Marks, Miss.; Ms. Bonnie Johnson of Coldwater, Miss.; three brothers, Mr. A.C. (Elizebeth) Johnson of Ocean Springs, Miss.; Mr.

Willie Johnson of Gautier and Mr. Hereng (Mary) Johnson of Mt. Vermont, Ill.; other relatives and friends; four brothers, R.J. Steeles of Chicago, Ill.; Sony Steele, Cain Steeles, Lewis Stella of Marks; a special sister-in-law, Ms. Denise Doyle and a good friend, Ms. Agatha Matthews; my son and daughter in Christ, Elder and Sis. Perry Rodgers; and very special friends, Mr. and Mrs. Willie Williams of Mobile, Ala.

The family wishes to thank The Power of Deliverance Church and a special thanks to Trinity Hospice of Ocean Springs nurses.

Funeral services will be held Friday, Aug. 3, 2007, at 11 a.m. at Power of Deliverance Church, Gautier.

Interment will be at Machpelah Cemetery, Pascagoula.

All arrangements entrusted to Millender's Funeral Home, Moss Point, Miss.

View obit and sign registry online at [www.millenders.com](http://www.millenders.com)

ernment in Grenada County, Miss. He is Justice of the Peace and was Treasurer of Montgomery County, 1900-03; was elected to the House of Representatives in 1919. Mr. Elliott is a Democrat; he is a member of the Board of Stewards in the Methodist Church; is Church and Charge District Lay-leader. He is also a Mason, Woodman of the World, and Columbian Woodman. On Feb. 1, 1877, near Providence, Grenada County, Miss., he married Rebecca Frances Woods, the daughter of Hamilton Woods and Nellie Mildred Snell Woods of Eufala, Ala. Mr. and Mrs. Elliott have five children: James L. Elliott, who married Beulah Booth, Nora B. (Mrs. Lucius C. Hightower), Willard Lee, (Mrs. Henry E. Bibb), Johnnie H., (Mrs. Lesley Powell), and Mary Lois (Mrs. Laney Ray).

#### LEAKE AND WINSTON COUNTIES

BRAXTON L. CURRIE, of Harperville, Miss., Representative from Leake and Winston Counties, was born September 11, 1897, at Raleigh, Smith County, Miss. Representative Currie is a lawyer of ability, a Democrat, member of the Baptist Church, belongs to the order of Odd Fellows and is single. Representative Currie is a young man of promise and ability and comes to us as a Floater Representative from Leake and Winston Counties. His talent and profession fit him for the consideration of those matters of legislation that call for a searching analysis relating to legal questions, and he represents a necessary element in all lawmaking bodies.

#### HARRISON AND JACKSON COUNTIES

FRANCIS MARION JOHNSON, of Ford, was born October 22, 1850, at Americus, Jackson County, Miss. He is the son of Samuel Wyles Johnson and Marie Louise (Graham) Johnson of Americus, Jackson County. His father was a native of Georgetown District,



Francis Marion Johnson

S. C., and removed to Jackson County, Miss., where he reared his family and shared actively in the development of his section, being always ready to respond to the call of his country in time either of peace or war. As a mere youth, he saw service in the Seminole War; served in the Mexican War; and though advanced in years, was a gallant soldier and officer of the Confederacy, for which he gave up his life at the Battle of Missionary Ridge, near Lookout Mountain, in 1863. He was the son of Frank Johnson and Elizabeth Greaves of Georgetown District, S. C. The Johnsons are of English, Irish and Scotch ancestry. Mr. Johnson's mother was a native Mississippian, daughter of William Graham and wife, Elizabeth Cumbert, of East Pascagoula, Miss. Being a youth of some fifteen years, at the close of the War for Southern Independence, Francis Marion Johnson had little opportunity for education. As a youth he attended the schools of his county and by close application prepared himself for the study of law and after completing his law course was admitted to the bar in 1879. His chief business, however, has been the handling, purchase and sale of lumber. Mr. Johnson has served as Magistrate, member of the County Board of Supervisors, and Alderman of the town of West Point, his residence, and in every position has displayed good judgment and intelligence. He has represented his county in a number of State Conventions, and was elected to the House of Representatives November 7, 1911. In November 1915, he was elected to the State Senate and in 1919 was elected to the House of Representatives. Mr. Johnson is a Democrat, member of the Methodist Church, Knights of Pythias and Woodmen of the World; served a term as Grand Chancellor K. of P., 1906-07. He has been married three times: First to Josephine Nelson, February, 1871 second to Louise C. Rouble in 1877 third to Annie M. Kirkwood in 1879. They were all of Jackson County, Miss. Mr. Johnson has two children: Louise R. Johnson,

child of second marriage, (now Mrs. Paul Smith); T. Ford Johnson.

#### LEE AND ITAWAMBA COUNTIES



E. B. Garner

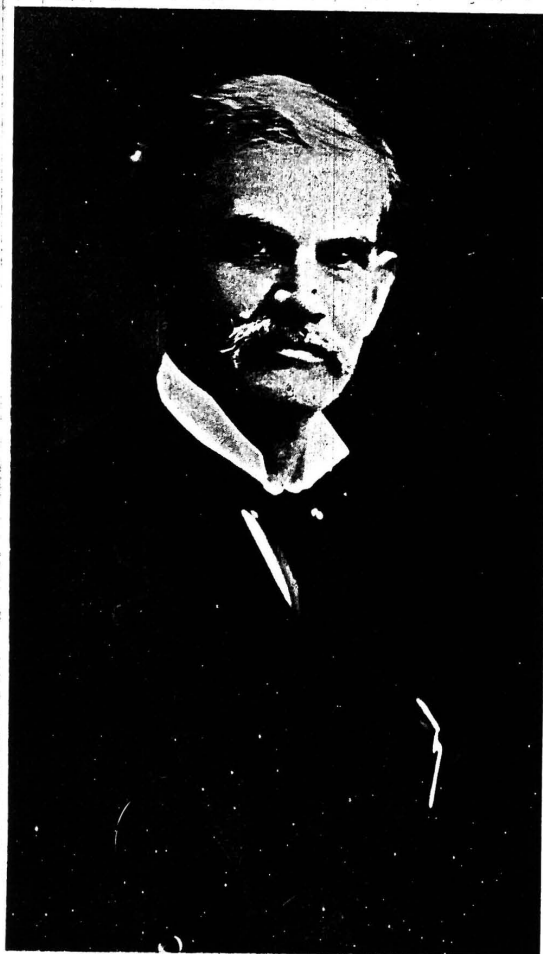
E. B. GARNER, of Guntown, Miss., Floater Representative from Lee and Itawamba Counties, was born near Saltillo, Miss. Representative Garner is a farmer, member of the Methodist Church and of the Woodmen of the World. He is a Democrat and is unmarried. Representative Garner lends additional support to that representation that guards the agricultural interests of the State and helps to keep legislators representing other professions and avocations from emphasizing certain interests to the neglect of the important ones of agriculture and stock-raising, the development of which should be brought to the highest point of efficiency that industry coupled with education can secure. Legislation in this direction should demand that every farmer in the State should have an intelligent knowledge of soils and how to treat them so as to secure the largest yield with the smallest expenditure of time and labor.

#### YAZOO AND HINDS COUNTIES

JOHN BAXTER RICKETTS, of Jackson, Miss., was born November 20, 1886, at Brookhaven, Miss. His father, Robert Scott Ricketts was born at Vicksburg, Warren County, Miss., and was one of the State's ripest scholars and most successful educators. He lived at Baton Rouge, La., Port Gibson, Brookhaven and Jackson, Miss. He was a Confederate soldier for four years, serving in the Third Louisiana Cavalry and in the Signal Corps. For over fifty years he taught in Mississippi schools and colleges, being for twenty-one years a member of the faculty of Whitworth College at Brookhaven and for twenty-four years a member of the Millsaps College faculty. The paternal grandparents of Representative Ricketts were Reuben Barron Ricketts and Martha Cosby Ricketts, who lived at East

Baton Rouge Parish, La., and later in Mississippi. Reuben Barron Ricketts was a native of Kentucky Martha Cosby Ricketts, of Georgia. The mother of Representative Ricketts was, before her marriage, Betha Burnley, the daughter of Edwin Burnley and Maria Louisa Baxter Burnley of Copiah County, Miss. Edwin Burnley was a native of Virginia; Martha Louisa Baxter Burnley, of New Jersey. John Baxter Ricketts attended Millsaps Preparatory School, 1898 to 1901; Millsaps College, 1901 to 1905, from which he was graduated with the degree of A. B. in 1905. He later attended Millsaps Law School, 1906-1906 and was graduated from that department with the degree of LL. B. In 1906 he entered the practice of his profession at Jackson; he never held office nor ran for office until elected to the Legislature of 1920-24. Mr. Ricketts resigned from the Legislature in the autumn of 1920 to accept a position of importance in Greenville, S. C. His war record is as follows: Enlisted and went to training camp at Leon Springs, Texas, in August 1917. Enlisted as a private in 124th U. S. Field Artillery at Camp Logan, Texas on December 2, 1917; served as private two months, then as sergeant; later appointed Sergeant Major, March 1, 1918; Foreign Service, May 27, 1918 to July 22, 1919. Took part in the following campaigns: St. Mihiel, Argonne, Argonne-Meuse. In Army of Occupation, Luxemburg, January 1, to March 2, 1919. Sent as student to University of Toulouse, France, where enrolled from March to July 1919; honorably discharged from U. S. Army at Camp Shelby, Miss., August 4, 1919. He is a Democrat and has served on the Executive Committee for the city of Jackson. He is a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church South, being a steward in the Galloway Memorial Church at Jackson. He is a member of the Masons and Odd Fellows and is unmarried.

976.2  
OFFIC  
1920-1



JOHN SHARP WILLIAMS

THE  
Official and Statistical Register

OF THE  
STATE OF MISSISSIPPI

1920 - 1924

BY  
DUNBAR ROWLAND, LL.D.  
DIRECTOR  
Department of Archives and History



Printed by Hederman Bros.,  
Jackson, Miss.,  
1923.



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

FAMILY PUZZLERS

February 17, 1972, No. 226

THE RAIN FAMILY

Elouise Smith Redditt's new family book covering her Rain-Johnston-Linder ancestors is unusual, for many of her "lines" lay among Tories (United Empire Loyalists) during the American Revolution! These prominent British sympathizers gave up their holdings in the rebelling colonies, fled to East Florida, and some on to the Louisiana-Mississippi region.

Following Bonnie Prince Charlie in his unsuccessful claim to the Crown, ancestor Sir William Johnston lost all, left Scotland and settled in St. Mary's, Florida (now the Camden County, Georgia area) in 1745, wrote Elouise. Successive generations migrated to McIntosh Bluff, Mississippi Territory, now part of Alabama.

Poor Captain John Linder of Purysburg, S.C. in 1743 was turned down in his bid for a lot in Savannah when the governing body of Savannah rejected his petition "as Linder is known to be a troublesome man, but board thought fit to give leave for his taking up 50 acres of land among the Swiss, his country men at Acton, if he thinks fit." John apparently never became a Georgia colonist, for he appears in records of the Purysburg Huguenot settlement until the Revolution, when he was classified as an "Obnoxious Person" by the Rebel government, and John, Jr., was listed as one who had been commissioned by the British during the military occupation by the British...thus both were confiscated or amerced by Patriot assembly. Like so many other sympathizers the Linders show up on the list of Refugees in East Florida in 1783, and by the 1790's the Linders are in West Florida, later to become Alabama, near Mobile Bay.

Cornelius Rain, the earliest ancestor known, entered into a pre-marital contract with widow Margaret Lucas in 1763, in which she reserved control and ownership of six slaves. At this time Margaret Lucas must have been a citizen of St. John's Parish, Georgia, which included the Midway-Hardwick-Sunbury settlements, for the contract was recorded in her "county." Mrs. Lucas was apparently not a member of the Midway Church, Congregational, for neither her name, nor that of Arthur and Elizabeth Carney, witnesses to the Rain-Lucas agreement, appear in record of the Midway congregation 1753 onward.

When England took possession of East Florida from Spain in 1763 the land was opened to colonization by British subjects. In a report to the King filed by his Surveyor General of the Southern Department, W. G. DeBrahm included a list of subjects of the crown then living in Florida, among whom

*Maybe S.C. instead*  
FAMILY PUZZLERS

*Be careful S.R.M. 2 (1994)*

February 17, 1972, No. 226

was Cornelius Rains. In a swap Spain gave Jamaica to Britain in exchange for Florida, so the loyalists of Florida were cast adrift just as they had begun to recover the suffering of evacuation from the American colonies! Some petitioned Gov. Zéspedes, who took command for the Spanish crown, for citizenship in Florida. Others asked to be permitted to sell their property and leave for British possessions. Others petitioned to settle in lands to the west, in West Florida, and the Mississippi River delta. A few asked pardon, and returned to their former homes in the now-free United States.

Joseph Rains was one of the latter. He petitioned and was naturalized in Camden County, Ga. (St. Mary's) in 1798, stating that he had left Georgia with his father "but returned and located in Camden [Co.] BEFORE HE WAS 21 years of age." Widow Winnie Rain, with sons Cornelius and Joseph appear in legal records of Camden County in the 1800's.

With the information at her disposal, Elouise Redditt has concluded that the following relationships: Cornelius Rains and wife Mrs. Margaret Lucas, and his brother Joseph Rain were in Florida 1768-1787. Joseph chose to remain in Florida until the Spanish occupation (1783), probably died there and left a widow Winnie Rain, who returned to Camden Co., Ga., with her two sons Cornelius and Josepy. This younger Joseph was naturalized in Camden Co., Ga. in 1798. Cornelius and Margaret Lucas Rain immigrated to the Tombigbee River area where he probably died, leaving son Cornelius. Margaret remarried to Moses Moore, whose daughter Ann Moore had married Joseph Lawrence. Moses Moore died 1791, and widow (again!) Margaret then married John Linder, Sr. Margaret died in 1800, and John Linder, Sr., about 1804.

Concluding her publication are charts of descendants of Cornelius Rain down to modern times. This short book was prepared by Elouise to provide information on more recent members of the family, but her research on the earlier generations of these lines is continuing. Of course, she would welcome additional information on any family members. Please write to Mrs. W. M. Redditt, Jr., Box 1222, Shreveport, La. 71102.

*3730 Fairfield Ave. Apt 112  
Shreveport, LA 71104-4714*

It is my belief that additional information on Margaret Lucas and her former husband should be contained in some of the "colonial conveyances" of Georgia. There is no recorded colonial will for a Lucas, nor for a Carney. It is possible that Margaret was already widowed before she came to Georgia, but it seems more likely that her husband had died intestate. To own six slaves in 1763 was a financial feat — one would expect that Lucas also had other property which would appear of record.

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

FAMILY PUZZLERS

3

February 17, 1972, No. 226

Elouise has been forced to delve in many obscure records to come up with this much information on her family. Perhaps with the coming of the Revolutionary centennial, and anticipated publication of many Loyalist papers, journals, diaries, etc., she will be enabled to fill in more contemporary information on her various Loyalists!

Finally, the recent advent of a Linder Family Society and quarterly newsletter may provide not only connection with "cousins" but additional material from family holdings.

QUESTIONS FROM OUR READERS: Queries are free, but restricted to subscribers.

INSTANT ANSWERS — on a post card ask about one person, place, thing, briefly. Include your name and address and mail to INSTANT ANSWERS, Heritage Papers, Danielsville, Ga. 30633

QUERY — for more detailed, questions, discussions, or records please use a separate sheet and include your name and address. Mail to QUERY, Heritage Papers. Thanks for your cooperation!

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

ch 16, 1972, No. 230

FAMILY PUZZLERS

3

March 16, 1972, No. 230

10-1972. Author Cliff  
have a grave in the  
hey keep cleared and

3 by 6 marker on a  
it't interfere with the  
/ a bereaved child to  
SLER, who departed

en these words: Also  
ed 68 years.

bit of history was  
m again with tender,  
cestors are these?

3 SUSAN DENSLER  
ah to CAPT. JAMES  
the SAVANNAH  
husband or wife, but  
ected: FREDERICK  
ev. Holcombe. SAV.

, but restricted to our

erson, place, or thing.  
ANSWERS, Heritage

contributions please  
pear on each sheet or  
ur cooperation!

Drive, Houston, Tex.  
who may have moved

These Hull children are mentioned in the will of their uncle, WILLIAM HULL, made 1772, at which time they were minors.

Joseph Hull petitioned for a reserve of 500 ac. on South Branch of Bull Town Swamp, May 1760, and at a Council held at Savannah. He said then that he proposed to become a Georgia resident. Did the family actually move? Has anyone information later than 1772? Will be glad to exchange information on the Hulls before their migration to Georgia for data on Joseph's three children after 1726. Am especially interested in ELIZABETH HULL. Did she marry (1) JOHN LOWRY, (2) SAMUEL WHITE, (3) JAMES DAVANT? Or who?

EDITOR'S NOTE: IF the Index to Headright and Bounty Grants 1756-1909 is correct, then Joseph, Sr. did not receive the land he asked for. No Hull grant earlier than 1792 was recorded, and that was to a Sarah Hull. The later Hull grants centered around Camden County - on the Georgia-Florida boundary. There were Joseph Hulls all right, but only in the 1800's. I cannot identify any of your Hulls with those found in newspapers 1763-1820, nor is there a Hull colonial Ga. will.

JOHNSTON DATA for Mrs. Redditt from Mrs. J.F. Reeves, 1620 Redbud, Nacogdoches, Tex. 75961. Following the report in PUZZLER 226 of Mrs. Redditt's new book on the Rain family, Mrs. Reeves believes that the WILLIAM JOHNSTON mentioned therein is connected with her ancestor.

ABRAHAM JOHNSTON, b. ca. 1734, d. 1806 in Warren Co., Ga. lived until 1796 in Chester Co., Pa. Mrs. Reeves has a copy of a resolution drawn up when he left. This paper mentions that Abraham Johnston was going to Georgia because his father WILLIAM JOHNSTON was already there!

In Jones Co. is a will of one WILLIAM JOHNSTON mentioning a son ABRAHAM, but dated 1838, probably much too late for the William, father of her Abraham.

Some of her ancestors living in Columbia Co., Ga. drew up a protest when fighting began at Lexington, she added. This Johnston line leads to MARK PRICE DAVIS, who has been Mrs. Reeves' missing link!

ABRAHAM JOHNSTON was not a Quaker, for both his wives were excluded from the meeting because they married out of unity. But they may have influenced him in his views on the fighting. William Johnston was said to have been a Loyalist (Tory) during the Revolution.

CARPENTER - Mrs. Ruth M. Canterbury, 431 N. Crown Point, Ada, Okla. 74820 asks data on parentage and siblings of JOHN W. CARPENTER, b. Tenn. 9-25-1806. He brought his family to Texas in January 1836, enlisted in

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Genealogy

JOHNSTON/JOHNSON

**From:** Vicci Thompson [vst48@yahoo.com]  
**Sent:** Friday, December 18, 1998 12:09 AM  
**To:** MISSISSIPPI-L@rootsweb.com  
**Subject:** [MISSISSIPPI-L] John Abner Johnston/Johnson

I am looking for the parents of my g grandfather John Abner Johnston born in Mississippi ca. 1832. According to the 1880 census his father was born in N.Y.(?) and his mother in Scotland. I have reason to believe his family came from Kentucky, but this has not been proven.

As a young boy his family moved to Missouri and then he came to California on the overland trail about 1849 or 1850. He married Ruth Jane Jamison/Jameson in Polk Co., Oregon in 1856. They return to California where they lived in Shasta County, Napa County and Yolo County. John Abner Johnston died on 7 May 1897 in Winters, Yolo, California.

If anyone has any information on this person, please e-mail me:  
vst48@yahoo.com

Thank you.

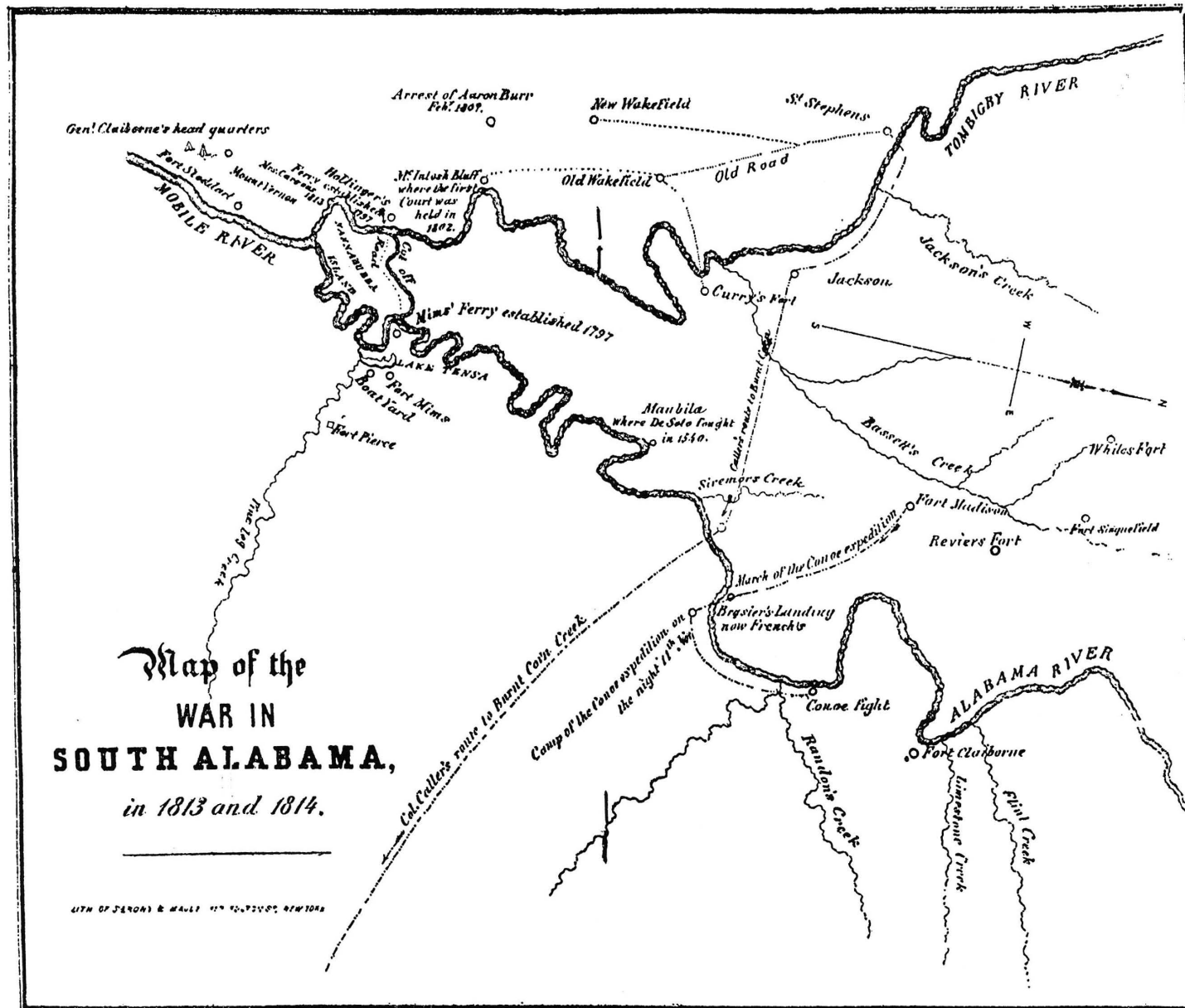
Vicci

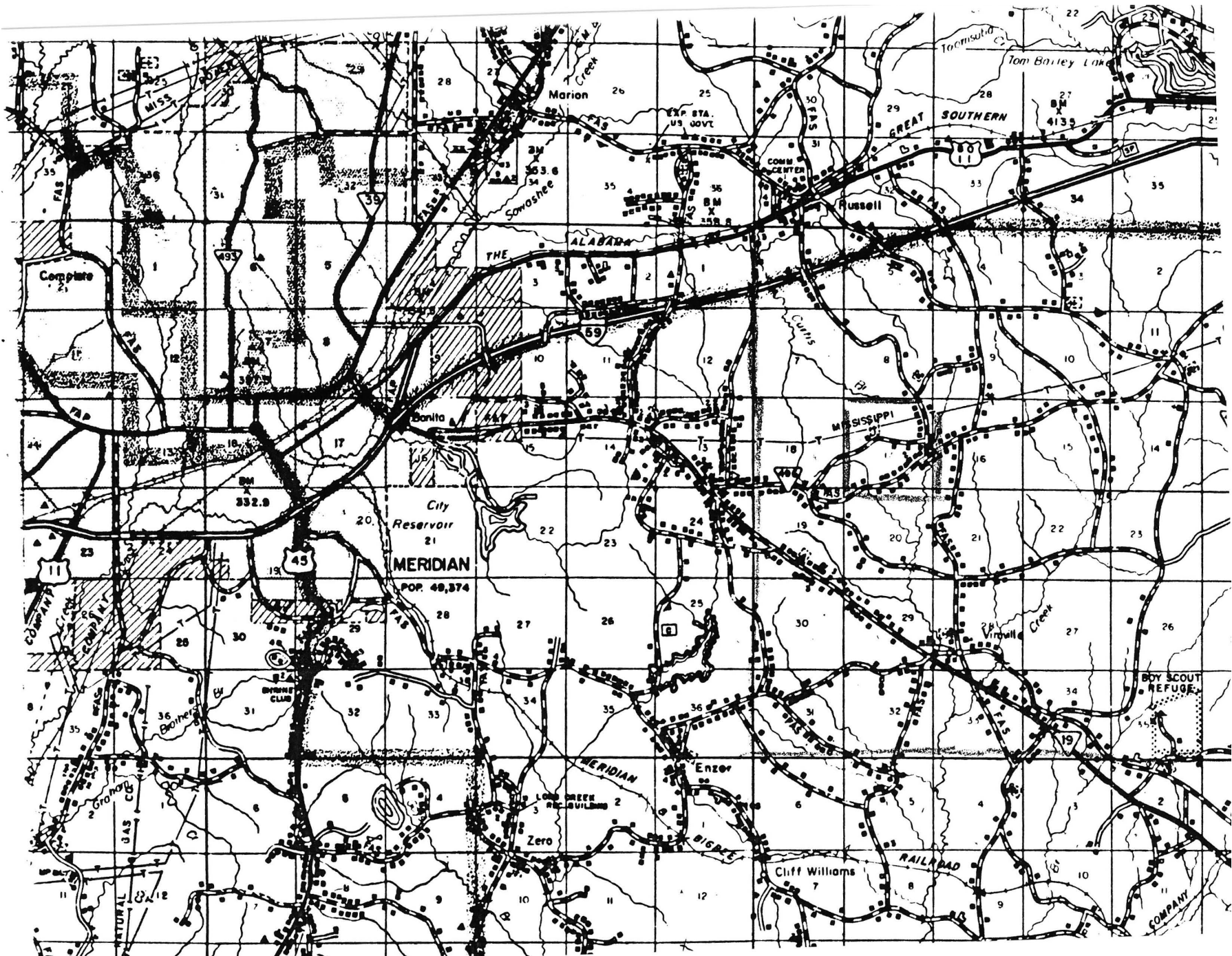
---

DO YOU YAHOO!?

Get your free @yahoo.com address at <http://mail.yahoo.com>







SELECTED REFERENCES RELATING TO  
**THE ANCESTRY OF WILLIAM AND JOHN JOHNSTON**  
COLONIAL FRIENDS (QUAKERS) OF VIRGINIA  
  
AN ACCOUNT OF THE CONNECTIONS OF THE FAMILY OF  
**JOHNSTON OF CASKIEBEN, AND OF THAT ILK, OF**  
**THE GARIOCH, ABERDEENSHIRE, SCOTLAND**

Lorand V. Johnson, M. D.  
//  
17600 Parkland Drive  
Shaker Heights, Ohio

*ben  
929.22*  
This Book is Number 141 of a limited Edition

72 14762 ✓

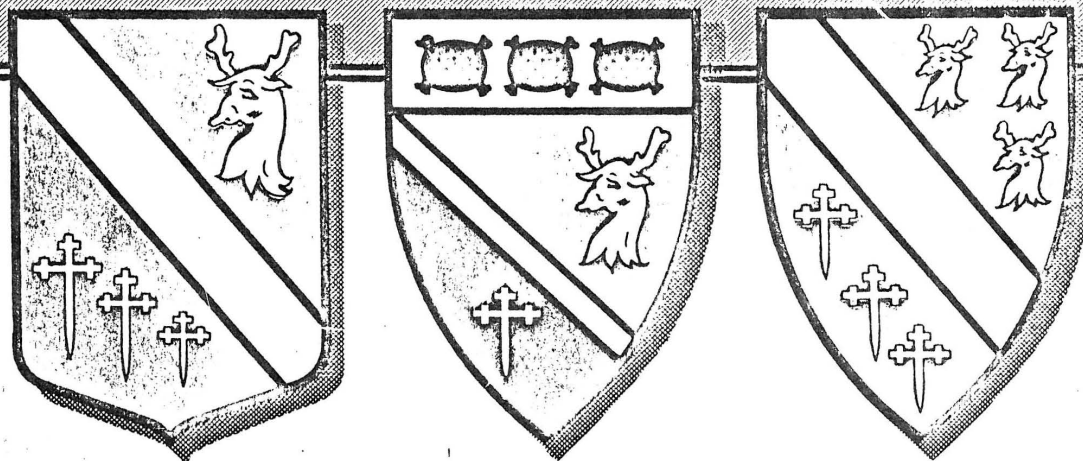
SHREVE MEMORIAL LIBRARY  
SHREVEPORT, LOUISIANA

---

FEW THERE ARE WHO DARE TRUST THE MEMORIALS OF THEIR FAMILY TO THE PUBLIC ANNALS OF THEIR COUNTRY

---

# JOHNSTON OF THAT ILK & CASKIEBEN



1550—A BLUE SHIELD, CHARGED WITH A BEND BETWEEN A STAG'S HEAD, ERASED IN CHIEF, AND THREE CROSS CROSSLETS FITCHY IN BASE, SILVER. (AS FOUND IN THE KERR ARMORIAL, WHICH DATES ABOUT 1550) . . . . .

1595—THE SEAL OF JOHN JOHNSTON OF THAT ILK, WHICH SEAL, IN RED WAX WAS ATTACHED TO "CASKIEBEN'S ACQUITTANCE OF THE PRYCE OF JOHNSTON, JUNE 7, 1595". (THREE BAGS, ONE STAG AND ONE CROSS CROSSLET)

1630—THREE STAG'S HEADS ERASED, APPEAR IN THE CHIEF IN PLACE OF THE ONE FOUND IN THE KERR ARMORIAL (SHIELD BLUE HEAD AND CROSS CROSSLETS IN SILVER) . . . . .









CHAPTER 1

William Johnston

*First Generation*

William Johnston, who lived from 1648 to 1719, of Isle of Wight County, Virginia, is the ancestor of the Johnstons and their descendants who are the subject-matter of this study. His ancestry has not been established as yet, but it has always been claimed by his descendants that he was of the ancient Annandale stock of Dumfriesshire, Scotland. Surviving records of Virginia in the crucial area for this period are limited; it is not until 1665 that William Johnston, as the ancestor of the Johnstons who follow can be established with reasonable certitude despite intriguing earlier appearances of the name.

On December 23, 1636, William Johnson patented fifty acres of land on the Nansemond River, in the present Isle of Wight County, for his personal adventure to the Virginia Colony,<sup>1</sup> and the grant was renewed October 29, 1637.<sup>2</sup> On October 12, 1640, Percivall Champion patented fifty acres on Nansemond River adjoining the land of William Johnson.<sup>3</sup> On August 10, 1642, William Johnson was used as a headright by William Prior in Charles River (now York) County.<sup>4</sup> On April 10, 1644, William Johnson and John Johnson were used as headrights by Samuel Abbott in James City County.<sup>5</sup> On April 23, 1646, William Johnson and Daniel Johnson were used as headrights in Upper Norfolk (now Nansemond) County by Richard Moore and William Walton.<sup>6</sup> On September 9, 1648, William Johnson and John Johnson were named as headrights of Randall Crew in Nansemond County.<sup>7</sup> They were also used as headrights by Lieut.-Colonel John Blake and Edward Ison in Nansemond County on February 20, 1664/65,<sup>8</sup> and again June 7, 1666, by Capt. Joseph Bridger and William Burgh of Isle of Wight and Nansemond Counties.<sup>9</sup> William Johnson does not appear in the records for the next twelve years, and then suddenly as the father of an illegitimate child by a daughter of Colonel Thomas Woodward (1604-1677), first Surveyor-General of the Carolina Colony.

Philarete Woodward, on December 21, 1678, signed a receipt for 4,000 pounds of tobacco in a cask from William Johnson "for ye maintenance of my child"; it was witnessed by Thomas Woodward (Jr.) and John (ID) Duffie.<sup>10</sup> By August 24, 1680, Philarete Woodward was the wife of John Giles of Isle of Wight County; for with her consent he executed a deed of gift to Jane, "daughter of said Philarete," of a plantation of 400 acres at Blackwater where Edward Hayes lived, with reversion to said John Giles in event of Jane's death without issue; witnessed by

John Harris and Richard (x) Poole.<sup>11</sup>

It is evident Jane was the daughter of William Johnston by Philarete Woodward. It has not been ascertained whether she lived to maturity; a careful examination of land records after 1695 might reveal Jane with a husband and the same 400 acres.

William Johnston owed the estate of Colonel Joseph Bridger of Isle of Wight 527 bushels of wheat on June 28, 1686, according to an appraisal of the estate.<sup>12</sup> On August 16, 1690, William Johnston of the Lower Parish of Isle of Wight County bought 100 acres on a branch (part of 2,100 acres patented by George Pierce September 21, 1674) in said parish from George (P) and Ann (x) Pierce of the same place; witnessed by John Browne and William Crumpler.<sup>13</sup> On October 9, 1691, William Johnston, Dr. John Johnson, Major Arthur Allen and others received payments from the estate of Christopher Wade.<sup>14</sup>

William Johnston married Sarah Griffeth, daughter of Owen Griffeth. Sarah and son-in-law William Johnson, and his widow Mary Griffeth, were named in Owen Griffeth's will, dated July 15, 1698, and witnessed by Jane Bragg and Henry Applewhite.<sup>15</sup> On December 9, 1698, William (W) Johnson in a deposition relating to Thomas Norsworthy testified that he, William, was fifty years of age, thereby fixing 1648 as the year of his birth.<sup>16</sup> On September 11, 1700, William (W) Johnson and William (W) Williams witnessed a deed of William and Elizabeth (E) Crumpler to William Carver in the sale of land south of Blackwater Swamp in the Lower Parish.<sup>17</sup> On September 8, 1701, William (W) and Sarah (S) Johnson of the Lower Parish of Isle of Wight County, Blacksmith, sold 100 acres of the Pierce purchase land to John Bardin of the Upper Parish; witnessed by William Crumpler and William Williams.<sup>18</sup> On October 20, 1702, William Johnson patented 428 acres of land south of Blackwater River in Isle of Wight County on account of having imported nine persons into the colony.<sup>19</sup> In 1704 William Johnson, John Barden, Arthur Whitehead, and George Pierce appraised the estate of John Cooke.<sup>20</sup> On April 9, 1705, William Johnson, Henry Pope, and Arthur Whitehead appraised the estate of George Pierce.<sup>21</sup>

On August 18, 1715, Madison and Margaret (M) Street and Ann (A) Surby and Sarah (S) Surby of Newport Parish, daughters of the late John Surby, sold William Johnson for 2,100 pounds of tobacco a tract of 150 acres in said Parish (from 200 bought by John Surby from George Pierce July 27, 1691); witnessed by William (W) Brewer, William (W) Daniel, and Nicholas (S) Berren.<sup>22</sup>

William (W) Johnson made his will in Isle of Wight County April 10, 1719. It was probated September 28, of the same year. He named his son, John Johnson, to be his executor, and

also gave him a reversional interest in his home plantation. Other devises and bequeaths were: a life estate in the home plantation of 150 acres to his widow, Sarah Johnson; a plantation of 150 acres to his son, William, on which he lived; 128 acres to his son, Thomas Johnson; his blacksmith tools [and apparently a tract of 150 acres of land] to his son, Benjamin Johnson, and ten shillings, sterling money, to Hardy Council, a friend.<sup>23</sup>

The estate of William Johnson, Sr., was inventoried October 24, 1719, by John Johnston, executor, and personal property as follows was reported: 31 cattle, 5 calves, 75 hogs, 2 horses, a mare and foal, 12 sheep; 6 chairs, 3 chests, 2 trunks, looking glass, small table, framed table, 4 beds with cording and steads; 4 books, gun, £0.14.6 in cash, 2 wallets, 2 saddles, 3 bridles; 9 pewter dishes, 6 pewter basins, 19 pewter plates, 8 pewter porringers, 24 spoons, stone mug, drinking glass, earthen plate, pewter tankard, brass candlestick, 7 glass bottles, 2 knives and forks, glass salt cellar; tin funnel, earthen pot, 2 frying pans, 2 iron pottrucks, iron spit, pair of fire tongs, 4 iron pots, 2 trays, meal bag; drawing knife, handsaw, crosscut saw, pair of steelyards, pair of sheepshears, pair of tailor's shears, 2 iron pestles, pair of wedges, broad hoe, 2 sickles, part of a set of smith's tools, 3 grindstones, horse collar, pair of hames, 2 old halters, 8 cider casks; canoe, flat; some tallow, some beeswax, bushel of salt, barrel of corn, some old pewter, some old iron, some cooper's ware; 4 sides of leather, 2 raw deerskins, 5 deerskins, some yarn, some wool, some cotton, half-pound of thread, some silk and mohair buttons, 26 yards of ozenberg, 11 yards of carsey, 3 yards of blue linen, 9 yards of white ozenberg, 3 yards of ticking, 15 yards of serge, 6 yards of drugget, 4 yards of shawl; quire of paper, blank book, some pipes, some powder and shot; wearing clothes, 6 hankerchiefs, pair of worsted stockings, and a muslin neck cloth.<sup>24</sup>

Children of William Johnston and wife Sarah Griffeth:

I. JOHN JOHNSTON: He lived in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, most of his life, but died in 1753 in Northampton County, North Carolina. He married Mary — who was still living in 1755.

On October 28, 1717, Francis Bracy sold John Johnson, son of William Johnson, for 600 pounds of tobacco 100 acres south of Blackwater Swamp adjoining William Johnson in Isle of Wight County; witnessed by Arthur Smith and Philip (R) Raiford.<sup>25</sup> On December 31, 1725, John Johnson and John Williams witnessed the will of John Thomas.<sup>26</sup> On June 8, 1726, John Johnson, Joseph Price, and Francis Williamson appraised the estate of John Thomas.<sup>27</sup> On November 26, 1729, John Johnson, Edward Cobb, and Richard Williams witnessed the will of Edward Cobb.<sup>28</sup>

On October 22, 1733, and on October 28, 1734, John Johnson, William Pope, and Richard Williams appraised the estate of John Row of Isle of Wight County.<sup>29</sup> On November 26, John Johnston and Richard Williams appraised the estate of Richard Baten.<sup>30</sup> On July 25, 1737, John Johnson, John Williams, and John Pope appraised Richard Bayton's estate.<sup>31</sup> On November 8, 1737, John Johnson and James Garner witnessed the will of Richard Williams;<sup>32</sup> and on November 21 he and Nathan Godwin witnessed



the will of John Williams.<sup>33</sup>

On August 25, 1740, and again on August 24, 1741, John Johnson, William Pope, Edward Cobb, and James Edwards appraised the estate of Henry Applewhite of Isle of Wight County.<sup>34</sup> On June 25, 1744, John Johnson, John Lawrence, and William Fowler appraised James Tullaugh's estate.<sup>35</sup> On ———, 1748/49, John Johnson, Sr., and John Johnson, Jr., of Isle of Wight County sold James Fowler for £10.0.0 current Virginia money 150 acres on Blackwater at the mouth of Deep Branch adjoining James Peden, John Johnson, Sr., the patent line, and Blackwater Swamp (from a patent of 428 acres to William Johnson of October 28, 1702); witnessed by Matthew Griffin, Joseph Jones, and Robert (x) Carr.<sup>36</sup>

On February 22, 1748, John Johnson of Isle of Wight County paid Thomas Davis of Northampton County, North Carolina, £5.0.0 current Virginia money for 75 acres in the latter county south of Kirby's Creek on Mandue's Branch; witnessed by Joseph Johnson, Oliver Woodard and John Woodard.<sup>37</sup> On January 14, 1750, John Johnson of Northampton County sold Noah Predham for £22.10.0 current Virginia money 113 acres adjoining Benjamin Thomas and a swamp (formerly owned by Thomas Richardson); witnessed by William Baker, Susannah Baker, and Esther Caudell.<sup>38</sup>

John Johnson, "Being Old and in years," signed his will in Northampton County on January 27, 1745/46, and it was probated there in August Court, 1753. He left granddaughter Mary Johnson Bridger, a feather bed and furniture, iron pot, 4 dishes, 2 plates, small tankard, 12 spoons, and an iron skillet; his wife and executrix Mary Johnson, he referred to as the heir of other real and personal property; presumably the rest of his estate was given to her, and witnesses were James (†) Johnson and Nicholas Boon.<sup>39</sup> On June 15, 1755, Mary (M) Johnson of Northampton County deeded to her granddaughter Mary Johnson Bridger of the same place for love the home plantation and all other of the estate; witnessed by James Washington, Robert Tharp, and Theophilus Tharp.<sup>40</sup>

Son: John Johnson, Jr. Granddaughter, daughter of John Johnson, Jr.: Mary Johnson Bridger.

II. WILLIAM JOHNSTON, JR.: He lived in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, before moving to Bertie County, North Carolina, and later to Edgecombe County.

On December 19, 1716, William Johnson was granted 480 acres in Chowan Precinct on Sandy Branch near Roanoke River and bounded by Great Fresh Pond, Reedy Branch, and Sea Side Hills.<sup>41</sup> On September 5, 1723, William Johnson patented 165 acres in Isle of Wight south of Lightwood Swamp adjoining Bartholomew Andrews and Round Hill Swamp.<sup>42</sup> On November 7, 1723, he patented 200 acres in Bertie Precinct north of Morratuck (Roanoke) River adjoining William Green and Falling Run.<sup>43</sup>

On September 22, 1729, William Johnson of Bertie Precinct sold Anthony Lewis, Jr., for £30.0.0 a tract of 150 acres in Isle of Wight County south of Blackwater (part of a grant to William Johnson, Sr., of 428 acres on October 28, 1702); witnessed by John Johnson, Benjamin Johnson, and Richard (RB) Beel.<sup>44</sup> On April 20, 1733, William (WJ) Johnson of North Carolina sold John Ingram of Isle of Wight County 165 acres south of Lightwood Swamp adjoining Bartholomew Andrews and Round Hill Swamp (patented by said William Johnson September 1, 1723); witnessed by William Branch, Etheldred Taylor, and Joseph Gray.<sup>45</sup>

On August 17, 1734, John (x) Lee sold William Johnston for £12.0.0 a tract of 200 acres in Edgecombe County north of Conoconary Creek adjoining said Johnston and Joseph Moore; witnessed by Needham Bryant and Thomas Cook.<sup>46</sup> On February 14, 1739/40, William Johnston patented 300 acres in Edgecombe County north of Conehoe Creek adjoining John Lee and Rocky Run.<sup>47</sup> On November 10, 1743, William Johnston proved three

rights with three whites, for taking up land in Edgecombe County.<sup>48</sup> On March 1, 1743/44, William Johnston patented 640 acres in Edgecombe County on the Miry Branch of Chokecot Swamp adjoining Cureton.<sup>49</sup> On May 12, 1744, William Johnston of Edgecombe County sold John Gambell for £10.0.0 sterling money of Great Britain a tract of 125 acres; witnessed by Robert Harris, William (x) Smith, and Mary (x) Smith.<sup>50</sup>

On May 14, 1744, William Johnston of Edgecombe County sold Robert Harris for £5.0.0 sterling money of England 125 acres adjoining John Gambell; witnessed by William (x) Smith and Mary Smith.<sup>51</sup> On January 8, 1744/45, William Johnston sold Robert Harris for £50.0.0 sterling money of England 640 acres south of Chokecot Creek adjoining William Smith and Richard Cuerton; witnessed by Richard Cuerton, Jr., and Hannah (x) Cuerton, "ye younger."<sup>52</sup> On April 11, 1745, William Johnston patented 600 acres in Edgecombe County on Chokecot Creek.<sup>53</sup>

William Johnston died after August of 1747, and before February 22, 1748. He did not leave a will of record, and the Edgecombe County *Book of Inventories, Accounts, Sales, and Divisions of Estates, 1732-53*, does not contain the pages for the period between August Court, 1747, and May Court, 1748. The Christian name of his wife does not appear of record. However, the family can be largely reconstructed by a study of their land transactions in Edgecombe (now Halifax) County. Sons:

1. William Johnston, III: He lived near the boundary between Halifax (then Edgecombe) and Northampton Counties, North Carolina, and died in Northampton County in the latter part of August, 1777.

On May 18, 1744, John and Richard Moore sold William Johnson for £20.0.0 English money 80 acres in Northampton County north of Beaver Pond Creek and along "the Country Line"; witnessed by William Acock and Henry Bishop.<sup>54</sup> On August 17, 1752, William Barrow sold William Johnson for £36.0.0 current Virginia money 320 acres on Kekukee Swamp in Edgecombe County adjoining Killingsworth; witnessed by John Whitaker and Joel (†) Vassar.<sup>55</sup> On May 21, 1753, Samuel Hackney of Edgecombe County sold William Johnson of the same place for £5.7.6 current Virginia money 400 acres in Northampton County north of Beaver Pond Creek adjoining David Razar, the Edgecombe County line, said Hackney, and said Johnston; witnessed by John Moore, William Allen, and Arthur Harris.<sup>56</sup>

On November 4, 1755, William (x) Johnson sold Thomas Barnes for £30.0.0 Virginia money 320 acres on Kehukee Swamp in Edgecombe County; witnessed by Isaac Edwards and John Whitaker.<sup>57</sup> On May 24, 1760, William Johnson of Northampton County sold Ransford Flower for £20.0.0 current Virginia money 150 acres north of Beaver Pond Creek, at the mouth of Tar Kiln Branch, and Mitchell's Branch; witnessed by Henry Crittenden, William Mitchell, and John Crittenden.<sup>58</sup>

On January 11, 1769, William Johnson of Northampton County sold William Mitchell for £40.0.0 current Virginia money 175 acres north of Beaver Pond Creek adjoining Flowers, Tar Kiln Branch, Mitchell's Branch, David Razar, Hackney, and the County Line; witnessed by John Johnson, Jesse Mitchell, and John (x) Mitchell.<sup>59</sup> On October 11, 1769, William Johnson of Northampton County sold Isham Johnson of the same place for ten shillings money of Great Britain 155 acres north of Beaver Pond Creek adjoining William Mitchell, Tar Kiln Branch, and the County Line (patented by John Moore and Richard Moore on May 18, 1744); witnessed by John Johnson and Noel Vaughan.<sup>60</sup>

William Johnson made his will in Northampton County on August 13, 1777, and it was probated in September Court, 1777. His estate was left as follows: (a) to wife Sarah Johnson, use of two slaves, gift of feather bed with rug and blanket, 2 pairs of sheets, other bed furniture, 2 cows with calves, 2 steers, 2 sows with pigs, 8 hogs, horse, side saddle, bridle,

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

corn, fodder, sheep, 2 pots, pan, gridiron, box iron and heater, broad axe, weeding hoe, 3 case knives and forks, meat, brandy, cotton wheel, cards, wool, cotton, chest, meal sifter, leather, tubs, pails, desk, 2 basins, 2 earthen bowls, 2 mugs, 6 plates, 6 spoons, and a table; (b) to son and executor John Johnson, reversion right to one slave, and half of the residue; (c) to son James Johnson, reversion right to one slave, plus 2 cows with calves, 3 sheep, 8 young hogs, 10 geese, and half of the property given to his mother upon her death; (d) to son Isham Johnson, one slave and half of any residue; (e) to daughter Ann Clark, £5.0.0; and (f) to grandson William Johnson, reversion right to half of the property left to his grandmother.<sup>61</sup> Children: (a) John Johnston; (b) James Johnston; (c) Isham Johnston; (d) Ann Johnston — married ——— Clark.

2. Joseph Johnston: He lived in Edgecombe County (now Halifax) County, North Carolina, before moving to Duplin County. He married Susannah ——— who survived him.

On February 22, 1747/48, Joseph (JJ) Johnston of Edgecombe County, son of William Johnston, deceased, sold Robert Harress of the same place for £1,000.0.0 sterling money of England 195 acres "given to me by my deceased father William Johnson" adjoining said Harress and Chockyot Creek; witnessed by Susannah (x) Johnston, Richard Harress, and Nathaniel (N) Merret.<sup>62</sup> [The price suggests that the land was mostly cleared and included an excellent house.] On April 4, 1768, Henry McCulloch sold Joseph Johnston of Duplin County for £77.0.0 a tract of 228 acres and for £45.0.0 Proclamation Money 147 acres on a branch of Buckskin Branch in Sampson County.<sup>63</sup>

On May 30, 1777, Joseph (x) Johnston of Duplin County sold Francis Johnston of the same place for £120.0.0 Proclamation Money 228 acres on Golden Grove Swamp (Buckskin Branch); witnessed by John Johnston and David Green.<sup>64</sup> On January 3, 1794, John Farrior, Planter, sold Joseph Johnston, Planter, for £40.0.0 specie currency of North Carolina 200 acres east of Northeast River, south of Muddy Creek, and both sides of Great Branch; witnessed by Lemuel (x) Williams and William Farrior.<sup>65</sup> On January 17, 1794, Joseph Johnston sold Lemuel Williams for £80.0.0 current N. C. money 100 acres on both sides of Limestone Swamp; witnessed by William Jones and John Jones.<sup>66</sup> On August 26, 1800, Solomon Carey sold Joseph Johnston of Duplin County for £100.0.0 a tract of 75 acres on the upper side of Island Creek, west of Northeast River, and along the Sylvester Cavanaugh line; witnessed by John Bailey, Sarah Bailey, and Jenny Southland.<sup>67</sup>

Joseph (x) Johnston made his will in Duplin County on September 5, 1794, and it was probated in January Court, 1802, according to which he gave (a) his son William Johnston 320 acres below the mouth of Big Branch on Buckskin Branch; (b) his son Robert Johnston, 125 acres in one tract and 100 in another; (c) his son James Johnston, the home plantation; (d) his daughter Susannah, a fourth of the personal property; plus 2 cows with calves, a mare, colt, side saddle, and loom; (e) daughter Jane, a fourth of the personal property; (f) daughter Sarah, the same; (g) daughter Isabel, the same. Executors named were John Robinson, Charles Ward, and Edward Pearsall, and witnesses were Charles Ward and Edward Pearsall.<sup>68</sup> Children:

(a) William Johnston: He paid James Lanier £50.0.0 current N. C. money on February 15, 1804, for 100 acres in Duplin County east of Northeast Branch and south of Cypress Creek on Long Branch; witnessed by Edward Armstrong and E. McGowan.<sup>69</sup>

(b) Robert Johnston: He appears to have died in Duplin County in 1815, possessed of 451 acres of land valued at \$960, which was disposed of: (a) to Andrew Stokes, 58 acres bounded by Buckskin Branch, and William John-

ston; (b) Sarah Johnston, 77 acres on Middle Branch adjoining Best; (c) William Johnston, 43 acres on Middle Branch; (d) John Middleton, 145 acres on Big Branch; and (e) James Houston, 128 acres bounded by William Johnston and Big Branch.<sup>70</sup> His heirs may have been his brother and sisters: (i) ——— Johnston — married Andrew Stokes. (ii) Sarah Johnston. (iii) William Johnston. (iv.) ——— Johnston — married John Middleton. (v) ——— Johnston — married James Houston.

(c) James Johnston: He patented 15 acres in Duplin County on July 16, 1801, on the head waters of Northeast Branch adjoining Levin Watkins, William Dunkin, and Shuffield.<sup>71</sup> James Johnston made his will in Duplin County December 17, 1801; it was probated in January Court, 1802, and terms were: (a) wife Jane Johnston, use of a third of his land, and a gift of all personal property; (b) if a child shall be born, it shall have half of the personal property and all land; (c) brother William Johnston, half of the reversional interest in two-thirds of the land "whereon my father lived"; (d) brother Robert Johnston, the other half; (e) sister Jane, a third of \$135; (f) sister Sarah, the same; (g) sister Isabel, the same. Executors named were his brother William Johnston and Edward Pearsall, and witnesses were Edward Pearsall, Sarah (x) McCulloch, and Ann McGee.<sup>72</sup>

(d) Susannah Johnston.

(e) Jane Johnston.

(f) Sarah Johnston.

(g) Isabel Johnston.

3. John Johnston (untraced).

4. Benjamin Johnston: He was born in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, and died in Edgecombe (now Halifax) County, North Carolina, unexpectedly and intestate in 1742, leaving a widow Elizabeth ——— and some nine children. This apparently was the only Johnston family resident in Halifax County in the years immediately prior to the Revolution, of which only Abraham Johnston's branch has been identified as living there at the turn of the century.

On November 2, 1739, John Jenkins sold Benjamin Johnston for £20.0.0 sterling money 600 acres on Yorahah Swamp in Bertie (now Northampton) County.<sup>73</sup> On February 12, 1739/40, Benjamin and Elizabeth Johnston of Edgecombe County sold Richard Hill for £20.0.0 sterling money of Great Britain 300 acres in said County on Cypress Swamp and the patent line; witnessed by J. Edwards and John Jenkins.<sup>74</sup> On February 25, 1739/40, Benjamin Johnston was on the list of Bertie and Edgecombe Jurymen.<sup>75</sup> On February 26, 1739/40, it was moved and granted "that Benja<sup>n</sup> Johnston might be Exempt from paying publick & parish Taxes & all publick service" in Bertie County.<sup>76</sup>

On May 8, 1742, the inventory of the estate of the late Benjamin Johnston of Edgecombe County was taken by his widow Elizabeth Johnston, administratrix,<sup>77</sup> and the personal property was exposed to sale August 17, 1742.<sup>78</sup> An additional inventory was reported by her on November 20, 1742,<sup>79</sup> and a final accounting was made in May Court, 1743.<sup>80</sup> On April 21, 1756, Sheriff Nathan Williams sold at public auction to John Dawson, Esq., for £13.1.0 Proclamation Money by virtue of a writ of execution issued out of the Edgecombe County Court on the property of Benjamin Johnston, deceased, in the possession of Elizabeth Johnston, his administratrix, the same being 600 acres in Northampton County south of Uraha Swamp adjoining John Blackman and William Braswell.<sup>81</sup>

On November 10, 1767, Reuben and Betty (x) Harper sold Elizabeth Johnston and Rejoice Johnson of Halifax County for £24.0.0 Proclamation Money 100 acres north of Choceot Creek adjoining Thomas Jarby (Irby); witnessed by Greenham Dodson and John (x) Corpender.<sup>82</sup> On November —, 1774, Joyce (R) Johnson of Halifax County sold Elizabeth Johnson for

£10.0.0 a tract of 50 acres north of Chockeott Creek adjoining Thomas Irby (half of the Harper purchase); witnessed by Joseph Winter and Sarah (I) Irby.<sup>83</sup> On February 25, 1782, Elizabeth (E) Johnston of Halifax County sold David Arnold for £80.0.0 a tract of 100 acres on Cha[ce]ott Creek adjoining Ogilvie and Ptolemy Powell (being the Harper purchase of November 10, 1767, including the deed of Rejoice Johnston's interest — November, 1774); witnessed by Rebeckah (R) Johnson and Richard Norwood.<sup>84</sup>

Elizabeth (E) Johnson made her will in Halifax County December 3, 1783, and it was probated in February Court, 1785. She gave her daughter Elizabeth (*sic*) Taylor, five shillings; daughter Hannah Rawlings, the same; daughter Elizabeth Doe, the same; daughter and executrix Rebecca Morress, her real and personal estate, which consisted of land, stock and household furniture. Witnesses were Charles Moore and Elizabeth (E) Stafford.<sup>85</sup> In the 1782 Tax List of Halifax County for District 16, Elizabeth Johnston was listed with 140 acres of land.<sup>86</sup> Children:

(a) Richard Johnston. He was probably the eldest son. On October 22, 1761, Richard Johnston of Halifax County sold George Brogdon for £40.0.0 in Virginia currency 240 acres on the Miry Branch of Chockeot Swamp adjoining Curlew; witnessed by Samuel Harper, George Norwood, and Edward Seagers.<sup>87</sup> The will of Sterling Johnston, his brother, would imply that he died prior to 1774.

(b) Sterling Johnston: He lived and died, unmarried, in Halifax County in 1774.

On November 15, 1762, Sterling Johnston patented 114 acres in Halifax County adjoining Richard Moore, Sikes, Branch, Taylor, and Raser.<sup>88</sup> Starling Johnson (Johnston in the probate record) made an undated will probated at May Court, 1774, in Halifax County. He gave (a) Rebecca Johnson, his youngest sister, all his lands and tenements; (b) Robert Johnston, his eldest brother, one shilling sterling money; (c) his brother-in-law and executor Ralph Doe and his wife Elizabeth, the moveable estate and lifetime right to live on the land; (d) unnamed brothers and sisters, equal shares in any residue, and (e) mother and executrix Elizabeth Johnson, the right to spend her natural life on the land. Witnesses were Rebecca (R) Johnson and Hannah Wise.<sup>89</sup>

(c) Hannah Johnston — married — Rawlings.

(d) Elizabeth Johnston: She married Ralph Doe, and lived in Halifax County, where she died in 1794.

In 1786 in the Tax Lists for District 16, Halifax County, Elizabeth Doe appeared with two males under twenty-one, four females, and two slaves.<sup>90</sup> She made her will in Halifax County on October 6, 1791; it was probated in August Court, 1794. She left her daughter Charity Taylor 3 beds, household furniture, and all livestock, and her son Norris Doe, a horse, saddle and bridle when he reached the age of twenty-one, and Charity's bequest if she should die without children. Witnesses: Joseph Stewart and Sarah Stewart.<sup>91</sup> Children: (i) Charity Doe — married — Taylor. (ii) Norris Doe.

(e) Robert Johnston: He lived for some years in Halifax before moving to Chatham County, North Carolina. He married Tabitha Harrington, a niece of Drewry Harrington of Halifax County.

On November 11, 1785, Robert (x) Johnston of Chatham County sold Philemon Harrington of Halifax County for £30.0.0 his wife's share in the estate of her late uncle Drewry Harrington; witnessed by Zacka. Harmon.<sup>92</sup> On January 20, 1786, Robert (x) and Tabitha (x) Johnston of Chatham County gave Philemon Harrington a power-of-attorney to receive their part of the estate of their late uncle Drewry Harrington of Halifax County; witnessed by Zacka. Harman.<sup>93</sup> In the Chatham County Census of 1790, Robert Johnson was listed with two males over sixteen, three males under sixteen, and six females.<sup>94</sup>

(f) Rejoice Johnston — probably married a Taylor.

(g) Abraham Johnston: He lived in Halifax County, where he died in 1791. By 1767 he was married to Susannah —, but he had sons, John Johnston, Abraham Johnston, Jr., and William Johnston by an earlier marriage.

On July 2, 1760, Abraham Johnston patented 120 acres in Halifax County adjoining Nathaniel Norris, Nathaniel Merritt, and Anderson.<sup>95</sup> On October 15, 1762, Abraham Johnston patented 360 acres north of Great Creek adjoining Green, Emrey, Carter, Francis Reddin, Gorgoss, and Robert Williams.<sup>96</sup> On May 6, 1763, Abraham (x) Johnston sold Green Emery for £10.0.0 current Virginia money 180 acres north of Great Creek adjoining Emery and a branch (from said Abraham's patent to 360 acres of October 15, 1762); witnessed by John Doyles, John (x) Earwood, and Edward (x) Mory.<sup>97</sup> On January 14, 1764, Abraham (x) Johnston, Planter, sold William Johnston, Planter, for £10.0.0 current Virginia money 100 acres adjoining Jolly, Garrigus, Robert Williams, and King's Branch; witnessed by Mathew Garrigus and John Morris.<sup>98</sup> On January 14, 1764, Abraham Johnston of Halifax County sold Mathew Garrigus for £6.0.0 current Virginia money 75 acres adjoining King and Jollie; witnessed by William Johnson and John Morris.<sup>99</sup> On February 19, 1764, William Jones of Dinwiddie County, Virginia, sold Abraham Johnson of Halifax County for £10.0.0 current Virginia money 75 acres on Long Branch adjoining Morris; witnessed by Abraham Jones, Peter Jones, and John Jones.<sup>100</sup> On January 2, 1765, David (x) Hyde of Northampton County sold Abraham Johnston of Halifax County for £27.10.0 Proclamation Money 335 acres south of Roanoke River adjoining Thomas Yarrow, Mrs. Anderson, and Great Creek; witnessed by Robert Jones, Jr., and Willie Jones.<sup>101</sup> On October 5, 1767, Abraham (A) and Susannah (x) Johnson of Halifax County sold William Eaton of Northampton County for £27.12.0 current Virginia money 335 acres adjoining Thomas Yarrell, Anderson, Great Creek, and Roanoke River; witnessed by Nicholas Long and William Martin.<sup>102</sup>

On April 11, 1769, John Mills, Jr., sold Abraham Johnston for £100.0.0 Proclamation Money 299 acres on Reedy Branch and south of Great Creek "near the head"; witnessed by John Morris, John Hyde, and F. Wyatt.<sup>103</sup> On May 16, 1769, Abraham (A) Johnston sold John Hyde of Northampton County for £70.0.0 current Virginia money 195 acres adjoining Nathaniel Norwood, Nathaniel Merritt, Morriss, Anderson, and Long Branch; witnessed by John Morriss, Elizabeth Mills, and Augustin (x) Williams.<sup>104</sup>

On February 13, 1773, Simon Mills sold Abraham Johnston for £50.0.0 current Virginia money 150 acres adjoining said Johnston, John Mills, Racoon Branch, Great Creek, and John Mills's Spring Branch; witnessed by Lewis Williamson, Edward Irby, and Stephen Matthews.<sup>105</sup> On February 24, 1783, Isteph Matthews sold Abraham Johnston for £50.0.0 current Virginia money 100 acres adjoining John Perry, Charles Carter, and Willis Alston; witnessed by John Johnston and Lewis Johnston.<sup>106</sup> In District 6 of the 1782 Tax List for Halifax County, Abraham Johnston was listed with 350 acres.<sup>107</sup> In District 6 of the 1786 List he appeared with himself and one male over 21, seven males under 21, one female, and 4 slaves.<sup>108</sup>

In Halifax County, District No. 6, the Tax List for 1790, shows Abraham Johnson with one white poll, 2 black polls, and 450 acres.<sup>109</sup> In the Halifax County Census of 1790 Abraham Johnston was listed in one place with 4 males over twenty-one, five males under twenty-one, two females, and three slaves;<sup>110</sup> and in another place with three males over twenty-one, three males under twenty-one, two females, and one slave.<sup>111</sup>

Abraham (x) Johnston made his will in Halifax County July 3, 1789, and it was probated in August Court, 1791. He devised the home plantation to (a) his "present wife" Susannah Johnson for life and then to (b) her children; gave son William Johnson land on Haw Branch where he then



**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

lived; John Johnston, a son, £0.5.0 current N. C. money, and named sons Sterling Johnson and Lewis Johnson, and wife to be executors; witnesses were Roe Harris, W. Alston, Edward Elms, and W. Jenkins.<sup>112</sup>

On October 21, 1815, pursuant to an order of August Court, 1815, John Alston, Littleberry Willcox, and John Patrick divided 505 acres on both sides of Great Creek adjoining William P. Little, James Bradley, and Rothers, which the late Abraham Johnston had devised in his will, to wit: (a) James Johnston, 43 acres worth \$215; (b) the heirs of Willis Johnston, 43 acres worth \$215; (c) Dudley Johnston, 43 acres worth \$172; (d) Lewis Johnston, 43 acres worth \$172; (e) Davis Johnston, 43 acres worth \$129; (f) Sterling Johnston, 43 acres worth \$107.50; (g) Randolph Johnston, 43 acres worth \$172; (h) Bird Johnston, 97 acres worth \$291; and (i) Actrel Johnston, 107 acres worth \$214.<sup>113</sup>

Children of Abraham Johnston and wife ———:

(i) Abraham Johnston, Jr.: He was born about 1757, and in the 1782 Tax List of Halifax County, District No. 6, was listed as unmarried and without land.<sup>114</sup> On January 23, 1791, Starling Johnston testified in court that "Abraham Johnston's desire on his Death Bed" was that his wife should have the use of a feather bed, chest, slave, and other property until her death or remarriage, and that Lavinia Johnston, daughter of William Johnston, and Roper Johnston, son of William Johnston, should have a reversional interest in half of the property given to Abraham Johnston's wife.<sup>115</sup>

(ii) John Johnston: He was listed living alone in District No. 6, Halifax County, in 1782.<sup>116</sup> He apparently had moved away before the 1790 Census.

(iii) William Johnston: He was born about 1761, and died in the first part of May, 1817, in Halifax County. He married Mary Roaper, daughter of John and Lucy Roaper, who was to share in the Roaper estate after the death of her mother, under the will of John Roaper of Halifax, dated May 14, 1794.<sup>117</sup>

In the Halifax County Tax List of 1782, District No. 6, William Johnston was listed with 100 acres; in 1786 he was recorded with one male over twenty-one, one under twenty-one, three females, and one slave.<sup>118</sup> In the 1790 Tax List, District No. 6, William Johnston was shown with 100 acres, one white poll, and one black poll.<sup>119</sup> He was shown with himself, two males under sixteen, four females, and three slaves in the Halifax County Census of 1790.<sup>120</sup>

On December 12, 1785, William Camp sold William Johnston for 3,000 pounds of tobacco a slave boy named James; witnessed by Abraham (x) Johnston and Charles (x) Carter.<sup>121</sup> On August 30, 1794, William Johnston of Halifax County sold James Bradley for £60.0.0 current Virginia money 100 acres on Great Creek bounded by Mills's Spring Branch and Haw Branch; witnessed by Thomas Montfort, James Mallory, and Mark Rickman.<sup>122</sup> On May 3, 1796, William Farris of Washington County sold William Johnston of Halifax County for \$400 a tract bought from James Gill and bounded by Butterwood Swamp, James Williams, Gill, Lewis, Harris, and Thomas Pearson; witnessed by John Alston and Willis Alston.<sup>123</sup>

On November 15, 1796, James Gill sold William Johnston of Halifax County for £5.0.0 current N. C. money five acres adjoining James Wilson; witnessed by J. J. Alston and John Mason.<sup>124</sup> On January 4, 1803, William Johnston deeded to his daughter Lavinia Johnston for love three slaves; witnessed by W. Alston.<sup>125</sup>

William (x) Johnston, Sr., made his will in Halifax County April 29, 1817; it was probated in May Court, 1817. His wife Mary Johnston was given the use of the homeplace until her death or remarriage; gifts to his daughter Elizabeth Smith were confirmed, and equal shares of the same value for his other daughters in the final division were provided; his son

William Johnston, "he being my youngest son," was given a horse, saddle, bridle, and \$500 for his schooling, and his sons were to share in "my Western Lands" and in the final sale of the homeplace. He appointed his friend Congressman Willis Alston executor; witnesses were W. M. West and Tippoo Brownlaw.<sup>126</sup>

Children: (aa) Lavinia Johnston; (bb) Roper Johnston; (cc) Elizabeth Johnston — married ——— Smith; (dd) William Johnston, Jr.

(iv) Willis Johnston: He died about 1816 in Halifax County, North Carolina. The name of his wife has not been ascertained at this time. He served as a soldier in the Revolutionary War; in 1802 he was granted 182 acres of land by the State of North Carolina.<sup>127</sup> On August 19, 1816, William Johnston (alias Willis or William Willis) of Halifax County gave a power of attorney to Richard Jones, Esq., to secure a duplicate of his land grant from the Secretary of State.<sup>128</sup> On January 8, 1822, pursuant to an order of court of November, 1821, Commissioners John Carter, William E. Webb, and Benjamin Cambell divided 326 acres of land left by the late Willis Johnston of Halifax County, to wit: Francis Johnston, 50 acres worth \$145, adjoining William E. Webb, Sterling Johnston, and William Dicken; Mason Johnston, 50 acres worth \$169; Eliza Willis Johnston, 50 acres worth \$197; Samuel Johnston, 44 acres worth \$154; W. W. and Sally Johnston Vaughn, 44 acres worth \$168; James and Hester Johnston Vaughn, 44 acres worth \$174; and Eaton Johnston, 44 acres worth \$169.<sup>129</sup>

Children: (aa) Francis Johnston; (bb) Mason Johnston; (cc) Eliza Willis Johnston; (dd) Samuel Johnston — married Matilda Miles in Halifax County October 13, 1832; bonded by Charles Gee; (ee) Sally P. Johnston — married William W. Vaughn August 9, 1819, in Halifax County; bonded by P. V. Harris; (ff) Hester Johnston — married James Vaughn; (gg) Eaton Johnston.

(v) Lewis Johnston, born July 4, 1763, in Halifax County, and died May 21, 1850, in Burke County, North Carolina. He is buried in the Isaacs family cemetery at Morganton. [See addendum 1.]

In May, 1780, Lewis Johnston was drafted, at Halifax Town, for a brief period of military service; he applied unsuccessfully for a Revolutionary War Pension on May 18, 1840.<sup>130</sup> In the Halifax County Census of 1790 Lewis Johnston was listed with himself, two males under sixteen, and two females.<sup>131</sup> In the Burke County Census of 1800 he was shown with one male under ten, one male 10-16, himself 26-45, two females under ten, one female 10-16, and one female 16-26.<sup>132</sup> On October 12, 1816, Lewis Johnston of Bertie County sold Randolph Johnston of Halifax County for \$200 the 43 acres he had received from the estate of his father, Abraham Johnston; witnessed by Willis Alston, Jr., and Levin Lacham.<sup>133</sup>

(vi) James Johnston: He was unmarried at the time of the Halifax County Census of 1790.<sup>134</sup> On October 12, 1816, James and Dudley Johnston for \$473 sold Randolph Johnston Lots 1 and 3 adjoining William P. Little which they received upon the division of their father Abraham Johnston's estate; witnessed by Willis Alston.<sup>135</sup>

(vii) Sterling Johnston was born in 1770 in Halifax County, and died in 1843 in Warren County, North Carolina. In 1791 he married first Sarah McGregor, daughter of Anthony and Chloe McGregor of Halifax County, of which union there were four children. He married secondly Nancy Carter of South Carolina. They became acquainted at Shocco Springs, a summer resort in Warren County. She had travelled there from Norfolk, Virginia, where she had been visiting, to escape a yellow fever epidemic.

On April 29, 1796, Willis Alston sold Sterling Johnston of Halifax County for £120.0.0 current Virginia money 200 acres southeast of Bear Swamp adjoining Hyde, William Brown, and Poplar Branch; witnessed by John Alston and Edwin Clyfton.<sup>136</sup> On May 20, 1800, Thomas Turner sold Starling



**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

Johnston for £145.0.0 current Virginia money 105 acres (part of the Henry Hyde purchase) adjoining Dicken's Branch, Brewer's Branch, and Bear Swamp; witnessed by Ambrose V. Winter.<sup>137</sup>

On ———, 1800, Starling Johnston of Halifax County sold William Dickens for £18.18.0 current Virginia money 13½ acres adjoining said Dickens, Dickens Branch, and Brewer's Branch (from said Johnston's purchase from Thomas Turner); witnessed by Ambrose V. Winter and Elias (x) Brown.<sup>138</sup> On May 13, 1810, Starling (x) Johnston sold Willis Johnston of Halifax County for \$1,641.47 a tract of 339 acres (part of the old Roper tract) south of the road from Col. Willis Alston's to Thomas Turner's and bounded by Chambliss, Bear Swamp, and the mouth of Big Branch; witnessed by William (x) Johnston and O. Vaughn.<sup>139</sup>

Sterling Johnston made his will in Warren County May 7, 1838; it was probated in May Court, 1843. Executors were Anthony M. Johnston and Thomas W. Harris; it was witnessed by Edward and Henderson Kearney.

Children (of 1st marriage): (aa) John Pitman (Jack) Johnston; married Rebecca Hervey of Halifax County February 16, 1824 — son: Sterling Johnston. (bb) Willis Johnston, born in 1794; died in January, 1835; married on October 18, 1818, Margaret Binford, daughter of ——— Binford and wife Nancy Walker. (cc) Anthony McGregor Johnston, born in 1795; married Nancy Newell January 15, 1844. (dd) Littlebery Johnston, born about 1797; died in 1833; married on January 14, 1829, Martha Louisa Campbell, daughter of Benjamin Campbell and wife Nancy Walker Binford of Halifax County. [She later married secondly in Mississippi a Finney].

Children (of 2nd marriage): (ee) Atherton Johnston. (ff) Wade Hampton Johnston. (gg) Andrew Jackson Johnston. (hh) Augustus Johnston. (ii) Francis Marion Johnston — married J. Florence Macon of Halifax County on January 15, 1866. (jj) Mary Ann Sacca Johnston — married Robert Montgomery. (kk) Amanda Johnston — married Henry Shearin — daughter: Amaryllis Shearin.

(viii) Byrd Johnston: Byrd Johnston of Halifax County sold John Harper for \$320 on July 24, 1822, a tract of 91½ acres adjoining Carter, Great Creek, the mouth of Raccoon Branch, and the mouth of Sway Backed Branch (from the division under his father's will); witnessed by Willis Alston.<sup>140</sup>

(xi) Acrel Johnston: Acrel Johnston of Halifax County sold Ambrose V. Winter for \$457.93¾ on July 22, 1816, a tract of 170¾ acres adjoining Little, Winter, Raccoon Branch, and Dromgoole; witnessed by Edward Dromgoole, T. Carter, and Jesse Bradley.<sup>141</sup> On June 15, 1822, Ackill Johnston married Patsy Young of Halifax County; bonded by Henry Wilkinson.

(x) Randolph Johnston: Randolph Johnston of Halifax County sold Edward Dromgoole, Jr., on July 24, 1815, for \$265 a tract of 139 acres adjoining William P. Little; witnessed by Jesse B. Pelham and Lewis H. Willie, Jr.<sup>142</sup> On December 17, 1819, Randol Johnston patented 72 acres in Halifax County adjoining Abraham Johnston, W. P. Little, and Big Branch.<sup>143</sup>

(xi) Dudley Johnston.

(xii) Davis Johnston. He married Miranda Jolley of Halifax County on August 14, 1817; bonded by Charles Pearson. On February 25, 1817, Davis (x) Johnston sold Willis Alston, Jr., for \$125 a tract of 43 acres on both sides of Great Creek adjoining Randolph Johnston and Sterling Johnston (from the old Abraham Johnston tract); witnessed by A. V. Winter and Willis Johnston.<sup>144</sup>

(g) Vaughn Johnston, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth Johnston, lived for some time in Halifax County. On August 5, 1779, John Norwood sold Vaughn Johnston of Halifax County for £200.0.0 Proclamation Money 100 acres north of a branch; witnessed by Samuel Weldon and Thomas Coleman.<sup>145</sup> On January 1, 1780, Vaughn (x) and Winney (x) Johnston of

Halifax County sold Ptolemy Powell for £650.0.0 Proclamation Money 100 acres north of Chokeot Creek adjoining Irby, Powell, and Fennel; witnessed by William Smith, James Spann, and Francis Weaver.<sup>146</sup>

(h) William Johnston: He lived for some time in Halifax County. He married Frances ———.

On February 24, 1755, Edward Moore sold William Johnson for £3.0.0 current Virginia money 130 acres north of Maple Creek in Edgecombe County; witnessed by William (x) Wise, Humphrey (H) Kirby, and Solomon (S) Whitley.<sup>147</sup> On February 15, 1761, William Johnson, Thomas Underwood, and Solomon Bracewell witnessed the will of John Fort of Edgecombe County.<sup>148</sup> On December 2, 1761, William Johnson of Edgecombe County sold John Johnson for £3.0.0 Virginia currency 30 acres on Maple Creek (from a patent of 474 acres of May 1, 1752); witnessed by David Bunn, Arthur (x) Whitley, and Solomon (S) Whitley.<sup>149</sup>

On January 14, 1764, Mathew Garigus sold William Johnston for £4.0.0 Virginia current money 4 acres in Halifax County adjoining said Garrigus; witnessed by Abraham (x) Johnston and John Morris.<sup>150</sup> On January 14, 1764, Abraham (x) Johnston, Planter, sold William Johnston, Planter, for £10.0.0 current Virginia money 100 acres adjoining Jolley, Garrigus, Robert Williams, and King's Branch; witnessed by John Morris and Matthew Garrigus.<sup>151</sup> On December 14, 1768, John and William Johnston of Edgecombe County sold Benjamin Bunn for £10.0.0 Proclamation Money 100 acres south of Maple Creek and Jumping Run (from Edward Moore's patent of May 1, 1752); witnessed by Duncan Lamon, Archibald Lamon, and William Davis.<sup>152</sup>

On February 16, 1773, William and Frances (x) Johnson of Halifax County sold Turner Hunt Christian for £35.0.0 Virginia money 109 acres adjoining James Dyer (the old Jollie line), Garigus, Williamson and King's Branch (the same being William Johnson's purchase from Abraham Johnston of January 14, 1764); witnessed by James Jackson, William Pike, and John Mabry.<sup>153</sup>

(j) Rebecca Johnston: She married John (?) Morris. On December 1, 1784, Rebekah (R) Morris of Halifax County sold Charles Moore for £57.0.0 current money 114 acres adjoining Richard Moore, Lack's Branch, Taylor, and Rosier, "it being a parcell of land granted to Sterling Johnston, by direction of John Johnston, the first"; witnessed by William Powell and John (x) Powell.<sup>154</sup> In the 1786 Tax List for District No. 6, Halifax County, Rebecca Morris appeared with four males under sixteen and four females.<sup>155</sup>

III. THOMAS JOHNSTON, SR.: Thomas Johnston, Sr., son of William Johnston and wife Sarah Griffith, lived in Isle of Wight County, Virginia. He married Mary ———.

On April 26, 1739, Thomas (T) Johnson of Nottoway Parish in Isle of Wight County sold Holladay Fort for £20.0.0 current money of Virginia 185 acres where said Fort lived north of Hornet Swamp.<sup>156</sup> On May 17, 1740, Thomas (x) Johnson, Sr., of Nottoway Parish made a deed of gift to Thomas Johnson, Jr., of 83 acres north of Three Creeks on Plowman's Branch (from said Thomas' patent of 250 acres).<sup>157</sup> On May 19, 1740, Thomas (x) Johnson, Sr., of Nottoway Parish "Doth give and bequeath" to John Johnson of the same Parish 83 acres north of Three Creeks adjoining Thomas Johnson, Jr., and Plowman's Branch (from a grant of 250 acres to Thomas Johnson of March 24, 17—); witnessed by Nathaniel Ridley and Vaughan Hilburn.<sup>158</sup> On May 22, 1743, Thomas (x) Johnson, Sr., of Nottoway Parish, "Doth Give and Bequeath" to Barneby Johnson of the same parish a gift of 100 acres north of Three Creeks at the mouth of Plowman's Branch (from a grant to said Thomas Johnson of 250 acres of March 24, 17—); witnessed by Nathaniel Ridley and Vaghan Hilburn.<sup>159</sup>

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

On July 22, 1745, Thomas (T) Johnson of Nottoway Parish, Planter, sold Joseph Phillips for £18.0.0 a tract of 125 acres south of Main Blackwater in Isle of Wight County.<sup>160</sup>

Thomas (J) Johnson made his will in Isle of Wight County on April 25, 1744; it was probated May 8, 1746. He gave his son Joseph Johnson, 200 acres from the tract where he lived; his son Moses Johnson, a reversional interest in the home plantation, and his wife, Mary, use of the home plantation. Witnesses were Joseph Johnson and Thomas Pate.<sup>161</sup> On May 8, 1746, the estate was appraised by Timothy Thorpe, John Myrick, and John Thorpe, and the appraisal was signed by the widow Mary Johnson.<sup>162</sup> Children:

1. Thomas Johnston, Jr.: He married Elizabeth ———, and lived in Southampton County, Virginia, before moving to Johnston County, North Carolina, where his wife died in 1790. He was living as late as 1774.

On June 11, 1748, Thomas Johnson of Bertie County, Planter, deeded for love to his son Josiah Johnson (then under 18 years of age) all goods, chattels, implements, household stuff, and ready money; witnessed by Peter Evans and Joseph Harrell.<sup>163</sup> On November 26, 1750, Thomas Johnson of the Northwest Parish of Northampton County sold Charles Chapman for £10.0.0 current Virginia money 150 acres north of Roanoke River; witnessed by George Harper and John Osling.<sup>164</sup>

On November 18, 1752, Thomas (T) and Elizabeth (x) Johnson of Southampton County sold John Ivy for £30.0.0 current Virginia money 205 acres at the mouth of Huckleberry Branch on Great Ploughman's Swamp adjoining Samuel Bass, Little Ploughman's Swamp, and Joseph Larke; witnessed by Edward Pate, John Rawlings, Frances (F) Hillard, and William (x) Morgan.<sup>165</sup> On November 18, 1752, Thomas (T) and Elizabeth (x) Johnson of Southampton County sold James Larke for £15.0.0 current Virginia money 105 acres adjoining said Johnson, Great Ploughman's Swamp, and the mouth of Huckleberry Branch; witnessed by Edward Pate, John Rawlings, Frances (F) Hillard, and William (x) Morgan.<sup>166</sup>

On August 12, 1755, Thomas (T) and Elizabeth (x) Johnson of Southampton County sold Henry Applewhite for £40.0.0 current Virginia money 70 acres north of Three Creeks and along Little Plowman's Swamp (from said Thomas's patent of October 24, 1752).<sup>167</sup> On March 25, 1763, in Johnston County, Joel Johnson deeded to Thomas Johnson his father "for the trouble and charge . . . and the care he has to take of me when under the Doctor," 300 acres north of Middle Creek adjoining Richard Blunt, a sorrel horse, saddle, housing, young mare, gun, and 35 hogs; witnessed by Amos (A) Johnson and Joshua Johnson.<sup>168</sup>

On July 8, 1763, Thomas (T) Johnson sold Joseph Johnson for £5.0.0 Proclamation Money 40 acres south of Middle Creek adjoining Joel Johnson.<sup>169</sup> On January 8, 1774, Thomas (T) Johnson sold his son Moses Johnson for £10.0.0 Proclamation money the home plantation of 119 acres north of Middle Creek (part of a tract granted to George Johnson in 1761, and part of a grant to Joel Johnston in 1762); witnessed by Joel Johnston.<sup>170</sup>

Elizabeth (x) Johnson made her will in Johnston County on April 25, 1790; it was probated in November Court, 1790. Terms were: son Moses Johnson and daughter Elizabeth, executors; son Moses Johnson, one shilling current money; Starling Johnson, one shilling; Elizabeth, red and white cow and calf, best pair of cotton cards, 2 piggins; daughter Polly, cow and calf, pair of cotton cards, washing tub, and sifter; daughter Sarah, heifer, flax wheel, sley and harness, and iron skillet; daughter Rebeckah, heifer, washing tub, and churn; son Henry Johnson, calf, Dutch oven, geese, and feathers; Amos Johnson, Sr., and Amos Johnston, Jr., to divide the hogs among four daughters.<sup>171</sup> Children:

(a) Joel Johnston: On July 17, 1764, Joel (x) Johnson sold Frederick Johnson for £7.0.0 Proclamation Money 250 acres south of Middle Creek adjoining Joseph Johnson; witnessed by John Gower and Thomas Gower.<sup>172</sup> On June 22, 1780, Joel Johnson and Lewis Moore witnessed a deed of William and Lucy Blount to John Sanders.<sup>173</sup> On February 27, 1781, Joel (x) Johnson sold William Blunt for £5.0.0 a tract of 20 acres north of Middle Creek on Jonas's Branch, John Sanders, and Samuel Smith; witnessed by Jesse Adams.<sup>174</sup> In the Johnston County Census of 1790 he was listed with one male over sixteen, one under sixteen, and one female.

(b) Moses Johnston: He resided in Johnston County, and married Lucy ———, who survived him.

On August 11, 1780, Moses Johnson sold Amos Johnson for £6.0.0 North Carolina money 250 acres north of Middle Creek adjoining Thomas Johnson's old line; witnessed by John Moore, Sr., and Lewis Moore.<sup>175</sup> He signed his will November 14, 1804, and it was probated in November Court, 1804. He named his wife Lucy Johnston executrix, and left her the lifetime use of his land and other property, the same to be divided equally among his children in the final division. He also named Gideon Allen to serve as executor.<sup>176</sup> [See addendum 2.]

Sons: (i) Gerald Johnston. (ii) Thomas Johnston; married Anne ———; lived in Johnston County, where he died in 1829; his will, dated August 6, 1827, was probated November 24, 1829. He appointed his wife Anne Johnston and Jesse Adams as executors, referred to 650 acres of land where he lived and formerly owned by his deceased mother Lucy Johnson, and gave his wife 257 acres, use of other lands, books, etc.; Gerald Johnson, heir of the late Moses Johnson, a share in the undivided lands; his son Moses A. Johnson, a third of the land; son Green Johnson, the same; daughter Edith, the same; and the witness was Josiah Johnson.<sup>177</sup> Children: (aa) Moses A. Johnston; (bb) Green Johnston; (cc) Edith Johnston.

(c) Starling Johnston: He was listed in the Johnston County Census of 1790 with three males over sixteen and three females. [See addendum 3.]

(d) Elizabeth Johnston — untraced.

(e) Polly Johnston — untraced.

(f) Sarah Johnston — untraced.

(g) Rebeckah Johnston — untraced.

(h) Henry Johnston: He lived in Johnston County, where he died in 1807. He married Patsy ———, who apparently died in 1819.

On August 27, 1783, Henry Johnson sold Martin Johnson for £10.0.0 a tract of 300 acres between Middle and Swift Creeks adjoining Buffalo Creek, Travis Pate, and William Gower; witnessed by William Ward.<sup>178</sup> On December 26, 1795, Henry Johnson of Johnston County sold Benjamin Pate of Wake County for £60.0.0 a tract of 210 acres in the latter county adjoining Britain Sanders, Edward Penny, William Whitley, the Smithfield Road, and east of Little Creek; witnessed by Drury Johnston and Abner Jordan.<sup>179</sup> In the Johnston County Census of 1790 Henry Johnston was listed with two males over sixteen, two under sixteen, three females, and five slaves.<sup>180</sup>

Henry (x) Johnson, Sr., made his will in Johnston County on October 7, 1807; it was probated in November Court, 1807. Terms: He named his son Drury Johnson executor, and gave him three slaves; daughter Jerusha Busbee, the same; daughter Drusilla Pate, the same; wife Patsy Johnson, 300 acres south of Marsh Branch, a slave, and a bay mare "Nance"; and referred to other children but did not name them.<sup>181</sup>

On April 15, 1819, the real estate of Henry Johnston of Johnston County was divided into six lots, and disposed of as follows: Rhoda Poole, 57 acres adjoining Drewsey Johnston and then owned by Dempsey Boon; heirs of Robin Johnston, 53 acres adjoining Marsh Branch and Dempsey Boon; heirs of Simon Johnston, 47 acres on the west prong of Marsh Branch; Easter

and Starling Johnston, Drusilla and Benjamin Pate, Jerusha and Edmund Busbee had sold Reuben Gower their 157 acres on the west prong of Marsh Branch adjoining William Gower.<sup>182</sup> Children: [See addenda 4 and 5.]

(i) Drury Johnston: He is probably the Drury Johnston whose widow Ann Johnston's dower of 187 acres on Swift Creek at the mouth of Marsh Branch was laid off on February 3, 1853, in Johnston County.<sup>183</sup>

(ii) Esther Johnston: She married Starling Johnston, who died in the latter part of 1821 in Johnston County. On January 29, 1822, the dower of Esther Johnston, widow of Starling Johnston, consisting of 255 acres on Marsh and Watery Branches, was laid off.<sup>184</sup> In 1808 Starling Johnston had been a Justice of the Peace in Johnston County.<sup>185</sup> On February 2, 1822, the real estate of Starling Johnston, lying on Marsh and Camp Branches near Carrell Mill, Judah's Hole Branch, and the fork of Marsh Branch with Swift Creek, was divided among his heirs: Warren Johnston, 155 acres plus 183 in No. 11; Betsey Pate, 90 acres plus 185 in No. 14; Luensy Johnston, 90 acres plus 186 in No. 12; Patsy Johnston, 120 acres plus 181 in No. 13; Sally Pool, 144 and 218 acres in No. 8; West Johnston, 150 acres plus 182 in No. 9; and Ridley Penny, 54 acres plus 182 in No. 10.<sup>186</sup> Children: (aa) Warren Johnston; (bb) Betsey Johnston — married — Pate; (cc) Luensy Johnston; (dd) Patsy Johnston; (ee) Sally Johnston — married — Pool; (ff) West Johnston; (gg) Ridley Johnston — married — Penny.

(iii) Drucilla Johnston: She married Benjamin Pate. About 1809 they moved from Wake County to Bladen (now Columbus) County, where they died and are buried [in a small cemetery near Hallsboro]. She left a short will of record in Columbus County, dated August 9, 1836, and presumably died in 1836. Sons:

(aa) Edwin Johns(t)on Pate, born September 24, 1808; died January 19, 1862; married Catherine Campbell, daughter of Daniel and Jane Downey Campbell. She was born May 18, 1811; died January 5, 1862. They are buried in Shiloh Methodist Churchyard in Columbus County. Children:

(aaa) Francis Marion Pate, born June 12, 1828; died March 3, 1862; married May 10, 1860, Martha Elizabeth Sessions (born February 14, 1835). Daughter: Dorcas Marian Pate, born July 3, 1861; married April 4, 1878, William Compton Johnson, Esq. — daughter: Catherine Vista Johnson, born September 17, 1898; married June 10, 1923, G. Clayton Johnson — daughters (of the 10th generation): Helen, born May 17, 1924 (married R. E. Brown); Christine, born October 3, 1930 (married Finley S. Bryan); Dorcas Ann, born April 23, 1935.

(bbb) William Washington Pate, born May 2, 1830. (ccc) Edwin Arnold Pate, born May 26, 1832; died February 14, 1888. (ddd) Edward Daniel Pate, born October 18, 1834. (eee) Drucilla Jane Pate, born June 7, 1837; died April 13, 1932. (fff) Catherine Ann Pate, born January 29, 1840; died March 11, 1897. (ggg) Malcolm Downey Pate, born April 9, 1842; died August 30, 1915. (hhh) Mary Caroline Pate, born May 23, 1844. (iii) Euphemia Virginia Pate, born July 12, 1846; died January 8, 1862. (jjj) Margery Melissa Pate, born February 26, 1849; died January 17, 1862. (kkk) Ora Emma Pate, born June 17, 1852; died January 18, 1862. (lll) Preston Johnson Pate, born October 24, 1855; died October 16, 1898.

(bb) Henry Pate; married Anne Sessions — removed about 1840 to Alabama. [It is said there was a third child of Drucilla J. Pate, a daughter, Ella Jane, who died at the age of 15 years.]<sup>187</sup>

(iv) Jerusha Johnston — married March 16, 1788, Edmund Busbee, and resided in Wake County.

(v) Rhoda Johnston — married — Poole.

(vi) Robert Johnston: He died in August, 1798, in Wake County. He married Amy Buzby February 5, 1784; bonded by Thomas (x) Stephens. She died about 1815.

On September 1, 1786, Thomas Busbey, Sr., sold Robert Johnston of Wake

County for £20.0.0 current money 109 acres in the fork of White Oak Creek; witnessed by William Tomlinson and James Hinton.<sup>188</sup> On September 1, 1786, William Tomlinson sold Robert Johnston for £30.0.0 a tract of 114 acres north of White Oak Creek; witnessed by James Hinton and Thomas Busbey.<sup>189</sup> In the Wake County Census of 1790, Robert Johnston was listed with two males under sixteen and three females.<sup>190</sup>

Robert Johnston made his will in Wake County August 14, 1798; it was probated in September Court, 1798. Terms: to wife Amy Johnson, use of the plantation, furnishings, and equipment; daughters Clarinda Johnston, Irena Johnston, Lotte Johnston, and Jerusha Johnston, a reversional share of the personal estate, with a similar bequest to an unborn child; sons — not named — a reversional interest in the land. Amy Johnson, his wife, and Thomas Busby were named executors; witnesses were Walter Rand and Michael Frederick.<sup>191</sup>

On April 18, 1815, Simon Johnson of Wake County sold Thomas Busbee for \$186 his third-interest in the land left by the late Robert Johnston to his sons Kader, William and Simon Johnson and located on White Oak Creek adjoining James Lewis, Allen Griffis, Nicholas Jordan, and Holleman Sturdivant; witnessed by John Price and Hardy Lewis.<sup>192</sup>

Children: (aa) Kader Johnston; (bb) William Johnston; (cc) Simon Johnston; (dd) Clarinda Johnston; (ee) Irena Johnston; (ff) Lotte Johnston; (gg) Jerusha Johnston; (hh) — Johnston. [See addendum 6.]

2. Amos Johnston, Sr.: He lived in Southampton County, Virginia, before settling in Johnston County, North Carolina, where he died about 1797. He married Mary —. She may have been the Mary Johnson called daughter in the will of Edward Pate (wife Ann) made in Southampton County December 19, 1755, and witnessed by Richard Rose, Abram Wiggins and Charles Spence.<sup>193</sup>

On May 3, 1757, Amos (x) and Mary Johnson of Johnston County sold Timothy Thorpe of Southampton County for £12.0.0 current Virginia money 50 acres south of Nottoway River, north of Three Creeks, and north of Little Plowman Swamp; witnessed by William (x) Johnson, Amos Harris, John (t) Johnson, and Joseph Larke.<sup>194</sup> [The date and location of this land indicates that it represented an unrecorded deed of gift by the late Thomas Johnston, Sr., of Southampton County, some twelve years earlier.]

On May 2, 1774, Amos and Mary (M) Johnson of Johnston County sold Joshua Johnson for £15.0.0 Proclamation Money 12 acres north of Middle Creek; witnessed by Moses Johnston.<sup>195</sup> On December 6, 1790, Amos (A) Johnson sold Abel Johnson for £133.0.0 current money 269 acres north of Middle Creek adjoining Thomas Johnson, Moses Johnson, Joel Johnson, and George Johnson's patent line; witnessed by Amos Johnson, Jr.<sup>196</sup> In the Johnston County Census of 1790 Amos Johnston was listed with three males over sixteen, one under sixteen, and two females.<sup>197</sup>

Amos (x) Johnson made his will in Johnston County on September 2, 1797. Terms: to wife Mary Johnson, use of the home plantation of 286 acres; son James Johnson, a reversional interest in the plantation; daughter Mary Johnson, bed and furniture, 2 cows, 2 new pewter dishes, 3 basins, 6 plates, small iron pot, bell-metal skillet, new washing tub, pail, can, large glass bottle; son Abel Johnson, five shillings; son Amos Johnson, the same; son Allen Johnson, the same; son Willie Johnson, the same; daughter Lucy Stevenson, the same; daughter Phebe Matthews, the same. Sons Amos and Willie Johnson were named executors.<sup>198</sup> Children:

(a) James Johnston: He lived on Middle Creek in Johnston County, and died there in 1839. He married Mary —. [See addendum 7.]

James Johnson, Sr. "of Middle Creek," made his will in Johnston County September 29, 1837; it was probated in October Court, 1839. Terms: to sons Aldridge Alvin Johnson and James William Johnson, his land, half to



each. Other bequests were to his wife Mary Johnson, daughter Pensavilla Woodall, wife of William Woodall, daughter Ginsey Coats, wife of Alvin Coats, daughter Eliza Johnson, daughter Martha Penny Johnson, daughter Elizabeth Jane Johnson, daughter Angelina Johnson, and daughter Tranquilly Johnson. He named Needham Bryan executor; witnesses were Britton Johnson and Needham Bryan.<sup>199</sup> Children:

(i) Aldridge Alvin Johnston; (ii) James William Johnston; (iii) Pensavilla Johnston — married William Woodall; (iv) Ginsey Johnston — married Alvin Coats; (v) Eliza Johnston; (vi) Martha Penninah (Penny) Johnston; (vii) Elizabeth Jane Johnston; (viii) Angelina Johnston; (ix) Tranquilly Johnston.

(b) Mary Johnston — untraced.

(c) Abel Johnston: He lived in Johnston County, and died there in 1820. He married Ann ——. In the Johnston County Census of 1790 he was listed with one male over sixteen, four under sixteen, and four females. On May 22, 1813, Abel Johnson sold Amos Johnson 540 acres on Middle Creek; witnessed by Amos Johnson.<sup>200</sup> Abel (x) Johnson made his will in Johnston County February 19, 1817; it was probated in November Court, 1820. Terms: He gave son Amos Johnson, and daughters Nancy, Elizabeth and Edith Johnson each a feather bed and furniture; sons Jonathan, Henry and Samuel Johnson, and daughter Sally Dupree each twenty shilling; wife Ann Johnson, the home plantation, tools, crop, household furniture, horses, cattle, hogs, stock, notes, judgments due, and cash. Sons Jonathan, Henry and Samuel Johnson were named executors; witnessed by Reuben H. Johnson.<sup>201</sup> Children: [See addendum 8.]

(i) Amos Johnston; (ii) Nancy Johnston; (iii) Elizabeth Johnston; (iv) Edith Johnston; (v) Jonathan Johnston; (vi) Henry Johnston; (vii) Samuel Johnston; (viii) Sally Johnston — married — Dupree.

(d) Amos Johnston, Jr.: He lived in Johnston County where he died in 1824. The name of his first wife is not available. [See addendum 9.]

On April 12, 1800, Moses Johnston sold Amos Johnston 111 acres north of Middle Creek and bounded by Mountain Branch, said Amos, Starling Johnston, and Drewry Johnston; witnessed by Whitmel Johnston and Wiley Johnston.<sup>202</sup> On February 11, 1802, William Pool, Sr., sold Amos Johnston 115 acres south of Neuse River on the branches of the Stony Fork of Hannah's Creek; witnessed by Allen Johnston.<sup>203</sup> On March 29, 1802, Wile Johnston sold Amos Johnson 44 acres on Middle Creek and Mountain Branch adjoining James Johnson and John Smith; witnessed by Drury Johnston and Moses Johnston.<sup>204</sup> On April 28, 1802, Amos Johnston was granted 8½ acres in Johnston County adjoining Moses Johnston.<sup>205</sup>

Amos Johnston signed his will in Johnston County on March 4, 1824. It was probated in August Court, 1824. Terms: to son Reubin Johnston, a plantation west of Mountain Branch; son Britton Johnston, 110 acres adjoining Willis Johnston, Warren Johnston, Drury Johnston, and Willie Johnston, and also a feather bed and furniture; son Allen Johnston, 315 acres in Stony Fork of Hannah's Creek; son Hardy Johnston, the home plantation of 140 acres, a feather bed, furniture, and a cow; and he referred to and named daughters Polly and Lydia. Reubin Johnston was named executor, and the will was witnessed by W. W. Johnston.<sup>206</sup> Children:

(i) Reubin Johnston; (ii) Britton Johnston; (iii) Allen Johnston; (iv) Hardy Johnston; (v) Polly Johnston; (vi) Lydia Johnston. [See addendum 10.]

(e) Allen Johnston. [See addendum 11.]

(f) Willie Johnston: He lived and died in Johnston County — in 1855. He married Fereby ——. Willie (x) Johnson executed his will in Johnston County October 29, 1853; it was probated in November Court, 1855. Terms: to wife Fereby Johnson, the home plantation of 297 acres and the residue of the estate; sons Rigdon and Merritt Johnson, shares of the

slaves; son Osborne Johnson, 212 acres of land and certain slaves; daughter Louisa Johnson, 277 acres, slaves, etc.; son Alec Johnson, \$1; and he referred to others, to wit: grandson Sidney Johnson, son of Alec; grandson Larkin Johnson, son of Alec; grandson W. A. Griffiths, son of Leacy Griffiths; grandson Rufus Griffiths, son of Leacy; granddaughter Lucetta Griffiths, daughter of Leacy; granddaughter Jane Johnson; children of deceased son Edmund Johnson; children of deceased son Carroll Johnson; and son Rigdon Johnson was named executor.<sup>207</sup> Children: [See addenda 12 and 13.]

(i) Rigdon Johnston — married Fanny Baucom April 13, 1847; died in Wake County in 1854. He made his will July 5, 1854; it was probated in August Court, 1854. Witnesses were John F. Ellington and W. Irving Busbee. John Griffiths was named executor. He referred to his wife Fanny Johnson; daughter Polly Johnson; Esther Ann Johnson, heir of Polly; Zilphia Ann Johnson, heir of Polly; daughter Delia Johnson; deceased granddaughter McAuley Ellen; Elizabeth Ellen, heir of McAuley; Sarah Ellen, heir of McAuley; Josephine Ellen, heir of McAuley.<sup>208</sup> Daughters: (aa) Polly Johnston; (bb) Delia Johnston. (ii) Merritt Johnston. (iii) Osborne Johnston. (iv) Louisa Johnston. (v) Alexander (Alec) Johnston. (vi) Leacy Johnston — married — Griffiths. (vii) Edmund Johnston. (viii) Carroll Johnston.

(g) Lucy Johnston — married John (?) Stevenson.

(h) Phebe Johnston — married — Matthews.

3. John Johnston: He lived in Isle of Wight and Southampton Counties, Virginia, and died in the latter in 1794. He was married four times: first to Ann ——; by 1777 secondly to Eliza ——; on November 27, 1786, thirdly to Mourning Revill, sister of the late Sampson Revill of Southampton County — bonded by Ethelred Holt; on April 12, 1788, fourthly to Mrs. Ann Atkins of Southampton County, who survived him [Rev. William Hubard performed the ceremony].

On May 19, 1740, Thomas (x) Johnson, Sr., of Nottoway Parish made a deed of gift to John Johnson of the same parish of 83 acres north of Three Creeks adjoining Thomas Johnson, Jr., Plowman's Branch (from 250 acres patented by said Thomas Johnson March 24, 17—); witnessed by Nathaniel Ridley and Vaughan Hilburn.<sup>209</sup> On August 20, 1740, John (†) and Ann (J) Johnson and John Phillips witnessed the deed of Joseph (M) Franco to William Pope to land south of Nottoway adjoining William Edwards, Henry Pope, and the Indian Land.<sup>210</sup>

On March 26, 1744, John (†) Johnson of Isle of Wight County sold Arthur Vick for five shillings ten acres adjoining said Vick, Mr. William Edwards, and John Underwood; witnessed by Samuel Blow, D. Osheal, and Samuel Underwood.<sup>211</sup> On August 12, 1746, Barnaby (B) and Patience (P) Johnson sold John Johnson for £21.10.0 current Virginia money 100 acres north of Three Creeks on Plowman's Branch (from 250 acres patented by Thomas Johnson, father of Barnaby Johnson, March 24, 17—), adjoining John Thorp, John Tuder, and John Spence.<sup>212</sup>

On January 8, 1754, John (I) Johnson of Southampton County sold John Reace for £25.0.0 current Virginia money 100 acres north of Three Creeks at the mouth of Plowman's Branch (from a grant to Thomas Johnson, given to his son Barnaby Johnson, and sold to John Johnson); witnessed by Joseph Larke, John Tharpe, and Benjamin (B) Hail.<sup>213</sup> On March 19, 1761, John Johnson, Jeremiah Ellis, and John Blow witnessed the will of Thomas Williams of Nottoway Parish.<sup>214</sup> On September 1, 1771, John Johnson and Henry Pope witnessed the will of Simon Harris.<sup>215</sup>

On January 8, 1777, John (†) and Eliza (E) Johnson of St. Luke Parish sold John Reece for £50.0.0 Virginia money 83 acres north of Three Creeks and south of Little Plowman Swamp adjoining Benjamin Lewis (from 250 acres patented by John Johnson's father Thomas Johnson and deeded



to said John by gift on May 19, 1740); witnessed by Edward Reese, Matthew McKiney, and John Ivey, Sr.<sup>218</sup> On February 12, 1778, John Johnson, Lawrence Joyner, and Mathew Charles appraised the estate of John Bufkin.<sup>217</sup> On October 14, 1779, John Johnson and Lawrence Joyner audited the John Bufkin estate; the appraisal was signed by Tuke Denson.<sup>218</sup>

The 1783 *Land Book* of Southampton County listed John Johnson with 100 acres of land. On September 7, 1785, John Johnson manumitted a slave named Milley, aged 23 or 24 years.<sup>219</sup> On December 14, 1786, John (x) and Mourning (x) Johnson, Sr., of St. Luke Parish deeded to John Johnson, Jr., of the same parish for £0.5.0 100 acres "now in the Tenure & Occupation of the said John Johnson jr and has been for ten or fifteen Years past," the same being a plantation south of Nottoway River adjoining John T. Blow, Benjamin Williams, Thomas Williams, and divided by a branch from John Johnson, Sr.<sup>220</sup> On December 6, 1788, John Johnson, William Cricklow, and James Butts appraised the estate of Mathew Vick, Sr., and the appraisal was signed by Joseph Vick.<sup>221</sup>

On November 30, 1789, John Johnson, James Clark, Shadrach Lewis and Daniel Simmons were named trustees in the will of Hardy Pope.<sup>222</sup> On September 14, 1790, John Johnson and Josiah Vick were referred to as friends and named executors in the will of Robert Speed; witnessed by Hardy Doyel and Lucy Pledger.<sup>223</sup> In 1790 John Johnson and Robert Speed, as executors, signed the account current in the estate of Jesse Cooper.<sup>224</sup> On September 20, 1791, John Johnson, Mathew Charles, and Henry Jones appraised the Hardy Pope estate, and the appraisal was signed by Mary Pope.<sup>225</sup> In the 1799 *Land Book* the John Johnson estate was listed with 66¾ acres.

John (†) Johnson, Sr., made his will in St. Luke Parish of Southampton County January 30, 1779. It was probated December 11, 1794. He named his son John Johnson executor, and gave him two-thirds of the home plantation adjoining John T. Blow, Benjamin Williams, and Thomas Williams, and a reversional interest in land left to his mother, the wife of the testator. He gave his wife Ann Johnson a horse, lifetime use of a third of the remainder of the estate; and to four other children — not named — he gave shares in two-thirds of the remainder. William Pope, his son-in-law, was named executor along with his son John Johnson. Witnesses were John Thomas Blow, Mary Blow, and Sally Jarrell.<sup>226</sup>

Children (by Ann Johnston): (a) John Johnston, Jr. (b) - (d) Unidentified. (e) ——— Johnston — married William Pope, whose estate was appraised by John Johnson, Mathew Wills, and Simon Murfree August 14, 1783.<sup>227</sup>

4. Barnaby Johnston: He lived in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, before moving to Edgecombe County, North Carolina. He married Patience ———.

On August 1, 1746, William Dortch sold Barny Johnson for £25.0.0 current Virginia money 200 acres north of Swift Creek adjoining John Scott and William Hays in Edgecombe County; witnessed by Richard Whittington.<sup>228</sup> On August 12, 1746, Barnaby (B) and Patience (P) Johnson of Isle of Wight sold John Johnson for £21.0.0 current Virginia money 100 acres north of Three Creeks on Plowman's Branch (from a patent of 250 acres to Thomas Johnson, father of said Barnaby, of March 24, 17—); witnessed by John Thorp, John Tuder, and John Spence.<sup>229</sup> The minutes of the Edgecombe County Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions mentioned Barnaby Johnson on October 14 and 15, 1766, May 22, 1770, and February 28, 1772.<sup>230</sup> A Barnaby Johnston was listed in the Cumberland County Census of 1790 with himself, four males under sixteen, and three females.<sup>231</sup>

5. Joseph Johnston: He resided in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, before settling in Northampton County, North Carolina, where he died early in 1789.

On August 26, 1746, Joseph Woodard sold Joseph Johnson of Isle of Wight County for £12.0.0 in silver money 150 acres southeast of Kirby's Creek on Mandew's Branch in Northampton County; witnessed by John Bryan and John Wade.<sup>232</sup> On January 13, 1747/48, Samuel Strickland sold Joseph Johnston of Northampton County for £10.0.0 current Virginia money 75 acres south of Kerby's Creek (from a grant to Thomas Mandue of April 1, 1723); witnessed by Joseph Woodard, Oliver Woodard, and John Dew.<sup>233</sup> On November 26, 1754, Thomas (T) Moore, Planter, of Northampton County, sold Joseph Johnson, Planter, of Southampton County for £12.15.2 current Virginia money 400 acres in the former county (from Moore's deed of June 22, 1749) on Stony Branch and Great Branch adjoining William Eldridge and John Martin; witnessed by William Sikes and Joseph Sikes.<sup>234</sup>

In the 1762 Northampton County Tax Lists Joseph Johnson is No. 23, and Joseph Johnson, Jr., No. 27, on a list made by Joseph Sikes; Joseph Johnson was No. 25, and Joseph Johnson, Jr., No. 5, on a list by Robert Washington.<sup>235</sup>

On November 12, 1766, Hardy (x) Pearse of Northampton County sold Joseph Johnson of the same place for £16.0.0 Proclamation Money 100 acres adjoining William Eldridge, John Martin, and said Johnson; witnessed by John Washington and John Hoof.<sup>236</sup> In January, 1768, Sheriff Howell Edmunds sold Joseph Johnson for £12.10.0 Proclamation Money 100 acres of the late Arthur Davis on Burnt Branch and Great Branch adjoining Wall, to settle a judgment against Jonathan Roberts, administrator of Davis's estate.<sup>237</sup> On March 7, 1777, Absolom Mann of Northampton County sold Joseph Johnston of the same place for £17.10.0 Virginia money 100 acres adjoining said Mann, John Martin, and the south side of Pati's Delight; witnessed by Joseph (x) Bridges and Hezekiah Hough.<sup>238</sup>

On November 3, 1780, Joseph Johnston, Sr., Planter, of Northampton County, sold Joseph Johnston, Jr., for £100.0.0 a tract of 75 acres south of Kirby's Creek; witnessed by Micajah Woodard and Benjamin (B) Woodard.<sup>239</sup> On March 2, 1789, Joseph (x) Johnson deeded to John Johnson for £30.0.0 in specie 270 acres on Great Branch at the mouth of Burnt Branch adjoining Britton; witnessed by Elisha Lewis and William Benthall.<sup>240</sup> On February 10, 1791, Joseph (x) Johnson, Planter, of Northampton County, sold Silas Johnson, Planter, for £20.0.0 in N. C. money 200 acres bounded by William Eldridge, Patty's Delight, John Martin, and Joseph Bridgers; witnessed by John Johnson and Hezekiah Hough.<sup>241</sup>

Joseph (†) Johnson made his will in Northampton County October 27, 1788; it was probated in March Court, 1789. He gave his son Joseph half of the personal estate; his daughter Unity Robinson, a cow and calf; his other children, equal shares in half of the personal estate. Joseph Johnson and Jacob Boon were named executors; witnesses were Joseph (x) Woodard and Nathan (x) Mann.<sup>242</sup>

Children: (a) Joseph Johnston, Jr.; (b) John Johnston; (c) Silas Johnston; (d) Unity Johnston — married ——— Robinson.

6. Moses Johnston: He lived in Southampton County, Virginia, and later in Northampton and Wayne Counties, North Carolina. He married Rachel ———, whom he survived. [See addenda 14 and 15.]

On June 1, 1750, Moses Johnson was granted 213 acres in Nansemond County, Virginia, at the head of Barbecue Swamp adjoining Joseph Baker and Long Causeway Pocoson.<sup>243</sup> On February 25, 1755, William and Ann (x) Sikes of Northampton County sold Moses Johnson, Planter, of the same place for £10.0.0 current Virginia money 150 acres adjoining Osbern Jeffreys, and Wilent Branch (from a deed to Sikes of June 22, 1749); witnessed by Joseph Sikes, William (W) Moore, and James (x) Cally.<sup>244</sup> In March, 1756, the land of Moses Johnson adjoining Joseph Baker and Joseph Skinner

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

was *processioned* in the Upper Parish of Nansemond County.<sup>245</sup> In March, 1760, this land apparently was considered abandoned inasmuch as that land "Belonging to Moses Johnson [was] left undone by the Reason he was out of the Government."<sup>246</sup>

Probably he was the Moses Johnson included in the seven taxables listed in 1757 by George House, Sr., in Bertie County. On April 3, 1759, Moses and Rachel (x) Johnson of Northampton County sold Samuel Davis for £19.0.0 Virginia money 150 acres adjoining Osborn Jeffreys, Joseph Sikes, and Wildcat Branch (the purchase from William Sikes); witnessed by Joseph Sikes and John Ingram.<sup>247</sup> On January 24, 1761, Moses Johnson, Hardy Darden, and John Darden, Jr., witnessed the will of Robert Johnson of the Upper Parish of Isle of Wight County.<sup>248</sup>

On February 3, 1764, Moses (x) and Rachel (x) Johnson of Dobbs County, North Carolina, sold Henry Raines for £20.0.0 Proclamation Money 200 acres south of Little River and north of Neuse River; witnessed by William Oliver.<sup>249</sup> On October 14, 1765, Moses and Rachel Johnson of Dobbs County sold William Oliver for £7.0.0 current Virginia money 100 acres south of Little River adjoining Edmond Smith; witnessed by William Talton and Henry Rains.<sup>250</sup>

Moses Johnston made his will in Wayne County August 26, 1788; it was probated in October Court, 1788. Terms: to son James, five shillings sterling money (including a debt of 45 barrels of corn); son William, a small pot and pothooks, 3 pewter plates; son Moses, five shillings sterling money; son Robert, the same; son Aaron, 100 acres adjoining Richard Pearce, a bay mare, saddle and bridle; son Amos, 100 acres adjoining the fork of the Swamp and Great Branch and also adjoining James Johnston, and a young horse, cow, calf, and a gun; daughter Rebecca Faulk, a heifer and an old side saddle; daughter Alse Johnston, 100 acres on Great Branch, a bed, steed, and furniture; daughter Sarah Johnston, a bed, steed, and furniture; daughter Edith Johnston, a bed and furniture; daughter Rachel Johnston, all sheep. He called Michael Fulghum and William Powell friends, and named them executors; witnesses were Willoby Rogers, Hardy Talton, and Simon Branch.<sup>251</sup> The inventory of the estate was taken by Michael Fulghum and William Powell on October 14, 1788.<sup>252</sup>

Children: (a) James Johnston; (b) William Johnston; (c) Moses Johnston, Jr.; (d) Robert Johnston; (e) Aaron Johnston; (f) Amos Johnston; (g) Rebecca Johnston — married — Faulk; (h) Alse Johnston; (i) Sarah Johnston; (j) Edith Johnston; (k) Rachel Johnston.

IV. BENJAMIN JOHNSTON: Benjamin Johnston, son of William Johnston and wife Sarah Griffith, is treated in the next chapter.

<sup>1</sup> Nell M. Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers* (Richmond, Va., 1934), p. 53.

<sup>2</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 740.

<sup>3</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 120.

<sup>4</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 132.

<sup>5</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 152.

<sup>6</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 167.

<sup>7</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 177.

<sup>8</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 444.

<sup>9</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 559.

<sup>10</sup> Isle of Wight County, *Will & Deed Book*, No. 1, 1662-1715, p. 392.

<sup>11</sup> John B. Boddie, *Seventeenth Century Isle of Wight County, Virginia* (Chicago, Ill., 1938), p. 589.

<sup>12</sup> Isle of Wight County, *Will & Deed Book* 2, pp. 255 - 267.

<sup>13</sup> *Deed Book* No. 1, 1688-1704, p. 31.

<sup>14</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 127-128.

<sup>15</sup> *Will & Deed Book* 2, p. 397.

<sup>16</sup> *Deed Book* No. 1, 1688-1704, p. 266.

<sup>17</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 319-320.

<sup>18</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 347.

<sup>19</sup> *Patent Book* 9, p. 470, Va. State Dept. of Archives.

<sup>20</sup> Isle of Wight County, *Will and Deed Book* 2, p. 464.

<sup>21</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 466.

<sup>22</sup> *Great Book*, 1715-1724, p. 90.

<sup>23</sup> *Ibid.*, Vol. 2, Part 2, p. 8.

<sup>24</sup> *Ibid.*, Vol. 2, Part 2, p. 16.

<sup>25</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 111.

<sup>26</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 195.

<sup>27</sup> *Will Book* 3, p. 6.

<sup>28</sup> *Ibid.*, 3, p. 251.

<sup>29</sup> *Ibid.*, 3, p. 370; 4, p. 26.

<sup>30</sup> *Ibid.*, 3, p. 380.

<sup>31</sup> *Ibid.*, 4, p. 173.

<sup>32</sup> *Ibid.*, 4, p. 193.

<sup>33</sup> *Ibid.*, 4, p. 195.

<sup>34</sup> *Ibid.*, 4, pp. 290 and 367.

<sup>35</sup> *Ibid.*, 4, p. 493.

<sup>36</sup> *Deed Book* 8, p. 205.

<sup>37</sup> Northampton County, *Deed Book* 1, p. 367.

<sup>38</sup> *Ibid.*, 1, p. 470.

<sup>39</sup> J. Bryan Grimes, *Abstracts of North Carolina Wills* (Raleigh, N. C., 1910), p. 188.

<sup>40</sup> Northampton County, *Deed Book* 2, p. 302.

<sup>41</sup> N. C. Land Grant Office, *Patent Book* 111-B, p. 92.

<sup>42</sup> *Grant Book* 11, p. 260, Va. State Dept. of Archives.

<sup>43</sup> N. C., *Patent Book* 111-A, No. 709.

<sup>44</sup> Isle of Wight County, *Deed Book* 4, pp. 34-35.

<sup>45</sup> *Ibid.*, 4, pp. 235-237.

<sup>46</sup> Halifax County, *Deed Book* 1, p. 131.

<sup>47</sup> N. C., *Patent Book* 4, p. 46, and *Book* 5, p. 36.

<sup>48</sup> William L. Saunders, Editor, *The Colonial Records of North Carolina* (Raleigh, N. C., 1886), Vol. IV, p. 640.

<sup>49</sup> N. C., *Patent Book* 5, p. 161, and *Book* 10, p. 12.

<sup>50</sup> Halifax County, *Deed Book* 5, p. 227.

<sup>51</sup> *Ibid.*, 5, p. 226.

<sup>52</sup> *Ibid.*, 5, p. 365.

<sup>53</sup> N. C., *Patent Book* 5, p. 225, and *Book* 10, p. 69.

<sup>54</sup> Northampton County, *Deed Book* 1, p. 118.

<sup>55</sup> Halifax County, *Deed Book* 2, p. 333.

<sup>56</sup> Northampton County, *Deed Book* 2, p. 129.

<sup>57</sup> Halifax County, *Deed Book* 2, p. 335.

<sup>58</sup> Northampton County, *Deed Book* 3, p. 64.

<sup>59</sup> *Ibid.*, 4, p. 206.

<sup>60</sup> *Ibid.*, 4, p. 289.

<sup>61</sup> *Will Book* 1, p. 290.

<sup>62</sup> Halifax County, *Deed Book* 3, p. 270.

<sup>63</sup> Sampson County, *Deed Book* 1, p. 322.

<sup>64</sup> Duplin County, *Deed Book* 1, p. 58.

<sup>65</sup> *Ibid.*, 3-A, p. 1.

<sup>66</sup> *Ibid.*, DFTU, p. 224.

<sup>67</sup> *Ibid.*, L, p. 292.

<sup>68</sup> *Will Book* A, pp. 247-249.

<sup>69</sup> *Deed Book* P, p. 193.

<sup>70</sup> *Ibid.*, 5, p. 438.

<sup>71</sup> *Ibid.*, G, p. 265.

In Annandale dwelt the Johnstone clan, mainly in the region which stretches from the town of Lockerby to the Wamphray. Their original family name was Jeanville, the equivalent of the present French name Joinville. The Norman chronicler names "Le Seigneur de Jeanville," along with Robert de Bruis, Pierre de Balleul, and other names of Scottish families subsequently eminent, among those who took part in the battle of Hastings. Partly Saxonized into Janvil, it appears in that form on the roll of Battle Abbey. Thence it was anglicized into Johnestoun, and appears in that form as witness to a grant to Sir Robert Bruce in 1249. It next became Johnstone, and is to this day indifferently Johnstone or Johnston, according as the scholastic or phonetic taste predominates with the individual bearer. In Johnstone churchyard these two fashions of spelling it—Johnstone or Johnston—are found side by side, even on the tombs of father and son.

Being so near the border, the Johnstones were often summoned on short notice to aid their compatriots of the vicinity in repelling English raids; and, always responding promptly, they assumed for their crest the device of a winged spur, and for their motto the words *Nunquam non paratus*, which they rendered "Ready, aye ready." Though friendly with their eastern neighbors, probably from the mutual esteem formed and fostered by constant armed association in battle against their national foes, the English, they carried on continual warfare with the Maxwells on the west, and with various alternations of fortune. So bitter was the enmity, that when, in one of the mutations of royal favor, Lord Maxwell was declared a rebel, the King knew no better means of apprehending him than by authorizing the Laird of Johnstone to do it. In this, however, the laird was unsuccessful, though supported by strong detachments of Government troops. The Maxwells defeated them, and captured the Castle of Loughwood or Lochwood, the abode of the Johnstones. The captors committed it to the flames, one of them saying exultantly that they would "give Lady Johnstone light enough to show her to set her silken hood."

The contest was maintained with all the ferocity of hereditary hatred, the military operations consisting mainly of forays upon each other when least expected, with the usual concomitants of butchering the party surprised and carrying off all the live stock on which they could lay their hands.

JOHNSTON, or JOHNSTONE, the surname of a once powerful border family, who possessed the title of marquis of Annandale, dormant since 1792. (See vol. i. p. 140.) They derived their name from the lands and barony of Johnstone, in the upper district of Annandale, Dumfries-shire. In ancient times the chief of the Johnstones held the office of steward of Annandale, and was often appointed warden of the west marches. In suppressing the predatory inroads of the mosstroopers who infested the borders, the Johnstones rendered themselves conspicuous, for which they assumed the device of the winged spur, with the motto of "Aye Ready," and in the 15th and 16th centuries, they waged constant warfare with the Douglasses and the Maxwells.

Several persons of the name of Johnston are mentioned in the Ragman Roll, as among those barons who swore an unwilling fealty to Edward I. of England in 1296. One of these, Gilbertus de Johnston, had a charter of several lands, in the reign of Robert the Bruce. Another, Sir John Johnston, made a conspicuous figure in border transactions, and is mentioned in the *Federa Anglia*, in the time of Robert the Third.

Sir John de Johnstone, one of the Scots barons who swore fealty to King Edward I. in 1296, and is styled "Johannes de Johnston, chevalier del comitat de Dumfries," &c. His son, John de Johnston, in the reign of Robert the Bruce, was a witness in a charter of Thomas Randolph, early of Moray, of the lands and barony of Cumlangan, which the said earl gave to his nephew, William de Moravia. His son, Gilbert de Johnstone, a witness in the same charter, had a son, Sir John de Johnston, a distinguished warrior in the reigns of King David II. and King Robert II. In 1370, he defeated an English army who had invaded Scotland, and in 1372 he was one of the guardians of the west marches. He died about 1382 or 1383. His son, Sir John de Johnston, got 300 francs of the 40,000. sent by the king of France, in 1385, to be divided among the Scots nobles, his faithful allies, in the war against England, and from the proportions a comprehensive scale may be formed of the power of those to whom the various sums were paid. Sir John died about 1420.

Stiven de Johnston, who lived in the reign of King David II., and is said to have been the eldest brother of Sir John de Johnston, in Annandale. Being a man addicted to learning, a quality rare in those days, on which account he was called clerk, he retired from the troubles in his own country or district to Aberdeenshire, where he was appointed principal secretary to the earl of Mar. By his marriage with Margaret, daughter and heiress of Sir Andrew Garioch, knight, of Caskieben in that county, he got the lands of Caskieben, Crimond, &c., also those of Kinburn and some others, which he called Johnston, from his own name, and from him are descended all the Johnstons of the north.

The fact of Stephen de Johnston, "the Clerk," having been uniformly represented as having been brother of the Laird of Johnston in Annandale, formed the groundwork of a claim unsuccessfully advanced, about 1810, by Sir William, seventh Baronet, to the then—and still—dominant, Marquisdom of Annandale.

John (whose ancestor was Gilbert, a grandson of Stiven), was Professor of Divinity at St. Andrews in 1593. His great-grandfather, Alexander of Crimond, was alive in 1540. When the Annandale Chief was outlawed for the battle of Dryfe Sands John received a grant of a third of the benefices in Annandale from James VI. on condition that he put "Godlie ministers in the parish Kirks." He does not seem to have claimed his share from the old owners, and he died in 1611. His wife, Katherine Melvill, and their two children predeceased him. He was a poet and historian.

#### JOHNSTON OF THAT ILK AND CASKIEBEN. P. 62.

Dominus Andrew de Garviach, Sheriff of Aberdeen in 1264, appears in 1273 (p. 50).

Sir James de Garviach, appears of Cortyce in 1316 (p. 61), and of Balnacraig in 1324 (p. 62), and was married to "Helen of Mar". He had a daughter, Elene, married to Robert Chalmers of Kintore, in 1357, the first Chalmers of Balnacraig. Sir James's son,

Sir Andrew de Garviach, was Dominus de Caskieben, in 1357 (p. 62). His daughter and heiress Margaret, became the wife of the first Johnston of Caskieben (p. 63).

I.—Stephen de Johnston, called The Clerk, married Margaret de Garviach, before April, 1350. Secretary of Thomas Earl of Mar, who died in 1377, he appears in 1384, a witness to, and probably was the writer of, a charter of the Collihill chaplainry, by Margaret, Countess of Mar (p. 75). The Clerk's son,

II.—John de Johnston married Marjory Lichton and survived 1428, (p. 121).

III.—Gilbert de Johnston, his son, was married before 1428 to Elene Lichton, daughter of the Laird of Usan, and seems to have survived to 1476, when Gilbert Johnston *de eodem* is mentioned.

A manuscript history of the family of Caskieben, written about 1610, mentions Gilbert Johnston (p. 121) as having married—1st, Elizabeth Vaus of Meny, mother of Alexander his heir, and of three daughters, married respectively to Blakhall of Barra, Abercromby of Birkenbog, and William Hay of Artrochy; 2nd, Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Alexander Forbes, 2nd Baron of Pittligo, by whom he had a son, William Johnston of Bendauch, ancestor of the Johnstons of Crimond, for which property Bendauch was excambed. It seems probable that this Gilbert was the son of Gilbert de Johnston and Elene Lichton, and predeceased him.

IV.—Alexander Johnston of that Ilk, succeeded before 1481 (p. 121). Before 1st March, 1476, he was married to Agnes Claster of Glack, as grandson and heir of Gilbert Johnston of that Ilk. The spouses were infest at that date in the lands of Johnston, by John, Earl of Mar.

V.—William Johnston of that Ilk and Caskieben, served heir to his father, Alexander, in 1508, fell at Flodden, in 1513. He was twice married. By his first wife, Margaret Meldrum, daughter of the Laird of Fyvie, he had James, his heir, and a daughter, married into the Blakhall family (p. 228). By his second wife, Margaret Lumsden, daughter of the Laird of Condland in Fife, progenitor of the Lumsdens of Cushnie, he had a son, Gilbert, and two daughters; Christian, married to the Laird of Cairndae (now called Linton), and Margaret, married to William Forbes of Finziach, in the parish of Keig.

VI.—James Johnston of that Ilk and Caskieben, who succeeded his father in 1513, married Clara, daughter of Barclay of Gartly. They had three sons and four daughters.

William, married to Margaret Hay of Delgaty, was killed at the battle of Pinkie, 1547, leaving a son, George, who succeeded his grandfather.

Gilbert Johnston of Standingstones, married Margaret Forbes of Corsindae, and had issue. Mr. George, a merchant in Aberdeen, married Katharine, daughter of Thomas Menzies of Pitfoddels, Provost of Aberdeen, and had issue (p. 456).

Agnes, Isabel, Bessy, and Janet married respectively the Laids of Colliston, (Reid) Asloun, Alexander Chalmers of Strichen, and Patrick Leith of Edingarroch.

William, besides his son, left three daughters; Bessy married to Gilbert Hay of Percok in Buchan; Margaret, wife of James Johnston, a cadet of the family; and Violet, married to Patrick Chalmers, Burgess of Banff, and Sheriff-clerk of Banffshire.

VII.—George Johnston of that Ilk and Caskieben succeeded his grandfather in 1548, and died in 1593 (p. 164). He married Christian Forbes, daughter of William, 7th Lord Forbes, who survived him until 1622. They had six sons and seven daughters.

1.—John, his heir.

2.—Gilbert, married to Marjory, daughter of John Leslie of Wardes (p. 177).

3.—George, married to Agnes Lundy, daughter of the Laird of Conland, in Fife.

4.—Mr. Thomas, Dean of Guild of Aberdeen, in 1618 and 1620.

5.—Dr. Arthur, *Medicus Regius*, the Latin poet (p. 165); born 1587.

6.—Dr. William, first Professor of Mathematics in Marischal College, Aberdeen (p. 164).

7.—Margaret, married, 1st, to Skene of Skene; 2ndly, to Duncan Forbes (son of Monymusk), Laird of Lethinty in the Garioch, and of Balnagask in the Mearns.

8.—Isabel, married, to Mr. Peter Blackburn, Bishop of Aberdeen (p. 164).

9.—Agnes, married to Robert Johnston of Crimond (p. 251).

10.—Janet, married to Robert Johnston of Caiesmill.

11.—Barbara, married to Mr. Robert Elphinston of Kinbroun. Her brother, John Johnston, granted them a charter, in feu ferm, of Kinbroun and half of Bادهcash, 22nd January, 1606.

12.—Helen, married to the Laird of Boddom.

13.—Jean, married to Thomas Johnston of Middle Disblair.

VIII.—John Johnston of that Ilk and Caskieben (p. 165) was twice married. His first wife, Janet Turing of Foveran, bore to him two sons, viz., George, the first Baronet, and John, of Sleipiehillock, married to Beatrix Hay; and two daughters, Elizabeth, married to Bannerman of Elsick, and Jean, married to Forbes of Knaperna. The family of John Johnston and Janet Turing became extinct in 1724 by the death of the fourth Baronet.

John Johnston married, as his second wife, Katherine, daughter of William Lundy of that Ilk (p. 223), a niece of Patrick Lord Ruthven. She died in 1616.

IX.—Sir George Johnston of that Ilk and Caskieben (p. 224) succeeded his father in 1613. He married Elizabeth, daughter of William Forbes of Tolquhon, and had three sons and two daughters:

1.—George, his heir.

2.—John Johnston of Newplace married, in 1646, his cousin, Margaret Johnston, daughter of Thomas Johnston of Craig, and had issue, John, fourth Baronet of Caskieben (p. 417).

3.—William.

4.—Jean, married to John Irvine of Brucklay, in Buchan.

5.—Christian, married to Dr William Keith of Lentush, minister of Kinnellar before



1650, afterwards of Monkey and Udney in succession, and latterly Professor of Divinity in Edinburgh University, and minister of the second charge of St. Cuthbert's in that city.

Sir George was in March, 1625 or 1626, created a Baronet of Scotland and Nova Scotia, and, according to Douglas, his was the premier Baronetcy. He was appointed Sheriff of Aberdeenshire for one year, 1630-1, when the Marquis of Huntly was deprived of the hereditary office. Becoming much embarrassed in means, he mortgaged his estates about 1633, and never was able to redeem them.

X.—Sir George Johnston, his son, had by his wife, who was a daughter of Sir William Leslie of Wardes, an only son,

XI.—Sir John Johnston of that Ilk, who was an officer in the army, and a Captain in Colonel Wauchope's Regiment. In him the direct line came to a tragic end, by his suffering capitally for being accomplice in the abduction, by a brother of the Earl of Argyll, of Miss Mary Wharton, an heiress under age (p. 374).

XII.—Sir John Johnston of that Ilk and Newplace, son of the second son of the first baronet, succeeded as fourth baronet in 1690,—the third baronet having left no issue. He married a sister of Provost Mitchell of Aberdeen, laird of Thainston. His sons by her having predeceased him, the honours of the family passed, upon Sir John's decease, from the descendants of Janet Turing (p. 417).

The present line of Baronets of Johnston of that Ilk, descended from John Johnston of that Ilk, who died in 1613, by his second wife Katherine Lundy. The issue of that marriage was (p. 208)—

1. Thomas Johnston of Craig, in the parish of Dyce.
2. Gilbert.
3. James.
4. Margaret, married to Parson Cheyne.
5. Christian, wife of John Forbes of Pitnacalder.

Thomas Johnston of Craig, Sheriff-Depute of Aberdeenshire under his brother in 1630-1, married twice. By his first wife, Elspet Strachan, he had, besides some sons who died young, 1, Margaret, wife of John Johnston of Newplace, and mother of Sir John Johnston, 4th baronet; 2, Elizabeth, married, in 1652, to Alexander Leith of Bucharne, nicknamed Hardhead; 3, Isobel, married, in 1654, to Robert, son of Mr. John Cheyne, parson of Kintore.

By his second spouse, Mary Irvine of Kingcausie, Thomas Johnston of Craig had four sons.

1. Thomas, his successor, who died a bachelor. 2. William, also of Craig, died without heirs of his body. 3. John of Bishopstoun, father of the 5th Baronet. 4. James, litster in Aberdeen and Burgess thereof. He was the predecessor of Johnston of Badifurrow (p. 410).

Thomas Johnston, second of Craig, died unmarried in 1686, when William, his brother, an officer in the army, succeeded as laird of Craig. He married in Holland, Joanna Van Millan, but died without issue in 1716.

John Johnston of Bishopstoun in Newhills, born in Dyce, in 1649, married, in 1672, Margaret, daughter and co-heiress of John Alexander, an opulent Merchant Burgess of Aberdeen. He died in 1716; and his widow twenty years thereafter. Of their sons, William and John married, and had issue.

XIII.—Sir William Johnston of Craig, the eldest son, became fifth baronet in November, 1724. He was, in 1695, apprentice to Andrew Logie of Loanhead, Advocate in Aberdeen, and was himself admitted an Advocate there in 1700. Upon succeeding to the baronetcy, it was

found that Sir John, fourth baronet, had died deeply in debt; his successor in the title was much involved with him. These liabilities in addition to others personal to himself, reduced Sir William to bankruptcy, and Craig,—the last portion of the old Caskieben property remaining in the family,—was disposed of; his brothers John and Thomas, joint tacksmen of Standingstones in Dyce, had also to give up possession of their farm. By his marriage with Jean, daughter of James Sandilands of Craibstone, Sir William had, out of a large family, one son who left issue, viz.:

XIV.—Sir William Johnstone, who entered the Navy when young. Having gone by sea to London, the Baronet was wont to relate that he crossed the bar at the Harbour of Aberdeen with only half-a-crown in his pocket. By prudent management he was able to purchase, in 1750, the lands of Hilton in Old Machar—sold by his descendants after 1852. He died in London in 1794, aged 80, leaving one son, by the second of his three wives, Elizabeth, daughter of Captain William Cleland, R.N., representative of Cleland of that Ilk, in Lanarkshire.

XV.—Sir William Johnston of Hilton, born there in 1760, entered the British Army. He was M.P. for Windsor from 1797 to 1802, and, in 1799, became a Colonel in the Army, in consequence of having raised a regiment of Fencible Infantry for general service. By his second wife, Maria, only daughter of John Bacon of Friern House, Barnet, Middlesex, Receiver of the First Fruits, London, he had a large family. He died, aged eighty-four, at the Hague, in 1844, and was succeeded by his eldest surviving son,

XVI.—Sir William Bacon Johnston, born 1806. He entered the Army when young; but involved in his father's pecuniary liabilities had to sell out, and led an obscure life. He went to reside at Hilton, in 1858, where he died in 1865, leaving an only son,

XVII.—Sir William Johnston, ninth Baronet.

Sir W. Bacon Johnston, on the decease, at the Hague, in January, 1844, of his father, the seventh Baronet, succeeded as next heir of entail to the Hilton property, near Aberdeen. Soon after the passing of the Act of Parliament, 11 and 12 Queen Victoria, cap. 36 (1848), Sir W. Bacon Johnston being desirous of effecting a disentail of that estate, made application to the

then next existing three substitute heirs of entail for their consents to disentail the Hilton estate, as required by the Act of Legislature referred to.

The description in that deed of the more remote substitute heirs thereby called—viz., the heirs male whatsoever of the entailor, Sir William, the sixth Baronet—comprehended every male person, of legitimate birth, of the surname of Johnston, descended, or claiming descent, from Stephen de Johnston, "the Clerk," the founder, in Aberdeenshire, of the Caskieben Johnston race, in the latter half of the fourteenth century. It is a singular fact that, although of Stephen, "the Clerk," all the Johnstons in the north are stated by Sir Robert Douglas (*Baronage of Scotland*, page 35) to have been descended, not more than a dozen individuals were found, after the most anxious investigation, to bear, in 1874-5, the character of heirs male whatsoever of the entailor of Hilton; or, in other words, of heirs male lineally descended from Stephen de Johnston, "the Clerk." With the exception of Sir William, ninth Baronet, all the other existing heirs male of the Caskieben Johnston stock were direct descendants of John Johnston (who died in 1770) and his spouse, Mrs. Margaret Chalmers or Johnston, who died in 1812.

THE shire of Dumfries, one of the border counties of Scotland, is traversed by three considerable streams, which rise in the hills that form its northern boundary, and, pursuing a general southerly course, empty their waters into Solway Firth. Each of these has its own narrow "dale," and receives from the watershed which divides it from its neighboring stream many smaller branches to swell its volume as it courses to the Firth. The hills which form these watersheds attain altitude almost sufficient to dignify them with the name of mountains, and make the region quite rugged in character.

The eastern of these streams is the Esk, and from it the valley which it waters is called Eskdale. The next, to the west, is the Annan, and on its banks is situated the district which is called Annandale. This stream rises in the hills above Moffat, in the same vicinity as the head waters of the Tweed and Clyde. Its total length is about forty miles, and into it drain as tributaries the Moffat, Wamphray, Dryfe, and Ae, besides others of less magnitude.

The western of these three water courses is the Nith, which, following the example of the others, bestows its name upon its bordering vale. At its mouth is the town of Dumfries, which needs no introduction to the lover of Burns.

Each of these districts is rich in tradition and famous in Scottish song and story. Here was waged constant warfare, not only between the men of the two nations whose boundary was so near, but between different Scotch families or clans as well. On the Esk was the "Debatable Land," which alternately belonged to England and Scotland, according to the relative prowess and good fortune of the English or Scotch who contended for its possession.

In Nithsdale dwelt the powerful family of Maxwells, whose retainers were spread along the Nith, and whose sway extended over the lower valley. In Annandale dwelt the Johnstone clan, mainly in the region which stretches from the town of Lockerby to the Wamphray. Their original family name was Jeanville, the equivalent of the present French name Joinville. The Norman chronicler names "Le Seigneur de Jeanville," along with Robert de Bruis, Pierre de Balleul, and other names of Scottish families subsequently eminent, among those who took part in the battle of Hastings. Partly Saxonized into Janvil, it appears in that form on the roll of Battle Abbey. Thence it was anglicized into Johnstone, and appears in that form as witness to a grant to Sir Robert Bruce in 1249. It next became Johnstone,

and is to this day indifferently Johnstone or Johnston, according as the scholastic or phonetic taste predominates with the individual bearer. In Johnstone churchyard these two fashions of spelling it—Johnstone or Johnston—are found side by side, even on the tombs of father and son.

Being so near the border, the Johnstones were often summoned on short notice to aid their compatriots of the vicinity in repelling English raids; and, always responding promptly, they assumed for their crest the device of a winged spur, and for their motto the words *Nunquam non paratus*, which they rendered "Ready, aye ready." Though friendly with their eastern neighbors, probably from the mutual esteem formed and fostered by constant armed association in battle against their national foes, the English, they carried on continual warfare with the Maxwells on the west, and with various alternations of fortune. So bitter was the enmity, that when, in one of the mutations of royal favor, Lord Maxwell was declared a rebel, the King knew no better means of apprehending him than by authorizing the Laird of Johnstone to do it. In this, however, the laird was unsuccessful, though supported by strong detachments of Government troops. The Maxwells defeated them, and captured the Castle of Loughwood or Lochwood, the abode of the Johnstones. The captors committed it to the flames, one of them saying exultantly that they would "give Lady Johnstone light enough to show her to set her silken hood."

The contest was maintained with all the ferocity of hereditary hatred, the military operations consisting mainly of forays upon each other when least expected, with the usual concomitants of butchering the party surprised and carrying off all the live stock on which they could lay their hands.

Not long after the above-named occurrence a peace was patched up between the clans, in which Maxwell and Johnstone mutually covenanted to "freely remit and forgive all rancors of mind, grudge, malice, and feuds that had passed or fallen between them in any time bygone." After this the Johnstones, supposing that they had nothing to fear from the Maxwells, indulged in raids against their neighbors in the upper part of Nithsdale, with the result of greatly reducing the cattle and horses of that region. One of the Johnstones, however, made the serious mistake, if the old ballad of The Lads of Wamphray may be accepted as authority, of taking a blind horse, instead of "Sim Crichton's winsome dun." He was, in consequence, soon overtaken

and unceremoniously suspended to a convenient tree. The Johnstones in revenge raided the region with a yet larger party, and on their return, laden with spoil, defeated their pursuers in the fight of Biddesburne, whereupon the vanquished went to Lord Maxwell and offered to become his liegemen if he would break with the Johnstones and side with them. The opportunity to form a strong alliance against his hereditary foes was too strong to resist; and Lord Maxwell, regardless of his late compact with the Johnstones, accepted their offer, reasoning, perhaps, that though the treaty covered everything in "times bygone," it did not commit him as to the present or future. To resist this combination, the Johnstones sought the aid of their eastern neighbors, the Buccleughs, Elliots, Armstrongs, Scotts, and Grahams. The two little armies met near the confluence of the Dryfe and Annan, which, being in the heart of the Johnstone settlement, showed the Maxwells to have been the invaders. Here they fought the battle of Dryfe Sands. In this Sir James Johnstone displayed the military skill which seems to have been innate in the family. Placing his main body in ambush, he sent forward a small party of horsemen, with instructions to make a weak attack and then flee as if in rout. When the Maxwells pursued in disorder, confident of victory, his main body attacked them, and the result was decisive. The Maxwells were put to flight and pursued with the relentlessness of men burning to avenge murdered kindred and desolated homesteads. Many of the vanquished were overtaken in the streets of Locherby and dispatched by a slash in the face, a kind of blow that is still called in that part of Scotland a "Locherby lick." The feud was only ended by the execution of Lord Maxwell, son of him who commanded at Dryfe Sands. He invited Sir James Johnstone, the opposing commander in that combat, to a conference; and when the attention of the latter was attracted by an altercation between their two retainers, Maxwell shot him in the back with a pistol loaded with poisoned bullets. Johnstone's tomb in the ancient family churchyard records that "he was cruelly murdered by a pistol."

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

The Johnstons of Hilton, who possess a baronetcy, have always been designated of Johnston. The first mentioned, in an old genealogical account of this house, in the possession of the family, is Stiven de Johnston, who lived in the reign of King David II., and is said to have been the eldest brother of the laird of Johnston in Annandale. Being a man addicted to learning, a quality rare in those days, on which account he was called clerk, he retired from the troubles in his own country or district to Aberdeenshire, where he was appointed principal secretary to the earl of Mar. By his marriage with Margaret, daughter and heiress of Sir Andrew Garioch, knight, of Caskieben in that county, he got the lands of Caskieben, Crimond, &c., also those of Kinburn and some others, which he called Johnston, from his own name, and from him are descended all the Johnstons of the north.

His son, John de Johnston of Caskieben, proprietor of the lands of Ballindalloch, married Margery, daughter of Leighton of Owsan, now Usan, in Forfarshire. The son of the latter Gilbert de Johnston, designed, in his father's lifetime, Johnston of Ballindalloch, was twice married: first, to Elizabeth Vass, daughter of the laird of Menie, by whom he had a son, Alexander, and three daughters; and, 2dly, to a daughter of Sir Alexander Forbes, second Lord Pittligo, by whom he had a son, William Johnston of Ballindalloch.

The elder son, Alexander, in the reign of King James II., got his lands of Caskieben, which till then had been held of the earl of Mar, erected into a free barony, to be called the barony of Johnston in all time coming. Thence this family are designed Johnstons of that ilk. He died in the reign of James III. William, the eldest of his four sons, succeeded to the estate. He was killed at the fatal battle of Flodden. His son, James Johnston of that ilk, died in 1548. He had three sons and four daughters.

William, the eldest son and apparent heir, joined the royal standard, and was slain at the battle of Pinkie, in 1547, his father being then alive. He had married Margaret, daughter of Hay of Dalgetty, of the noble family of Errol, by whom he had one son, George, and three daughters.

George Johnston of that ilk, the son, succeeded his grandfather the following year. He married Christian, daughter of the seventh Lord Forbes, by whom he had six sons and seven daughters. He died in 1590. The fifth son was the celebrated Arthur Johnston, of whom a memoir is given afterwards in larger type.

The eldest son, John Johnston of that ilk, married, first, Janet, daughter of Turing of Foveran, by whom he had two sons, George and John, and two daughters; and, secondly, Catherine, daughter of Lundie of that ilk, in Fife, by whom he had, with one daughter, two sons, Thomas, in virtue of his mother's contract, laird of Craig, from whom the present baronet is lineally descended, and Gilbert.

The eldest son, Sir George Johnston, described as a man of abilities and merit, was, by King Charles I., created a baronet of Nova Scotia by royal patent, 31st March 1626. The date is given from the records of the great seal, which is the ordinary rule, being there set down as "*ultimo die Martii* an-

no Domini millesimo sexcentesimo vigesimo sexto anno regni secundo." In the original patent, however, in possession of the family, the date stands thus (with one word, *vigesimo* or *trigesimo*, defaced at the beginning) "*—primo die mensis Martii, anno Domini millesimo sexcentesimo vigesimo quinto, anno regni primo.*" In the book of the Privy Seal,

the date is plainly 31st March, 1625, "*anno regni primo.*" If the patent and privy seal are right, the holder of this baronetcy has the precedence of all the baronets now existing in Scotland, but he has hitherto ranked from the date in the records of the great seal. In 1630, Sir George was made sheriff of Aberdeen, on the removal of George, sixth earl of Huntly. By his wife, Elizabeth, daughter of Forbes of Tolquhon, he had three sons and two daughters.

The eldest son, Sir George, second baronet, married a daughter of Sir William Leslie of Wardhouse.

His only son, Sir John Johnston, third baronet, entered early into the army, and served in King William's wars in Flanders. He was afterwards a captain under that monarch at the battle of the Boyne. Whilst in London for a short time, he was unfortunately induced to assist his friend, the Hon. Captain John Campbell, in carrying-off and marrying Miss Mary Wharton, a young and rich heiress, related to Lord Wharton, the great favourite of King William, and that nobleman immediately obtained a proclamation offering a reward for their apprehension. Campbell escaped into Scotland, but Sir John was not so fortunate. Having been betrayed by his landlord for fifty pounds, he was tried at the Old Bailey, condemned, and executed, on 31st Dec., 1690. He fell a sacrifice to the bitter animosity which was then entertained by the English against the Scotch, for it appeared, upon his trial, by the evidence of the clergyman who performed the marriage ceremony, and that of the people of the house in which they lodged, and where they remained two days, as well as by Miss Wharton's own letter to her aunt, acquainting her of her marriage, that there was no force used, but that she was freely consenting to it. Sir John's whole participation in the matter consisted in being present at the marriage, and lending his apartments to accommodate his friend, and he never had any idea that this, by the laws of England, constituted an offence worthy of death. His defence and whole deportment at the time are said to have been affecting in the extreme. He was a brave man, and bitterly lamented the ignominy of his death. The whole account of the trial and execution, and the ballads made on the occasion, are preserved among the family papers. The marriage was dissolved by act of parliament, and Captain Campbell, afterwards designed of Mamore, married a daughter of the eighth Lord Elphinstoun, and was father of the fourth duke of Argyle. Dying unmarried, Sir John was succeeded by his cousin, John, son of John Johnston of Newplace, second son of the first baronet.

Sir John, fourth baronet, was a zealous Jacobite, and in 1715 with his only son and as many of his retainers as he could assemble, he joined the earl of Mar, and at the battle of Sheriffmuir his son was killed by his side. After the suppression of the rebellion Sir John dared not return home, and died in obscurity at Edinburgh in 1725.

He was succeeded by his cousin, Sir William Johnston of Craig and Bishopstoun, fifth baronet, who died in 1750. By his wife, Jean, daughter of John Sandilands, of the Turphichen family, he had two sons and three daughters. His second son, Alexander, an officer in the navy, was drowned with his whole crew on the coast of Kincardineshire, off Stonehaven. Sir William, the elder son, sixth baronet, entered early into the royal navy, and had the command of a ship-of-war at the time of his father's death. On that event taking place, quitting the navy, he returned home, and purchased the lands of Hilton, near Aberdeen. He was thrice married: first, to Sarah, daughter of Thomas Kirby, an eminent West India merchant, by whom he had one son, who died in infancy; secondly, to Elizabeth, daughter of Captain William

Cleland, R.N., of the Clelands of that ilk, by whom he had six sons and five daughters; and thirdly, to Amy, daughter of Newman French, Esq. of Bellechamp, in the county of Essex, and widow of John Pudsey, Esq., without issue. He died in March 1794, aged 82. His fourth son, Alexander, midshipman on board his majesty's ship, Assistance, Commodore Sir Charles Douglas, perished with the first lieutenant, the Hon. Douglas Hallyburton, and all the barge's crew, off Sandyhook in America, December 31, 1783, aged 18. Some of the ship's company had seized one of the boats, and made for the shore with the intention of deserting, when Alexander Johnston and some other young men volunteered to recover the boat and bring back the deserters. The commodore permitted them to go, under the command of the first lieutenant, but the day soon closing in, and the night being stormy and severely cold, they did not return, and next morning they were all found on the shore, frozen to death.

The eldest son, Sir William Johnston of Johnston, seventh baronet, entered very young into the army, and served in India for some years with considerable reputation. He took part in seven actions, and was at the capture of the forts on the coast of Malabar. In 1798 he raised a regiment of fencible infantry, for general service, styled "The Prince of Wales' Own," which was reduced at the short peace of 1802. He represented the burgh of New Windsor, in the first imperial parliament, in which he sat five years; but retired at the general election, not choosing to stand a contest. He married, first, Mary, daughter of John Bacon, Esq. of Shrubland Hall, Suffolk, lineally descended from the Lord keeper Bacon, whose third son was the great philosopher, Sir Francis Bacon, lord chancellor of England and Baron Verulam. This lady died in 1802 without issue. He married, 2dly, Maria, only daughter of John Bacon, Esq. of Fryern House, Middlesex, younger son of an elder branch of the Shrubland family; issue, 3 sons and 4 daughters. He died at the Hague, January 13, 1844, in his 84th year.

His eldest son, Sir William Bacon Johnston, 8th baronet, born in 1804, and unmarried, was at one period an officer in the 1st Royals; a deputy-lieutenant of Aberdeenshire. Darcy, the 2d son, died in Bengal. Arthur Lake, the youngest son, a lieutenant 21st Royal Fusiliers, died February 21, 1858.

**JOHNSTON, ARTHUR**, an eminent Latin poet and physician, was born in 1587, at Caskieben, Aberdeenshire, the seat of his ancestors, as he informs us, for many generations. He was the fifth son of George Johnston of Caskieben, and Christian, daughter of William Lord Forbes. He had five brothers. The eldest, John Johnston, was appointed sheriff of Aberdeen in 1630, and the youngest, Dr. William Johnston, after having filled the chairs of humanity and philosophy in the university of Sedan, was appointed the first professor of mathematics in Marischal college. Like his brother he also wrote Latin verses.

Arthur received the early part of his education at the grammar school of Kintore, in the neighbourhood of his father's estate, and is supposed to have studied at King's college, Old Aberdeen, as he was afterwards elected rector of that university. With the view of studying medicine, in 1608 he went to the continent, and twice visited Italy. He remained for some time at the university of Padua, where, in 1610, the degree of M.D. was conferred upon him. He subsequently travelled through Germany, Denmark, and Holland; and,

after visiting England, he at last settled in France, where he acquired considerable eminence as a Latin poet. He lived in that country for about twenty years, and by two wives, the one a Frenchwoman, and the other a native of Brabant, had thirteen children. While residing in France, as we learn from several of his poems, he was engaged in a lawsuit in the court of Mechlin, with a person living near the forest of Ardennes, in which he was at last successful. Dr. Irving conjectures that the subject of ligation was some property accruing to him by marriage.

On the death of King James, in 1625, Johnston, whom he had patronised, celebrated his mild virtues in an elegy, which was printed at London the same year. In 1628, he published at Aberdeen, two elegies, one addressed to Bishop Patrick Forbes on the death of his brother, and the other on the breaking of the ancient alliance between Scotland and France. On the title-page he is styled one of the royal physicians. In 1632 he returned to Scotland, after an absence of twenty-four years. He appears soon after to have had a lawsuit in the court of session, in reference to which several of his poems are written, one of which is addressed to Lord-chancellor Hay, and another to the Lord-advocate Nicholson.

On the visit of Charles I. to Edinburgh in 1633, Johnston was introduced to Archbishop Land, who became his patron. He had printed at London a specimen of a new version of the Psalms of David, which he dedicated to that prelate, who urged him to proceed with it. A complete translation of the whole was published by him four years afterwards. The comparative merit of Johnston's translation of the Psalms and Buchanan's version was, about the middle of last century, the subject of a famous controversy, in which the notorious William Lauder and a simple English gentleman, of the name of Benson, an auditor of the Imprests in the Exchequer, stood forward as the zealous trumpeters of Johnston, while Mr. Love and Mr. Ruddiman ably and successfully defended Buchanan. Three editions of Johnston's Psalms were printed at Benson's expense, with an elegant Life of the translator prefixed. One of these, in quarto, with a fine portrait of Johnston, by Vertue, after Jamesone,

and copiously illustrated with notes, was published in 1741, dedicated to the prince of Wales. The following woodcut is taken from it:



Johnston died in 1641, at Oxford, whither he had gone on a visit to one of his daughters, who was married to a clergyman of the Church of England of that city, where he lies buried. He appears to have been on terms of intimacy with most of the eminent men of his time in Scotland, many of whom he has commemorated in his poetry, and there is scarcely a family of any note in the north of Scotland, to some branch of which he has not addressed his Latin verses.



JOHNSTON, JOHN, an eminent Latin poet and scholar, of the family of Crimond, is supposed to have been born, near Aberdeen, about 1570. He received the early part of his education under Mr. Robert Mercer, minister of Banchory, to whom, by his last will, he bequeathed his white cup with the silver foot, "in taikin of his thankful dewtie." He studied at King's college, Aberdeen, whence he proceeded to attend some of the universities on the continent. In 1587 he was at the university of Helmstadt, and in the following year at that of Rostock, where he enjoyed the intimacy and correspondence of the learned Justus Lipsius. On his return to his native country, he was, about 1593, through the influence, it is supposed, of Andrew Melville, appointed professor of divinity in the new college of St. Andrew's; and in all the ecclesiastical disputes of that period he proved himself to be a zealous and useful coadjutor of that illustrious reformer, in support of the presbyterian church of Scotland. He died in October 1612. He left behind him some MSS. preserved in the Advocates' Library, and also epitaphs on his wife, Catharine Melville, of the family of Carribee, and their two children.

JOHNSTON, ROBERT, a learned historian, who lived in the earlier part of the seventeenth century, was the author of a very copious History of Great Britain, published at Amsterdam in 1656, under the title of 'Historia Rerum Britannicarum,' &c., from 1572 to 1628. This work, designed as a continuation of Buchanan, has been praised by Bishop Nicholson, in his Scottish Historical Library, and by Lord Woodhouselee, according to whom Johnston was one of George Heriot's executors. He wrote also 'The History of Scotland during the Minority of James VI.,' published at London in 1646. He is supposed to have died in 1630. A manuscript History of Scotland, preserved in the Advocates' Library, which belonged to Lord Fairfax, is supposed to have been partly written by Robert Johnston.

Mr. George Johnston, Baillie of Aberdeen, and for many years Dean of Guild thereof, in conjunction with one or other of the members of the civic body. Mr. George was third and youngest son of James Johnston of that ilk and his spouse, Clara Barclay, daughter of the Laird of Gartly, in Strathbogie. From the prefix to his name, Mr. George would seem to have been a Graduate of Arts—a degree probably acquired by him at King's College, Old Aberdeen. During many consecutive years after 1567, it is stated, in Dean of Guild Walker's list of the Deans of Guild of Aberdeen, that, at the Michaelmas election of Magistrates there, Mr. George Johnston had been appointed to that office jointly with some other member of the Council. In 1618, and again in 1620, the Deanship was held by Mr. Thomas Johnston, fourth son of George Johnston of that ilk and Caskieben, and immediate elder brother of Dr. Arthur Johnston. Other cadets of the race held, in former days, municipal office in the town. In 1635 and 1637 the Civic Chair was occupied by Robert Johnston of Crimond, in Monkegry parish, brother-in-law and near kinsman of Mr. Thomas just referred to; which Provost Robert Johnston was the father of Lieutenant-Colonel, or Crouner, William Johnston, described by Mr. James Gordon, Parson of Rothiemay, in his History of Scots Affairs, as having been "bredd upp at the warre, and wanted neither gallantry nor resolutione" (p. 271).

Another Johnston of the Caskieben race was Mr. John Johnston, Merchant in, and one of the Baillies of, Aberdeen, who, at Michaelmas, 1697, as mentioned in Mr. Walter Thom's History of Aberdeen (vol. II, p. 3), had exceptions taken to his election as Provost "by several members of the Council, who raised an action of reduction before the Lords of the Privy Council, which was sustained". This gentleman died within a year or two after these proceedings, leaving no children by his wife, who survived him, viz., Elspet, daughter of Robert Cruikshank of Banchory, Provost of Aberdeen. George Johnston of Caskieben (father of Dean of Guild Thomas Johnston of 1618 and 1620) was one of "the Barons of the North" who, at Aberdeen, in September, 1574, subscribed the obligation, or bond, to continue faithful subjects to the youthful King, James VI. of Scotland.

Mr. George Johnston, Dean of Guild of Aberdeen, was, on 13th October, 1577, by Mr. David Cunningham, first Protestant Bishop of Aberdeen, inaugurated as one of the elders chosen by the Kirk and Congregation of the Burgh. He wedded Katherine Menzies, daughter of Thomas Menzies of Pitfoddels, Provost of Aberdeen, by whom he had issue. In December, 1578, Patrick Johnston, son of the above couple, died at Aberdeen from the effects of a gunshot wound recklessly inflicted by Keith, young Laird of Ludquharne, in Buchan. Mr. George Johnston himself died, in April, 1579, at Aberdeen;

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

Less than two hundred years after the period assigned to the contest between Aodh and his conqueror Grig, the first of the Saxon magnates, who became powerful in the Garioch, came to Scotland with Margaret Atheling, when, in 1068, she became the queen of Malcolm of the Great Head—great intellectually as well as physically.

Malcolm Canmore's reign contributes two events to the history of the Garioch.

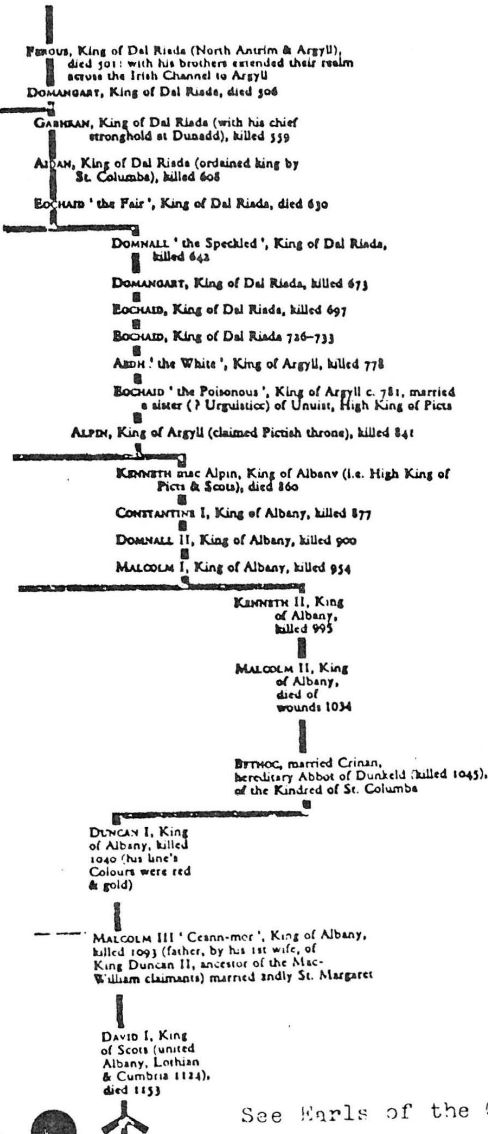
One was the founding of the tower of the Church of Monymusk. The King's spear, which was the measuring rod used in marking out an extension vowed to the Church of Mortlach, after a great victory over the Danes, is said to have afforded the dimensions in length and breadth of the square tower; and His Majesty endowed the Priory with extensive lands out of Royal possessions, which he ascertained, on the occasion, to lie in the shire of Aberdeen.

Later than the founding of the Monymusk tower, and sometime after 1067, a large portion of the lands of Inverurie, the whole of which seem to have been Crown property at the time, was given by the King to Bartolf, a Hungarian nobleman, the ancestor of the great family of Leslie. That surname his descendants, in the fourth generation, adopted from the parish of Leslie; the lands of which, with others in the Garioch and some in Fife, formed their original barony.

The first seat of that family, and the last property held in the Garioch, by the direct line of the house, was the Castle of Lesly in the parish of the same name; where Lesly of that ilk continued down to the seventeenth century, retaining until that period the superiority of the Garioch lands included in the barony of Lesly.

Bartolf had been in the suite of Margaret Atheling, when, with her brother Edward and her sister Christian, she fled from the ducal court of Normandy, to avoid the Conqueror's taking vengeance upon them for the English having made a demonstration, during his absence in Normandy, in behalf of Edward and their own freedom. The Royal fugitives were wrecked at Margaret's Hope, near Queensferry; and the Scottish King, who chanced to be there, became captive to the beauty of the Saxon Princess. She in no long time became his Queen, and proved to be the person of greatest influence for the welfare of Scotland which the early times of that country record.

ÉAC, King of Dal Riada (North Antrim in Ireland), 5th century: of the formerly pagan sacral Uílián or Fir-Bolg royal house descended through the semi-legendary 'Peace-King' Conaire Mór from ritual incarnations of the Celtic god-spirit of the sun. Eochaid (the Horseman of the Heavens), equated with a male manifestation of the ancient Belgic goddess-spirit of lightning, Bolg



See Earls of the Garioch

Lord of Byres, in exchange for the lands and Lordship of Dunnottar in Kincardineshire. He afterwards erected the Castle of Dunnottar, which became one of the chief seats of the family. The Castle was associated with interesting events and incidents which will be narrated in succeeding sections.

By Margaret, his wife, he had three sons and four daughters. His eldest son, John, married a daughter of King Robert II., by whom he had an only son, Robert; but John died before his father, and his son Robert also died before his grandfather, leaving an only daughter, Lady Jane Keith. The Marischal's second son, Sir Robert, married the heiress of Urquhart, of Troup, and had issue two sons, William and John; but Sir Robert also predeceased his father.

The Marischal's eldest daughter Muriel, married the Duke of Albany, Regent of Scotland, and by her he had a son, John Stewart, Earl of Buchan and Constable of France; his second daughter, Janet, married Philip Arbutnott of Arbutnott; his third, Christian, married Sir James Lindsay, Lord of Crawford; and his fourth, Elizabeth, married Sir Adam Gordon of Strathbogie—and through her, as stated in a preceding chapter) Lord Gordon inherited the Aboyne estates.

Sir William died about 1412, and was succeeded by his grandson, mentioned above, Sir William Keith, Great Marischal of Scotland. He married Mary, a daughter of Sir James Hamilton of Cadzow, by whom he had four sons and two daughters.

He was a man of remarkable ability and energy. During the minority of James II. the Marischal rendered important service to the country. When the factions of the Crichtons, Livingstons, and the Earl of Douglas were distracting the southern quarters of the kingdom, he endeavoured to secure order and peace in the north. When the King attained his majority he recognised and rewarded the Marischal's services.

Owing to so large a portion of the Keith estates having passed into the hands of Lord Gordon of Huntly, a dispute arose between him and Sir William, Great Marischal of Scotland. On the 1st of August, 1442, a meeting to settle this matter was held at Cluny, at which Sir William and Lord Gordon, and others were present. After discussion and careful consideration of the matter, an amicable agreement between the parties was concluded.

In 1457, James II. created Sir William Keith, first Earl Marischal. He was present at the Court held in Aberdeen on the 15th of May, 1457, when Lord Erskine's claim to the Earldom of Mar was rejected.

His youngest daughter, Lady Egidia, married John, second Lord Forbes.

## Earldom and Earls of Huntly.

TRADITION carries the origin and surname of Gordon far back into bygone ages. It is said that there was a tribe in Gaul called Gordon before the Christian era; and that there was a Roman Emperor of the name of Gordonius.

There appear, however, to have been families of the name of Gordon in France at an early period. The Gordons settled in Scotland in the early part of the twelfth century. It seems that they first obtained lands in Berwickshire, to which they gave the name of the barony of Gordon. In this district, another of their possessions was called Huntly, which the family at a subsequent period assumed as the title and name of their Earldom in the North, and adopted the name in Strathbogie.

About the year 1160 Richard de Gordon granted to the monks of the Abbey of Kelso a right of pasture, an acre of land at Todlaw, and an acre of meadow in Huntly-Strother, in the barony of Gordon. He was succeeded by his son, Sir Thomas de Gordon. In 1170 Sir Thomas confirmed his father's grant of lands to the monks of Kelso. He was an ardent supporter of the policy of William the Lion; and ably assisted him in his conflicts with the people of Galloway, Ross, and other quarters of the kingdom.

Sir Thomas died in 1215, and was succeeded by his son, Thomas, who was knighted by Alexander II. He confirmed the grants of his father and grandfather to the Abbey of Kelso; and made some additional grants of lands, with a portion of his peatry of Brunmoss, and with the liberty of taking timber from his woods and pulling heather on his estates, for which privileges Gordon obtained the right of burial in the cemetery of the Abbey of Kelso. He died in 1258, leaving an only child, a daughter, called Alice de Gordon. She married Sir Adam Gordon, a descendant of a younger branch of the family; and thus united the estates of Gordon and Huntly, in the Merse. Sir Adam was a man of great energy. He was one of the company who left Scotland to assist Lewis IX. of France in an expedition to the Holy Land. But disaster overtook this expedition, and Sir Adam and many others perished before reaching the Holy Land. His widow survived him for several years. She died in 1280, and was succeeded by her son, Sir Adam Gordon.

In the spring of 1296, Sir Adam Gordon, with his tenants, joined the army led by John Comyn, Earl of Buchan, which invaded and wasted the North of England. Gordon's lands were plundered by Edward I. on his march

of April, 1296, and fell in that disastrous action. He was succeeded by his eldest son, Sir Adam de Gordon. After the defeat of the Scots at Dunbar, Sir Adam, with a few other Scotsmen, retreated northward, until he was forced to surrender to Edward I. at Elgin, on the 28th of July, 1296.

In the spring of 1297, Sir William Wallace raised the standard against Edward I., and Sir William Douglas and Sir Adam Gordon were amongst the first who joined him. Sir Adam fought bravely at the battle of Stirling Bridge; and also, against fearful odds, at the battle of Falkirk, where the Scots were overwhelmed and defeated by the weight of superior numbers.

This was a period of rapid changes in Scotland. After the capture of Wallace in the summer of 1305, Sir Adam Gordon surrendered to Edward I. Shortly after, he was appointed one of the Justiciaries of Lothian, with an annual fee of forty merks. He continued on the English side; and in 1309, Edward II. granted to him the lands of Stichel. He adhered till 1313, to the English cause, which had then become well-nigh hopeless. Accordingly Sir Adam offered his allegiance and service to Bruce, which was gladly accepted; and he immediately joined Randolph, Earl of Moray. At the battle of Bannockburn, Randolph led the centre division of the Scottish army, and Sir Adam fought heroically under him on that memorable field.

On the 20th of April, 1320, Parliament met in the Abbey of Arbroath, and drew up a spirited and remarkably constitutional address to the Pope, which represented to His Holiness the real state of the Scottish nation. Parliament selected Sir Adam Gordon and Sir Edward Mabouison to carry this address to Rome, and plead its prayer before the Pope. When they arrived at Rome, they were rather coldly received. But, aided by two of Sir Adam's sons, John and Thomas, who were in holy orders, they at last obtained an interview with the Pope, and presented the address from the Scottish Parliament. They succeeded so far, as the severe papal edicts against Scotland were suspended.

When Sir Adam returned home, he advised Robert I. to send Randolph, Earl of Moray, as ambassador to the Pope. Accordingly, Randolph proceeded to Rome in 1323, and he succeeded in persuading the Pope to give Bruce the title of King of Scotland, and remove all cause of quarrel.

Robert I. granted a charter of the barony of Strathbogie to Sir Adam Gordon, which had been forfeited from David Strathbogie, Earl of Athole, by an act of Parliament in 1319. He was the first of the Gordons who obtained territory in Aberdeenshire and the north. He died about 1325, and was succeeded by his son, Sir Adam Gordon. But the

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

John Walker  
Lived Davist 1650

John Walker  
Minister Kinkell 1689-1615

Samuel Walker  
Minister Lonkegy 1630-49

Alexander Walker \*\* See Note  
Excommunicated for being  
Quaker 1661. To New Kent Va.

John Walker m. Margaret Gordon  
School Master Inverurie 1655  
Minister Tillinessle 1677

Andrew Walker (of New Mill;  
of Crimmond

George Johnston  
m. Christian Forbes

George Walker m. Mary Keith  
Dau. of George Keith  
Page 122, 140

Elizabeth  
Walker m.  
Edward  
Johnston

Dr. William Johnston

Dr. Arthur Johnston

John Johnston m.2. Katherine Lundy

Thomas Johnston of Craig  
m.2. Mary Irvine d. 1659

Mary Walker m.1698  
Thomas Massie

Anne Walker  
m. Alexander  
Johnston

Chart 1  
Page 175

Elizabeth m. George Keith  
Married in Quaker Meeting  
1672. 2nd marriage for both.  
Page 125, 139

Edward m. Elizabeth Walker

Anthony Johnson b. 1678  
Thomas Johnson b. 1680  
Elizabeth Johnson b.1682  
Penelope Johnson b.1694  
m. Christopher Clark  
Rachel Johnson b.1686  
Rebecca Johnson b.1698  
Benjamin Johnson b.1701  
Arthur Johnson d.1759  
m. Margaret Phares  
(Rockingham Co. Va.)  
John Johnson  
(Of Blissland Parish)

(St. Peters Parish  
Records)  
Chart A  
Page 125, 128, 140

James Johnston  
m.  
m.2. Faith Leith 1686  
Page 125

William Johnston  
m. Sarah Massie

Anne Johnson b.1699  
William Johnson b.1701  
Benjamin Johnson b.1705  
Collins Johnson b.170  
Cicely Johnson b.1711  
?Henrietta Johnson b.1714  
m. Charles Hone

(St. Peters Parish  
Records)  
Chart 1  
Page 175

John Johnston  
m. Lucretia Massie

Agnes Johnson b.1699  
John Johnson b.1702  
Massie Johnson b.1705  
Robert Johnson b.1708  
Ashley Johnson b.  
Thomas Johnson b.1714  
Charles Johnson b.  
Margery Johnson b.  
Benjamin Johnson b.  
James Johnson b.

Chart 2  
Page 125, 176

Alexander Johnston  
m. Anne Walker  
Wife died 1716

Jacob Johnson b.1705  
Richman Johnson b.1712  
William Johnson b.1714  
(St. Peters Parish  
Records)  
? Other Children not  
Baptised  
? Second Marriage

Chart 1  
Page 175

James Johnston  
m. Jean Ogilvie 1697

William Johnston  
b.1699 d. 1764  
m. Jean Forbes 1741  
Youngest Child did  
not leave Aberdeen  
with stepmother  
and father.

Mary Massie b. 1705  
Peter Massie b. 1700  
James Massie b. 1708  
Thomas Massie b. 1716  
William Massie b. 1718  
Mary Massie b. 1719  
John Massie b. 1721

(St. Peters Parish Records)

\*\*NOTE: Presbytry of Aberdeen April 1661: "Alexander Walker,  
Jean Bisset and Katherine Robertson excommunicated  
from church for being "Quakers" (Contemners of the truth)



**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

George Walker -----  
m. Mary Keith 1760

From page 121

Elizabeth Walker  
(sister)  
m. Edward Johnson 1677

Chart A - Page 128

Mary Walker b. 1679  
m. 2<sup>nd</sup> March 1698-9  
Thomas Massie

William Walker ----- William Walker d. 1717  
m. .... d. 1718 Anne Walker  
Elizabeth Walker b. 1715

Anne Walker ----- Jacob Johnson b. 1708  
d. 1714-5 Richman Johnson b. 1712  
m. Alexander Johnson William Johnson b. 1714

Robert Walker ----- Rebecca Walker b. 1698-9  
William Walker b. ----- Sarah Walker ----- Ursella Allen  
m. Sarah ..... m. Robert Allen m. Gideon Johnson

Eleanor Walker  
m. John Paultney  
2. Thomas Plummer  
Elizabeth Walker  
m. William Stanley 1758

Warren Walker  
m. ....

Abel Walker  
m. Sina ...

David Walker

Solomon Walker ----- Tandy Walker b. 1714  
m. ....

Sett Walker  
living 1758

Mary Walker b. 1730  
Elizabeth Walker b. 1732  
m. William Jolliffe Jr.  
Abel Walker b. 1735 -----  
m. Mary Beeson 1761  
Sina Walker b. 1737  
m. Joseph Townsend  
Lewis Walker b. ....

Martha Walker b. 1762  
Sina Walker b. 1762 m. .... Thompson  
Mary Walker b. 1767 m. Thomas Wilson  
Abel Walker b. 1769 m. Mary Bronson  
Edward Walker b. 1771 m. Mary Haines  
Elizabeth Walker b. 1773 m. .... Bolt  
m. 2. Isaac Pidgeon  
Lewis Walker b. 1776 m. Sarah .....  
Lydia Walker b. 1778 m. Joseph Smith  
William Walker b. 1800 m. Martha Faulkner  
(Descendants of these families moved to  
Green Plain, Ohio)  
Lewis Walker b. 1739 ----- Rachel Walker m. 1803 Josiah Jackson  
m. Sarah Bruce 1768 Leah Walker m. 1804 Samuel Lupton  
2. 1810 Isaac Steer  
William Walker m. Martha .....

Several Missionaries had visited the Green Spring area before 1698 and had laid the groundwork. Included are: Daniel Akehurst (probably a native); William Edmundson, who escorted a party of immigrants following the Yearly Meeting in England, June 1676 (old terminology); and among others Thomas Story, (who in his diary records holding Meetings at the home of George Walker near Kickstan).

In 1698 and again in 1705, the famed minister Thomas Story visited the Green Spring area, and from his journal we note that he held meetings (among others) at the home of George Walker, son-in-law of George Keith.

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

Benjamin Johnson b. 1701 ----- David Johnson d. 1781 ---- William Johnson m.  
d. before 1739 m. Mary Woody 1734 Constantia Johnson m. Thomas Johnson 1753 (2)---- Thomas Johnson Jr. 1782 Enlisted in Marines  
m. Margery Massie b. 1705 Sarah Johnson m. 1756 David Johnson  
Jemima Johnson m. 1759 Joseph Chaning Susanna Johnson m. 1770  
David Johnson m. Agatha Moorman  
(Dau. Charles & Betty (Johnson) Moorman)  
Charles Johnson  
Rebecca Johnson m. Abidiah Harris 1761  
Mary Johnson m. Micajah Davis  
m. 2. Ezekiah Saunders 1767  
Martha Johnson  
Benjamin Johnson m. Rebecca Pretlow 1775 ----- Mary Bailey Johnson b. 1777  
m. Jesse Terrell 1794  
Samuel Johnson b. 1779  
Nancy Ann Johnson b. 1784  
Elizabeth Johnson b. 1788  
Benjamin Johnson b. 1793

Gideon Johnson ----- Stephen Johnson b. 1743 ----- William Johnson b. 1767 ----- Samuel Johnson  
m. ....Goodloe d. 1744 m. ? Martha Wethereld 1765-6 m. 1793 Sarah Adams Stephen Johnson (Greene Co. Tenn.)  
George Johnson b. 1799  
m. 2. Ursella Allen 1748--- Sarah Johnson Samuel Johnson b. 1775 William Johnson  
(Dau. Robert and Sarah Elizabeth Johnson living N.C. 1774 Stephen Johnson b. 1780 Martha Johnson  
(Walker) Allen) William Johnson m. Sarah Mc Claren ? Susannah Johnson  
Gideon Johnston (Rockingham Co. N.C.) Annie Johnson

Micah Johnson  
n.m. d. 1756

Nathan Johnson ----- Thomas Johnson  
(Nathaniel) Molly Johnson m. William Ellyson 1762  
m. Judith Woodley David Johnson  
1740 Susanna Johnson m. 1770

Squire Johnson d. 1756  
m. Agatha Crew 1744  
m. 2. 1762 .....Williams

Robert Johnson ----- Margaret Johnson b. 5-8-1762  
m. Sarah Ellyson 1761 to New Garden N. C. 1787  
(Dau. Wm. Ellyson)  
1766 to New Garden N.C.

Jesse Johnson ----- John Johnson b. 1767 m. Sarah Woody 1792 ----- Hannah Johnson b. 1794 m. William Marshburn  
m. Hannah .... (Dau. James & Mary Woody) Mary Johnson b. 1796  
Rebecca Johnson b. 1796  
Ruth Johnson b. 1798  
Eunice Johnson b. 1800  
Charity Johnson b. 1801  
Jesse Johnson b. 1803 (Cane Creek N.C.)  
Job Johnson b. 1804  
Elizabeth Johnson b. 1806  
John Johnson b. 1806  
Jonathan Johnson b. 1811  
Elihu Johnson b. 1813

Ashley Johnson ----- Ashley Johnson Jr.  
m. .... ? William Johnson b. 1775 at Union N. C.

Margaret Johnson  
m. William Wright 1754

? James Johnson

(CHART D)

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

82. Cairbre Liffearchar 117th King of Ireland d. 285 A. D.
  83. Fiacha Srabhtein 120th King of Ireland d. 285, married Aiofe.
  84. Muredach Tireach 122nd King of Ireland d. 326 A. D. married Muirion daughter of Flachadh, King of Cinneal Eoguin.
  85. Eochy Moyvone 124th King of Ireland d. 357 A. D. married first Inne daughter of Lughdabeach and married second Eargham Corduff daughter of the King of Britain or Wales.
  86. Niall Mor, Niall 126th King of Ireland d. 378 A. D.
  87. Foghan (Owen died 465.
  88. Muredach married Maroa (Eorca) daughter of Loarn, King of Dalriada, crowned 503.
  89. Fergus Mor Mac Earca 131st Monarch of Ireland, first King of Dalriada Scots 496-99. Fergus went into Scotland with a complete army to assist his grandfather, Loarn, King of Dalriada in overcoming his enemy the Picts. He became the first absolute King of all Scotland of the Milesian Race.
  90. Donart, King of Scots 499-504 married Fedelmia daughter of Eochy Mogmedon, King of Ireland.
  91. Gabhran (Goranus) King of Scots 538-60 died 560.
  92. Edhan (Aidan) King of Scots 574-608, died 608.
  93. Eochaidh I Buidhe, King of Scots 608-629, died 629.
  94. Donald I Breac, King of Scots 629-42.
  95. Dongart did not reign. He died in 673.
  96. Eochaid II, King of Scots 697-700 died 700.
  97. Eochaid II (Eugenius) married Spondana, daughter of Garnard, King of Picts.
  98. Aodh (Hugh) Fionn, King of Scots 748-78.
  99. Achaius, King of Scots d. 819, married Fergusia daughter of Hungus, King of Picts.
  100. Alpin, King of Scots 834-37, was slain in Galloway in 837.
  101. Kenneth Mac Alpin, King of all Scotland 844-59, Conqueror of the Picts died 2-13-859-60.
  102. Constantine I King of Scots 963-77 was slain by the Norwegians in 877-78.
  103. Donald II (Donvenald) King of Scots 889-900 died in 900.
  104. Malcomb I King of Scots 942-54 was slain by men of Morne in 954-5.
  105. Kenneth II, King of Scots 971-75 was murdered in 994-5.
  106. Donada was the daughter of Malcolm II King of Scots 1005-34 who was murdered 11-25-1034. He married N. N. daughter of Sigurd, Jarl of Orkney.
- (Mrs. Hunter could follow other lines of ancestors: 1) From Malcolm III (Canmore) who married Margaret Atheline of the "Old English Royal Dynasty" (page 111); 2) Through the ancient "Earls of Mar" (page 12); 3) Through Lundy (Durward) connections (page 116); 4) Through Christian Bruce (sister to King Robert Bruce I); 5) Through Eric, King of Dal Riada (page 11). Lorand V. Johnson, M. D.
107. Sigurd second Earl of Orkney was killed in Battle with Irish King Brian born 4-23-1014. He married Donada (Alice of Scotland who died 11-25-1034.
  108. Brusse, Earl of Caithness and Sunderland died in 1031, married Ostrida of Gothland.
  109. Rognvald, General of the Army of King Olaf of Normandy was put to death 1046. Married Felcia of Normandy.
  110. Bruce (Robert de Brusse) left Orkney and went to Normandy. He married Emma of brittany.
  111. Robert de brusse 2nd, came with William the Conqueror in 1066. He died 1094 and married Agnes St. Clair who died in 1080.
  112. Adam de Brusse went to England in 1050 as attendant to Queen Emma and married Emma Ramsay.
  113. Robert de brusse III born 1078 died 1141 married Agnes Paynell of Annandale.
  114. Robert I Bruce of Annandale married Euphemia.
  115. Robert Bruce II (Robert le Meschin) Lord of Annandale d. 1194. Married Isabel of Scotland, daughter of William the Lion, King of Scotland.
  116. William Bruce 3rd Baron of Annandale d. 1215. Married Christina William.
  117. Robert Bruce 4th Baron of Annandale d. 1245. Married Isabel of Huntingdon who died 1252.
  118. Sir Robert Bruce, Lord of Annandale b. 1210 d. 3-31-1295. In May 1240 he married Isabel Clare.
  119. Sir Robert Bruce, Lord of Annandale, Lord Bruce b. 7-1243 and d. before 6-14-1304. In 1271 he married Marjorie Carrick, Countess of Carrick.
  120. Robert the Bruce I, King of Scotland, Earl of Carrick was born 7-11-1274 and died 6-7-1329. Married Isabel Mar who d. 1297.
  121. Walter Stewart of Scotland b. 1292 d. 4-9-1326. Married 1315 Margery Bruce daughter of Robert the Bruce.
  122. Robert II, King of Scotland b. 3-2-1315, d. at Dundonald 4-9-1390. Married Elizabeth Mure daughter of Sir Adam Mure of Rowallan.
  123. Robert III, King of Scotland b. 1337, d. 4-4-1406. Married Annabella daughter of Sir John Drummond of Stobhall.
  124. Princess Margaret Stewart d. 1458. Married, first, George Douglas. Earl of Angus.
  125. Elizabeth Douglas married Alexander Forbes. He died 1448.
  126. James, 2nd Lord Forbes living in 1445, married Lady Egidia Keith. He died 1470.
  127. William 3rd Lord Forbes married Christian Gordon. He died soon after his father.
  128. John 6th Lord Forbes married Christian Lundy.
  129. William Forbes 7th Lord Forbes married Elizabeth Keith in 1545.
  130. Christian Forbes m. George Johnston of Caskieben who died 1593.
  131. John Johnston married Janet daughter of Turing of Foveran 1625 and 2nd Katherine Lundie.
  132. Thomas Johnston of Craig, eldest son by Katherine Lundie married Mary daughter of Irvine of Kingeausie 1650. (SEE CHRONOLOGICAL INDEX)

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

THE FATE OF LANDED PROPERTY

William Johnston 6th St. m. Elizabeth Cleland	William Johnston b. 1760 d. 1844 At The Hague m. Mary Bacon m.2. Maria Bacon  Alexander Johnston d. 1783 n.m.  John Johnston	* Sir William Bacon Johnston b. 1806 Hilton 1858 d. 1866 m. Mary Ann Tye Father caused his bankruptcy; lived Middlesex, England.  D'Arcy Johnston n. m.  Captain Arthur Lake Johnston n.m. died Edinburgh	Sir William Johnston b. 1849 d. 1917 n.m.
John Johnston m. Margaret Chalmers	William Johnston Viewfield b. 1762 m. 1801 d. 1832 m. Catherine Morice (Dau. James Young)	* William Johnston b. 1802 d. 1807  David Morice Johnston n. m. London  * Alexander Johnston n.i. m. Christina Leith Ross Barrister - <u>Sold Hilton</u>  * Robert Johnston m. 1835 Mary Hadden	* William Johnston, M. D. * George Johnston m. Agnes Sparke (Coffee planter Ceylon)
	Andrew Johnston (Capt.)	* William Johnston m. 1818 Ann Craig d. 1865  * Andrew Johnston d. 1876 n.m.  Jane Johnston d. 1855	* William Johnston (Mobile, Alabama) * Thomas Alexander Johnston John Johnston * Curtis Laudiner Johnston * Thomas Johnston (Ship Carpenter) * William Johnston
William Johnston m. Jean Forbes	James Johnston b. 1742 d. 1819 m. Ann Farquharson 1781		

- \* Recipients of proceeds (? after legal fees) from sale of Hilton. (The city of Aberdeen now includes Hilton, an area identified by a street in the direction of Dyce Airport). These 13 recipients were declared by Alexander Johnston to be the only living descendants of Stephen Johnston who acquired the Garioch and Caskieben by marriage to Margaret Garioch.



**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

Edward Johnson (t) on m. Elizabeth Walker 1c77 (Sister to George Walker) From Page 122	Anthony Johnson b. 1678  Thomas Johnson b. 1680  Elizabeth Johnson b. 1682	Thomas Johnson b. 1694  Francis Johnson m. Jane .....  James Johnson m. Jane ... m.2. 1739  Abraham Johnson m. Jane .....  Anne Johnson b.1705 Agnes Johnson b.1708 Sarah Johnson b.1709	Thomas Johnson b. 1729 m. Rachel ..b.1737 Moved from Amelia Co. 1760 to Johnston (Wake) Co., N.C. Will in Wilkes Co.  John Johnson  Mary Johnson b.1726 Francis Johnson b.1728 Isaac Johnson b.1730  ? Other Children ?  Mary Johnson b.1730  ? Other Children ?  Richard Johnson b.1730  ? Other Children ?	William Johnson b.1754 m. 1778 Sarah Bean Amelia Co. to Ashe Co. N.C. to Wilkes Co.  Thomas Johnson b.1744 m. Lucy Edwina Wilkes Co. Tenn.  Temperance Johnson b.1759  Philip Johnson b.1761 m.1788 Polly Gaines Wilkes Co. N. C.  Rachel Johnson b. 1764  Ali Johnson b. 1768 (Elijah)  Richard Henry Johnson b. 1768 m. 1792 Mary Thompson  Theophilus Johnson b.1772 m.1805 Doshe Nummery  John Oakes Johnson b.1774  Benjamin P. Johnson b.1777  Mary Johnson b. 1780	Thomas Johnson b. 1778 m. Mary Bailey  William Johnson Jr. d. 1834  ? Phillip Johnson  Henry D. Johnson m. Dicy Wilson  Thomas Johnson b.1793 m. Delilah Wilson Johnson Co. Tenn.  William Johnson b.1775 d.1815 m. Sarah Bean  John Johnson m. Lovey Pullin	Elizabeth Johnson b.1808 Susannah Johnson b.1810 Matilda Johnson b. 1811 Mary Johnson b. 1813 Nancy Johnson b. 1816 Martha Johnson b. 1817 Harriet Johnson b. 1817 Lucinda Caroline Johnson b. 1820 Louisa Maria Johnson b. 1821 William T. Johnson b. 1823 Amanda Johnson b. 1826  ---Rebecca Johnson b. 1801 Mary Jane Johnson b. 1803 m. John Dunham Aaron Johnson m. Elizabeth ..... William P. Johnson b. 1806 m. Sara Ann Jones Francis (Frank) Johnson b. 1812 m. Frances ..... Isaac Johnson b. 1813 m. Nancy .....  Candida M. Johnson b. 1813 Elizabeth Johnson b.1822 Eliza Ann Johnson b. 1825 William Johnson b. 1823 Harvey Johnson b. 1827 Matilda Jane Johnson b. 1829 Thomas Marion Johnson b. 1834 Aaron Francis Johnson b. 1837  To Alabama 1822 To Missouri 1860
Rebecca Johnson b. 1698  Benjamin Johnson----- b. 1701 Hanover Co. Va. m. Margery Kassie (Continued Chart B)  ? William Johnson b. 1703 m. ? Ann Chew 1723	David Johnson Gideon Johnson Micah Johnson Nathan Johnson (Nathaniel) Squire Johnson Robert Johnson Jesse Johnson Ashley Johnson Margaret Johnson					

Blissland Parish Vestry Book: 4-2-1677 Edward Johnson was one of those signing their names to a list of grievances presented to the King's Commissioners who had come to investigate the causes of rebellion of that year.

Register of St. Peters Parish (page 17) Thomas Johnson 1719 entered 182 acres on Stone Horse Creek at corner of Christopher Clark. Was witness to will of Benjamin and Agnes (Clark) Johnson. Will probated 1754.

Benjamin Johnson representative to Virginia Yearly Meeting of Quakers 1718.

.. Penelope Johnson  
.. b. 1684  
.. m. Christopher Clark ----- Edward Clark n.i.  
Agnes Clark m. 1728 Benjamin Johnson (Chart 1, Page 175)  
Rachel Clark b. 1710 m. 1730 Thomas Noorman (Page 164)  
m.2. 1768 William Ballard n.i.  
Sarah Clark m. 1733 Charles Lynch  
m.2. 1766 John Ward  
Bowling Clark m. 1742 Winfred .....  
Micajah Clark b. 1718 m. 1736 Judith Adams  
Elizabeth Clark b. 1720 m. 1741 Joseph Anthony

(CHART A)

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

John Johnson of ----- William Willis Johnson  
Blissland Parish b. 1-3-1717  
(Son of Edward and  
Elisabeth (Walker)  
Johnson ( ? Other Children ? )

(Cont'd from Chart A)

John Johnson ----- ? Older Children ?  
(Orange Co. Va.)  
m. Elisabeth ....

Ruben Johnson  
(Amelia Co.)

Jesse Johnson of -----  
Orange Co. Va.  
(Went to Chester Co. Pa.  
and to N.C. 1766)  
m. Hannah Hadley b. 1749  
Dau. of Joshua & Patience  
Hadley of Augusta Co. Va.

John Johnson b. 7-23-1767 -----  
m. Sarah Woody b. 10-6-1768  
of Orange Co.  
1827 to White Lick Ind.

Hannah Johnson b. 9-16-1794  
m. William Marshburn 1817

Cornelius Johnston m. 1821

Mary Johnson b. 11-9-1795

Rebecca Johnson b. 11-11-1796

Ruth Johnson b. 6-14-1798

Eunice Johnson b. 8-23-1800  
m. Simon Stuart 1824

Charity Johnson b. 9-2-1801

Jesse Johnson b. 1-29-1803

Job Johnson b. 3-31-1804

Elizabeth Johnson b. 8-29-1805

John Johnson b. 12-6-1806

Jonathan Johnson b. 6-12-1811

Elihu Johnson b. 6-10-1813

Aaron Johnson 1826 Joined M E  
Church  
m. ?

Joshua Johnson -----  
m. Sarah .....  
To Cane Creek 1811

Hedley Johnson

Evan B. Johnson

Jane Johnson

Mary Johnson m. .... Hoskins

Anna Johnson m. Alexander Clark

(CHART B)

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

Arthur Johnson d. 1769 of Blisland Parish m. Margaret Phares of Rockingham Co. Va.	----- Jeffrey Johnson d. 1789 m. Rachel .....	Bailey Johnson b. 1760 m. Hannah Muffett 1781	----- Daniel Johnson b. 4-20-1789 m. Elizabeth Ward 1813 (From Va. to Penn. with Ward Family)	Stephen Teeters Johnson b. 4-7-1837 m. Sarah Rebecca Wyatt 1866 Lived at Prairie City Iowa
Margaret m.2. William Gregg	John Johnson m. Mary .....	Louis Johnson	Jeremiah Crocket Johnson b. 1792 m. 1816 m. Mary Rinehard Kimberlin	Sally Johnson m. Alex Frazier Elizabeth Johnson (2nd wife Alex Frazier) J. Crockett Johnson b. 1836 (Sons Ashley S.; Rufus A.)
(Cont'd from Chart A)		Jeffrey Johnson b. 4-30-1768 Wilkes Co. N. C. m. Rebecca Chondler	James Johnson m. Anna Hefley Ashley Johnson Elizja Johnson Nancy Johnson m. .... Little Mary Johnson m. John Cruse Susan Johnson Rachel Johnson m. Dave Winkle	Mary Johnson b. 6-13-1833 d. 8-14-1894 m. 3-26-1866 George Washington Summers b. 8-6-1823 Knox Co. Tenn. d. 3-14-1918 Apison Tenn.
		George Johnson Samuel Johnson Barbara Johnson Benjamin Johnson m. ... Dodson John Johnson William Johnson		Ashley Jeremiah Johnson James Johnson Jeffrey Johnson m. Cash Rebecca Johnson m. George Lones Jacob Kimberlin Johnson d. 1882 Allen Johnson
	Andrew Johnson m. Hannah Henkle	Andrew Johnson b. 1767 Mary Ann Johnson m. William Williams 1790		
		John Johnson m. Elizabeth Huffman 1812 Robert Johnson Jacob Johnson b. 1778 m. .... Charles Johnson Oliver Johnson Levi Johnson	President Andrew Johnson m. .... ? William Johnson	William P. Johnson b. 1804 d. 1865 m. Sarah Geddings McDonough
	m.2. Elsie Black	Jesse Johnson b. 1797 m. .... Royce m.2. Elizabeth Thompson Isaac Johnson m. Maria Shaw William G. Johnson m. Amelia Harden Rebecca Johnson m. Elijah Castle Nancy Johnson m. .... Small Sarah Johnson		
	m.3. Elizabeth Green King 1797			
	Arthur Johnson Jr. 1760-1863 m. Elizabeth Harrison d. Indiana 1863			
	Jane Johnson m. Nathan Turpene 1786			
	Mary Johnson m. William Bailey 1782			
	Margaret Johnson b. 1759 m. Andrew Skidmore 1783			

(CHART C)

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

HUSBAND: SAMUEL WYLES JOHNSON (RN=1207)  
BORN 18 MAY 1825 PLACE GEORGETOWN DIST, S.C.  
MARR 1849 PLACE JACKSON CO., MS  
DIED 05 DEC 1863 PLACE BATTLE OF MISS RIDGE, TN  
HUSBAND'S  
FATHER:

HUSBAND'S  
MOTHER:

WIFE: MARIAH/MARIA LOUISE GRAHAM (RN=1208)  
BORN 08 NOV 1829 PLACE JACKSON CO., MS  
DIED 18 NOV 1912 PLACE WADE, JACKSON CO., MS  
WIFE'S  
FATHER: WILLIAM GRAHAM (RN=1234)

WIFE'S  
MOTHER: ELIZABETH CUMBEST (RN=1235)

N/F	CHILDREN	WHEN BORN	WHERE BORN	FIRST MARRIAGE	WHEN DIED
1 M	FRANCIS MARION JOHNSON (RN=1209)	22 Oct 1850	JACKSON CO., MS	01 FEB 1871 MARGARET JOSEPHINE NELSON (RN=1215)	01 Oct 1924
2 F	ELIZABETH GRAVES JOHNSON (RN=1210)	06 JAN 1853	AMERICUS, JACKSON CO., MS		13 Nov 1854
3 M	WILLIAM JASPER JOHNSON (RN=1211)	05011855/56	AMERICUS, JACKSON CO., MS	15 Nov 1874 NARTHA ANN GOFF (RN=1216)	23 JUN 1923/24
4 M	PRESTON BUTLER/BROOKS JOHNSON (RN=1212)	<i>age 23 in 1880</i> 19 MAY 1857/59	JACKSON CO. MS		09 Oct 1882
5 F	MARY LEE PAULINE JOHNSON, (RN=1213)	24 FEB 1862	AMERICUS, JACKSON CO., MS		
6 M	SAMUEL HOUSTON JOHNSON (RN=1233)	<i>age 21 in 1880</i> 19 MAY 1859	JACKSON CO., MS	28 Aug 1902 ANGERIO VIRGINIA "ANGIE" JOHNSTON (RN=1294)	13 Nov 1923

**SOURCES OF INFORMATION**

H-1-S.W.J.BIBLE RECORDS  
H-2-GOFF BK, P.73-74  
H-3-BUR.JOHNSON CEM  
H-4-OBIT/F.M.JOHNSON  
H-5-MEXICAN WAR VET  
H-6-SCHOOL TEACHER  
W-1-BUR JOHNSON CEM  
W-2-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
W-3-FAMILY INFO  
W-4-GOFF BK P.73-74  
W-5-JCDR  
W-6-CUMBEST BK. P.9-10  
1-1-OBIT/3 OCT 1924  
1-2-ADM.BAR1879/ATTY  
1-3-BUR JOHNSON CEM  
1-4-MS REP/SEN  
1-5-JCDR  
2-1-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE

**OTHER MARRIAGES**

1-LOUISA C. RUBLE (RN=1217)  
1-ANNIE KIRKWOOD (RN=1218)

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

2-2-BUR. JOHNSON CEM.?  
3-1-BUR. JOHNSON CEM.  
3-2-S.W. JOHNSON BIBLE  
3-3-JCDR  
3-4-GOFF BK, P. 38+  
3-5-JCDR & BIBLE DIFFER  
4-1-S.W. JOHNSON BIBLE  
4-2-MN BUTLER OR BROOKS?  
4-3-BIRTH BRO SAM SAME?  
4-4-BIBLE: AGE 25 AT DEATH  
4-5-WHERE IS HE BURIED?  
5-1-S.W. JOHNSON BIBLE  
5-2-GOFF BK, P. 74  
5-3-WHERE IS SHE BURIED?  
6-1-S.W. JOHNSON BIBLE  
6-2-BUR. JOHNSON CEM.  
6-3-GOFF BK, P. 183

OTHER MARRIAGES

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Ancestry  
of Samuel Wyles Johnson

G  
975.705  
SOUTH  
V.5

# THE SOUTH CAROLINA MAGAZINE OF ANCESTRAL RESEARCH

Volume V	Winter, 1977	Number 1
Comments and Reflections		2
Applications for Confederate Service Pensions <i>Abbeville County</i>		3
Liberty Hill Evangelical Lutheran Church Cemetery (Laurens County)		10
1779 Jury List for Cheraws District		13
Early Records of Bethlehem Lutheran Church (Newberry County)		16
Tax Collectors of the Revolutionary Period (contributed by Laurens K. Wells)		26
Marriage and Obituary Notices from the Edgefield <u>Advertiser</u> (continued)		31
Charleston Deed Book T-3 (concluded)		37
Williamsburg County Will Book C		40
Marriage and Death Notices from the <u>Greenville Mountaineer</u> (continued) (contributed by Mary A. Seyle, G. R. S.)		46
Payments for Colonial Services (continued)		52
Requests for Information		62
Book Reviews		63

Brent H. Holcomb, G. R. S., Editor and Publisher  
Laurence K. Wells, Founder and Contributing Editor  
Published quarterly at Columbia, South Carolina  
Copyright 1977 by Brent H. Holcomb

The subscription price is \$15.00 per annum. All subscriptions begin with the Winter issue of the volume. Issues are not sold separately. Correspondence may be addressed: Box 21766, Columbia, SC 29221

WILLIAMSBURG COUNTY WILL BOOK C

continued from Vol. IV, page 102

Pages 64-68: Will of William Johnson Senr of Williamsburgh District, S. C., planter, being sick and weak in body.

To my grandson Samuel Wilds Johnson, one negroe Girl by the name of Minder.

To my son William Johnson's children, one negro Girl by the name of Sary.

To my two granddaughters Caroline Johnson and Rebecca Johnson, one hundred dollars a piece.

After my debts are paid I lend unto my wife Celia during her lifetime the use of all my land ... in short all and every part of my real and personal Estate except what I have devised to my Grandchildren, and at her decease, my executor to advertise and sell and equally divide all my Estate between my children or there heirs. My beloved son Frances Johnson, sole Executor. 3 Oct 1823

• Dotson Stone

William (X) Johnson

John Frost

David O. Dawsey

Proven 6 June 1825. Francis Johnson qualified executor.

Letters Testamentary to Francis Johnson. 6 June 1825.

Warrant for Appraisement of the Estate of William Johnson. 6 June 1825.

Appraisers sworn 20 July 1825, before Philip Stone, Esqr.

Bill of appraisement of the Estate of William Johnson. 20 July 1825. 9 slaves named. Total evaluation, \$3179.75.

Jno Barr

Austin Stone

Samuel W. Heaselden

Pages 68-72. Will of Ann Perritt, being weak and feeble.

Unto my beloved granddaughter Ann Buddin, one negro Girl named Rose and the one-fifth part of all the rest of my negroes (11 named) and the fifth part of my stock and household and kitchen furniture, to her and her lawfully begotten children.

All the rest of my Estate shall be equally divided between my five grandchildren, namely John Lequx, James Buddin, Solomon Buddin, Ann Buddin and Martha McCall.

If any of those my grandchildren should die with[out] leaving children, then that part so devised to return back, equally, to my surviving grandchildren or their issue.

All my Estate to be divided as I have directed by three freeholders of this neighborhood, to be chosen by my executor Peter E. Perritt, without any order from any court.

All the property shall remain together till all my Just debts is paid, then to be divided ... and John lequx, James Buddin, Solomon Buddin and Martha McCall shall receive then their part and Ann Buddin shall receive her part when she comes to the age of 21 years or day or marriage.

My friend Peter E. Perritt my sole Executor. If any of the above named grandchildren refuse to divide my Estate as I have directed, then that one so refusing shall have but five shillings.... [no date].

Benjamin Whitfield

Ann Perritt

Elizabeth Frances

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

HUSBAND: FRANCIS MARION JOHNSON (RN=1209)  
 BORN 22 OCT 1850 PLACE JACKSON Co., MS  
 MARR 01 FEB 1871 PLACE JACKSON Co., MS  
 DIED 01 OCT 1924 PLACE KREOLE, JACKSON Co., MS  
 HUSBAND'S  
 FATHER: SAMUEL WYLES JOHNSON (RN=1207)  
 HUSBAND'S  
 OTHER WIVES: LOUISA C. RUBLE (RN=1217); ANNIE KIRKWOOD (RN=1218)

HUSBAND'S  
 MOTHER: MARIAH/MARIA LOUISE GRAHAM (RN=1208)

WIFE: MARGARET JOSEPHINE NELSON (RN=1215)  
 BORN 16 OCT 1846 PLACE HURLEY. MS  
 DIED 06 MAR 1873 PLACE JACKSON Co., MS  
 WIFE'S  
 FATHER: ~~WILLIAM LAWSON NELSON SR.~~ (RN=1237)

WIFE'S  
 MOTHER: MARY ROSE ELY (RN=1238)

M/F	CHILDREN	WHEN BORN	WHERE BORN	FIRST MARRIAGE	WHEN DIED
1 F	LOUISA RUBLE JOHNSON (RN=1231)	07 APR 1878	JACKSON Co., MS	PAUL SMITH (RN=1293)	
2 M	THOMAS GOOD/FORD JOHNSON (RN=1232)	24 MAY 1884	JACKSON Co., MS		1949 ANNIE LAURIE (RN=1336)

**SOURCES OF INFORMATION**

H-1-OBIT/3 OCT 1924  
 H-2-ADM.BAR1879/ATTY  
 H-3-BUR JOHNSON CEM  
 H-4-MS REP/SEN  
 H-5-JCDR  
 W-1-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
 W-2-GOFF Bk., p.74  
 W-3-CUMBEST Bk., p.14  
 W-4-F.M.JOHNSON OBIT '24.  
 W-5-WHERE IS SHE BURIED?  
 1-1-OBIT/F.M.JOHNSON, '24  
 1-2-GOFF Bk, p. 74  
 1-3-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
 1-4-AFTER '24, HISTORY UNKN  
 2-1-OBIT/F.M.JOHNSON  
 2-2-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
 2-3-GOFF Bk.p.74  
 2-4-UNKNOWN HISTORY  
 2-5-MACHPELAH CEM.

**OTHER MARRIAGES**

*1880 census - Francis M + Anna M.  
 stepchild  
 Leba Shales age 6 b. MS*

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
 GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
 DO NOT CIRCULATE



**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

HUSBAND: FRANCIS MARION JOHNSON (RN=1209)  
 BORN 22 OCT 1850 PLACE JACKSON Co., MS  
 MARR 15 MAR 1877 PLACE JACKSON Co., MS  
 DIED 01 OCT 1924 PLACE KREOLE, JACKSON Co., MS  
 HUSBAND'S HUSBAND'S  
 FATHER: SAMUEL WYLES JOHNSON (RN=1207) MOTHER: MARIAH/MARIA LOUISE GRAHAM (RN=1208)  
 HUSBAND'S  
 OTHER WIVES: MARGARET JOSEPHINE NELSON (RN=1215); ANNIE KIRKWOOD (RN=1218)

WIFE: LOUISA C. RUBLE (RN=1217)  
 BORN c. 1858 PLACE MS  
 DIED 30 APR 1878 PLACE JACKSON Co., MS  
 WIFE'S WIFE'S  
 FATHER: H. C. RUBLE (RN=1334) MOTHER: MAG (RN=1335)

M/F	CHILDREN	WHEN BORN	WHERE BORN	FIRST MARRIAGE	WHEN DIED
1 F	LOUISA RUBLE JOHNSON (RN=1231)	07 APR 1878	JACKSON Co., MS	PAUL SMITH (RN=1293)	
2 M	THOMAS GOOD/FORD JOHNSON (RN=1232)	24 MAY 1884	JACKSON Co., MS		1949 ANNIE LAURIE (RN=1336)

**SOURCES OF INFORMATION**

H-1-OBIT/3 OCT 1924  
 H-2-ADM.BAR1879/ATTY  
 H-3-BUR JOHNSON CEM  
 H-4-MS REP/SEN  
 H-5-JCDR  
 W-1-1860 JACKSON Co CEN.  
 W-2-  
 W-3-CUMBEST BK, P.10  
 W-4-OBIT/F.M.JOHNSON  
 W-5-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
 1-1-OBIT/F.M.JOHNSON, '24  
 1-2-GOFF BK, P. 74  
 1-3-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
 1-4-AFTER '24, HISTORY UNKN  
 2-1-OBIT/F.M.JOHNSON  
 2-2-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
 2-3-GOFF BK,P.74  
 2-4-UNKNOWN HISTORY  
 2-5-MACHPELAH CEM.

**OTHER MARRIAGES**

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
 GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
 DO NOT CIRCULATE

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

HUSBAND: FRANCIS MARION JOHNSON (RN=1209)  
 BORN 22 OCT 1850 PLACE JACKSON Co., MS  
 MARR 05 OCT 1879 PLACE JACKSON Co, MS  
 DIED 01 OCT 1924 PLACE KREOLE, JACKSON Co., MS  
 HUSBAND'S  
 FATHER: SAMUEL WYLES JOHNSON (RN=1207) HUSBAND'S  
 MOTHER: MARIAH/MARIA LOUISE GRAHAM (RN=1208)  
 HUSBAND'S  
 OTHER WIVES: MARGARET JOSEPHINE NELSON (RN=1215); LOUISA C. RUBLE (RN=1217)  
 WIFE: ANNIE KIRKWOOD (RN=1218) *Shields - widow*  
 BORN , PLACE JACKSON Co., MS  
 DIED , PLACE .  
 WIFE'S  
 FATHER: WIFE'S  
 WIFE'S MOTHER:

M/F	CHILDREN	WHEN BORN	WHERE BORN	FIRST MARRIAGE	WHEN DIED
1 F	LOUISA RUBLE JOHNSON (RN=1231)	07 APR 1878	JACKSON Co., MS	PAUL SMITH (RN=1293)	
2 M	THOMAS GOOD/FORD JOHNSON (RN=1232)	24 MAY 1884	JACKSON Co., MS		1949 ANNIE LAURIE (RN=1336)

**SOURCES OF INFORMATION**

H-1-OBIT/3 OCT 1924  
 H-2-ADM.BAR1879/ATTY  
 H-3-BUR JOHNSON CEM  
 H-4-MS REP/SEN  
 H-5-JCDR  
 W-1-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
 W-2-F.M.JOHNSON OBIT,'24  
 W-3-GOFF Bk, P.74  
 W-4-CUMBEST Bk.,P.10  
 W-5-MACHPELAH CEM/SON  
 1-1-OBIT/F.M.JOHNSON,'24  
 1-2-GOFF Bk, P. 74  
 1-3-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
 1-4-AFTER '24, HISTORY UNKN  
 2-1-OBIT/F.M.JOHNSON  
 2-2-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
 2-3-GOFF Bk.P.74  
 2-4-UNKNOWN HISTORY  
 2-5-MACHPELAH CEM.

**OTHER MARRIAGES**

*James M. & Anna M.  
 1880 Census  
 step child / child  
 Leba Sheales, daughter  
 age 6 b. MS.*

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
 GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
 DO NOT CHECK OUT

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

HUSBAND: WILLIAM JASPER JOHNSON (RN=1211)  
BORN 05011855/56 PLACE AMERICUS, JACKSON Co., MS  
MARR 15 NOV 1874 PLACE JACKSON Co., MS  
DIED 23 JUN 1923/24 PLACE WADE, JACKSON Co., MS  
HUSBAND'S  
FATHER: SAMUEL WYLES JOHNSON (RN=1207)

HUSBAND'S  
MOTHER: MARIAH/MARIA LOUISE GRAHAM (RN=1208)

WIFE: MARTHA ANN GOFF (RN=1216)  
BORN 17 APR 1852 PLACE AMERICUS, JACKSON Co., MS  
DIED 11 FEB 1933 PLACE JACKSON Co., MS  
WIFE'S  
FATHER: WILLIAM PRICE GOFF (RN=1239)

WIFE'S  
MOTHER: MARTHA ANN TANNER "PATSY" (RN=1240)

N/F	CHILDREN	WHEN BORN	WHERE BORN	FIRST MARRIAGE	WHEN DIED
1 F	ALICE LAVONIA JOHNSON (RN=1219)	13 NOV 1874	JACKSON Co., MS	05 MAR 1889 RICHARD AUGUSTA "GUS" ROBERTS (RN=1220)	19 NOV 1963
2 M	SAMUEL WILLIAM/WYLES JOHNSON "HOOKER" (RN=1223)	15 NOV 1876	JACKSON Co., MS	09 SEP 1899 MARTHA JOSEPHINE BARIA "Jo" (RN=1224)	25 FEB 1959
3 F	MARTHA LOUISE JOHNSON (RN=1222)	27 MAY 1878	JACKSON Co., MS	30 OCT 1895 THOMAS WESLEY BARIA (RN=1221)	09 JUN 1964
4 F	MARY LEE WINFIELD JOHNSON "WINNIE" (RN=1225)	21 JUL 1880	JACKSON Co., MS	c. 1899 THOMAS J. "TON" KIRKWOOD (RN=1260)	20 APR 1903
5 M	CHARLES WARD JOHNSON (RN=1226)	01 SEP 1882	JACKSON Co., MS	01 SEP 1903 MARTHA FOREHAND (RN=1262)	1948
6 M	PRESTON BROOKS JOHNSON (RN=1227)	17 DEC 1884	AMERICUS, JACKSON Co., MS	08 MAR 1908 ADDIE MAE CARTER (RN=1270)	28 MAY 1973
7 M	MARION ELBERT JOHNSON (RN=1228)	26 AUG 1889	AMERICUS, JACKSON Co., MS	c. 1917 CANNIE LUIZA GOFF (RN=1278)	16 FEB 1946
8 M	WILLIAM GORDON JOHNSON (RN=1229)	02 JUL 1891	JACKSON Co., MS		11 AUG 1960 MILDRED EUNICE HAMILTON (RN=1281)
9 M	THOMAS EDISON JOHNSON "CAP" (RN=1230)	01 JUL 1893	JACKSON Co., MS	c. 1913 IRENE HESTER (RN=1286)	23 NOV 1965
10 M	RHETT JOHNSON (RN=1214)	08 MAY 1895	JACKSON Co., MS		07 NOV 1916 ILLA CARTER (RN=1236)

**SOURCES OF INFORMATION**

H-1-BUR. JOHNSON CEM.  
H-2-S.W. JOHNSON BIBLE  
H-3-JCDR  
H-4-GOFF BK, P. 38+  
H-5-JCDR & BIBLE DIFFER  
W-1-GOFF BK, P. 38

**OTHER MARRIAGES**

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

W-2-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
W-3-BUR. JOHNSON CEM.  
1-1-GOFF BK, P. 38-39  
1-2-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
1-3-ORANGE GROVE CEM.  
2-1-GOFF BK, P. 44-45  
2-2-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
2-3-BUR. JOHNSON CEM  
2-4-WIFE BURIED COLEMAN CEM  
3-1-COLEMAN CEM.  
3-2-CEN D. 4 JUN 1879?  
3-3-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
3-4-BIBLE B. 27 MAY 1878  
3-5-GOFF BK, P. 49-50  
3-6-3 CHILDREN DIED YOUNG.  
4-1-DIED IN CHILDBIRTH  
4-2-BUR. JOHNSON CEM.  
4-3-GOFF BK., P. 55 & 191  
4-4-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
5-1-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
5-2-GOFF BK, P. 55-57  
5-3-BUR. JOHNSON CEM.  
6-1-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
6-2-GOFF BK, P. 59  
6-3-BURIED JOHNSON CEM.  
7-1-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
7-2-GOFF BK, P. 65  
7-3-JOHNSON CEM.

OTHER MARRIAGES

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

FATHER: PRESTON BUTLER/BROOKS JOHNSON (RN=1212)  
BORN 19 MAY 1857/59? PLACE JACKSON Co, MS  
DIED 09 OCT 1882 PLACE JACKSON Co., MS  
FATHER'S  
FATHER: SAMUEL WYLES JOHNSON (RN=1207)

FATHER'S  
MOTHER: MARIAH/MARIA LOUISE GRAHAM (RN=1208)

M/F	CHILDREN	WHEN BORN	WHERE BORN	FIRST MARRIAGE	WHEN DIED
-----	----------	-----------	------------	----------------	-----------

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

H-1-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
H-2-MN BUTLER OR BROOKS?  
H-3-BIRTH BRO SAM SAME?  
H-4-BIBLE:AGE 25 AT DEATH  
H-5-WHERE IS HE BURIED?

OTHER MARRIAGES

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

HUSBAND: SAMUEL HOUSTON JOHNSON (RN=1233)  
 BORN 19 MAY 1879 PLACE JACKSON Co., MS  
 MARR 28 AUG 1902 PLACE JACKSON Co., MS  
 DIED 13 NOV 1923 PLACE WADE, JACKSON Co., MS  
 HUSBAND'S  
 FATHER: SAMUEL WYLES JOHNSON (RN=1207)

HUSBAND'S  
 MOTHER: MARIAH/MARIA LOUISE GRAHAM (RN=1208)

WIFE: ANGERIO VIRGINIA "ANGIE" JOHNSTON (RN=1294)  
 BORN 19 JAN 1870 PLACE ARK?  
 DIED 12 MAY 1963 PLACE WADE, JACKSON Co., MS  
 WIFE'S  
 FATHER: NICHOLAS NAPOLEON JOHNSTON (RN=1310)  
 WIFE'S  
 OTHER HUSBANDS: WILLIAM RASPBERRY (RN=1312)

WIFE'S  
 MOTHER: EUPRASIA MELVINA KING (RN=1311)

M/F	CHILDREN	WHEN BORN	WHERE BORN	FIRST MARRIAGE	WHEN DIED
1 F	MARY GERTRUDE JOHNSON (RN=1295)				
2 M	MARION J. JOHNSON (RN=1296)				
3 F	ALICE DIMPLE JOHNSON (RN=1297)				

**SOURCES OF INFORMATION**

H-1-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
 H-2-BUR.JOHNSON CEM.  
 H-3-GOFF Bk, P. 183  
 W-1-S.W.JOHNSON BIBLE  
 W-2-GOFF Bk, P. 183  
 W-3-BUR.JOHNSON CEM.  
 W-4-MIDWIFE "MISS ANGIE"

**OTHER MARRIAGES**

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
 GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
 DO NOT CIRCULATE

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Lancelot  
(Langer)  
Johnson

When Born @1794 Where Either Mississippi/Georgia Johnson, Lancelott  
(Husband's Full Name)  
Christened Where  
When Died before 1860 Where  
When Buried Where  
When Married 27 January 1826 Where Lawrence County, Mississippi  
Other Wives (if any)  
Number (1) (2) etc.  
His Father His Mother's Maiden Name

Mixon, Eliza "Liza"  
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from  
Lawrence Co. MS Probate  
Court & Census Records;  
Copolah County Co. MS Recor  
Bureau of Land Managemen  
General Rcds.; Jackson C  
MS Census; Mobile Co., AL  
Probate Court & Census R  
Date Don Middleton #E  
Compiler 4301 Ginger Cove  
Address Tampa, Florida  
City 33634-7452 State

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME ELIZA "LIZA" MIXON

When Born @1811 Where Either Mississippi/Georgia  
Christened Where  
When Died After 1880 Where Mobile County, Alabama  
When Buried Where  
Other Husb. (if any)  
Number (1) (2) etc.  
Her Father Abraham Mixon Her Mother's Maiden Name Elizabeth Joyce

Family of  
Lancelot  
(Langer)  
Johnson

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place County State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
M	1 William J. Johnson				Date To Almeda Ann
M	2 James Johnson				Date (1) 12 June 1861 To (1) Amanda Lane
F	3 Delitha Johnson				Date (1) To (1) Ladainer
F	4 Nancy Johnson				Date To
F	5				Date To
M	6 Franklin Johnson				Date To Mary "Polly" Lar
M	7 Jasper Johnson				Date To
M	8 Newton Johnson				Date 28 April 1866 To Elizabeth Lane
9	**NOTE: I believe that William J. Johnson was married before the 1850 Census and that his first wife died before 1850 Jackson County, Miss Census. And that the Elizabeth A. & Nancy Johnson ages 6 & 3 are his children and not Lancelott & Eliza's?				Date To
10					Date To
11	I believe that the Eitha Ladanier listed on the 1850 Jackson County, Miss Census in the home of Lancelott and Eliza is one of their daughters who may have also been a widow by 1850				Date To
12	I believe that she married as Mrs. Delitha Ladanier to a David C. Chadick in Mobile County, AL on 20 Aug. 1866. On the 1870 Census she and two children live next to Eliza Johnson.				Date To
13					Date
14	James Johnson married second Sarah A. Sims in Mobile Co. on 18 May 1866.				Date

Family Group Sheet, Form F3  
The Everton Publishers, P.O. Box 308, Logan, Utah 84321  
\*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional information.

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

PAGE 1

LANCELOTT JOHNSON

KNOWN RECORDS FOR LANCELOTT JOHNSON and his wife ELIZA MIXON JOHNSON

1. Lancelott Johnson married Eliza .Mixon in Lawrence County, Mississippi with the consent of Eliza's father Abraham Mixon 27 Jan 182
2. 1827 Lawrence County, Mississippi Tax Roll- on Siler Creek.
3. 1828 Lawrence County, Mississippi Tax Roll- on Silver Creek.
4. 1829 Lawrence County, Mississippi Tax Roll- on Silver Creek.
5. 1930 Lawrence County, Mississippi Tax Roll- on Silver Creek.
6. 1830 Lawrence County, Mississippi U.S. Federal Census Page 56  
2-males under 5/ 1-male 30-40/ 1-female 20-30
7. 1831 Lawrence County, Mississippi Tax Roll- on Silver Creek.
8. 1833 Lawrence County, Mississippi Tax Roll- on Silver Creek.
9. 1835 Lawrence County, Mississippi Tax Roll- on Crooked Creek.
10. 1836 Lawrence County, Mississippi Tax Roll- on Crooked Creek.
11. 1837 Lawrence County, Mississippi Tax Roll- on Crooked Creek.
12. On 27 September 1837 Lancelott Johnson and Richard H. Sims both of Copiah County, Mississippi bought together 155 acres of land in Lawrence (today Lincoln) County, Mississippi and 160 acres of land in Washington County, Mississippi.
13. 1838 Lawrence County, Mississippi Tax Roll- on Crooked Creek.
14. 1839 Lawrence County, Mississippi Tax Roll- on Crooked Creek.
15. 1840 Lawrence County, Mississippi Tax Roll- on Crooked Creek.
16. 1840 Lawrence County, Mississippi U.S. Federal Census Page 70  
2-males 0-5/2-males 10-15/1-male 40-50/3-females 5-10/1-female 30-40
17. 1841 Lawrence County, Mississippi Tax Roll- on Silver Creek.
- ~~18. On 02 April 1847 Lancelot Johnston/Johnson bought 317 acres of land in Macon County, Alabama that was part of the Creek Indian Treaty land. At the Tallapoosa, Alabama land office.~~
- ~~19. On 21 August 1847 Lancelot Johnston/Johnson bought 317 acres of land in Macon County, Alabama that was part of the Creek Indian Treaty land. At the Tallapoosa, Alabama land office.~~
20. 1850 Jackson County, Mississippi U.S. Federal Census Page 24  
Langelor (Lancelott) Johnson age 56 born: Mississippi  
Liza (Eliza) Johnson age 39 born: Mississippi  
Elitha Ladanier age 20 born: Mississippi  
James Johnson age 22 born: Mississippi  
Nancy Johnson age 17 born: Mississippi  
Franklin Johnson age 15 born: Mississippi  
Jasper Johnson age 12 born: Mississippi  
Newton Johnson age 9 born: Mississippi  
William Johnson age 23 born: Mississippi  
Elizabeth A. Johnson age 6 born: Mississippi  
Nancy Johnson age 3 born: Mississippi
21. 1860 Jackson County, Mississippi U.S. Federal Census Page 09  
E. (Eliza) Johnson age 51 born: Georgia  
James Johnson age 30 born: Mississippi  
Franklin Johnson age 24 born: Mississippi  
Jasper Johnson age 21 born: Mississippi  
Newton Johnson age 20 born: Mississippi  
Betsey Johnson age 16 born: Mississippi  
Alice Johnson age 14 born: Mississippi

not ours



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

PAGE 2

LANCELOTT JOHNSON records continue:

22. 1870 Mobile County, Alabama U.S. Federal Census page  
Eliza Johnson age 55 born: Georgia  
Elizabeth Johnson age 27 born: Mississippi  
Nancy Johnson age 25 born: Mississippi  
Alice Johnson age 16 born: Mississippi  
Jane Johnson age 6 born: Alabama
23. 1880 Mobile County, Alabama U.S. Federal Census Page  
Eliza Johnson age 63 born: Mississippi  
Alice Elvira Johnson Gr.dau. age 14 born: Alabama  
Indiana Johnson Gr.dau. age 12 born: Alabama  
Laura Johnson Gr.dau. age 10 born: Alabama  
Willie Johnson Gr.son age 8 born: Alabama

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

LANCELOTT ( LANGELE) JOHNSON:

CENSUS RECORDS FOR LANCELOTT (LANGELE) and his wife LIZA JOHNSON:  
LANCELOT JOHNSON married ELIZA MIXON on 27 JAN 1826 LAWRENCE CO., MISS  
1830 U.S. Federal Census for LAWRENCE COUNTY, MISSISSIPPI page:56

LANCATT JOHNSON age:30to40  
LIZA (?) Johnson age:20to30  
male age:0 to 5 William (?)  
male age:0 to 5 James (?)

1840 U.S. Federal Census for LAWRENCE COUNTY,MISSISSIPPI page:070

LANSLOTT JOHNSON age:40to50  
LIZA (?) Johnson age:30to40  
male age:10to15 William (?)  
male age:10to15 James (?)  
Female age: 5to10 Delitha (?)  
Female age: 5to10 Nancy (?)  
Female age: 5to10 ?????  
male age: 0to 5 Franklin (?)  
male age: 0to 5 Jasper (?)

1850 U.S. Federal Census for JACKSON COUNTY, MISSISSIPPI page: 024

LANGELER JOHNSON	(1794?)	age:56	born:Mississippi
LIZA JOHNSON	(1811?)	" 39	" "
Elitha Ladanier	(1830?)	" 20	" "
James Johnson	(1828?)	" 22	" "
Nancy Johnson	(1833?)	" 17	" "
Franklin Johnson	(1835?)	" 15	" "
Jasper Johnson	(1838?)	" 12	" "
Newton Johnson	(1841?)	" 9	" "
William Johnson	(1827?)	" 23	" "
Elizabeth A. Johnson	(1844)	" 6	" "
Nancy Johnson	(1847)	" 3	" "

1860 U.S. FEDERAL CENSUS for MOBILE COUNTY, ALABAMA page:

Richard H. Sims	age 63	born: Georgia Phy.
Elsy Sims	age 57	" S.C.
Catherine Hagman	48	" GA
James Johnson	30	" Mississippi
Isaac Dunham	21	" Miss
Seletia A. Durham	23	" Miss
He/nry S. ""	01	" "

Page 63

1870 U.S. Federal Census for Mobile County, Alabama Page 268

You have the 1870/1880 data on Eliza Johnson. I believe that the DELIA SHADDICK that is living next to Frank Johnson and to Eliza Johnson is the Delitha "Elitha" Ladainer on the 1850 Jackson County, Mississippi with Langelier (Lancelott) and Eliza Johnson and that she is one of their daughters. ~~see~~ family group sheet in this letter.

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

25 August 2001  
Don Middleton  
4301 Ginger Cove Dr. #E  
Tampa, Florida

33634-7452

Dear Eugenia,

After I mailed the info to you I uncovered some more new data.  
The first new info is on : DELITHIA who is believe to be the  
daughter of Lancelott & Eliza.


1. Delithia is listed on the 1850 Census for Jackson County, Miss as Elitha Ladnier age 17 born Mississippi living with Langelier Johnson.
2. On the 1860 Census for Jackson County, Mississippi she is living near the widow Eliza Johnson and Eliza's family. She is listed as Luthia Ladnier age 27 born Mississippi with a 7 year old named Louissa (Louisa) Ladnier. May be on the 1850 Census Delithia was not a widow. Maybe her husband was not there or she was over for a visit.
3. Delitha married a second time on 20 Aug. 1866 in Mobile County, Alabama to a David C. Chaddick. He was listed on the 1850 Mobile County, Alabama Census with children.
4. I have not found David C. or Delitha Chaddick (Shaddick) on the 1870 U.S. Federal Census.
5. On the 1880 Census for Mobile County, Alabama Delitha is listed as Delia Shaddick/Sheddock ? She is living right next to Franklin Johnson and to Eliza Johnson on Page 268. Delitha is 36 years old born in Mississippi. She has two (2) children: Loisa (Louisa ?) Shaddick (Ladnier ?) age 16 born in Mississippi and a son named Boyner Shaddick age 2 born in Alabama.
6. On 03 May 1871 a widow named Delitha Shattucks (Shaddick/Chaddick) married a Archibald Lewis in Mobile County, Alabama It appears that her daughter Louisa Ladnier married David French in Mobile County, Alabama on 02 January 1873. The Lewis marriage would have been the third for Delitha.

This is all I have to date on DELITHA JOHNSON ? LADINER CHADDICK LEWIS and her daughter ? LOUISA LADNIER FRENCH.

Also I found on the 1850 Jackson County, Mississippi Census Mary Mixon who married Lewis GILL in Lawrence County, Mississippi in 1826. They are listed as LEWIS GILL age 58 born Georgia and wife Mary GILL age 48 born Georgia with children: Jackson Gill age 15; George W. Gill age 13; Thomas Gill age 11; Francis age 10; and John Gill age 2 all born in Mississippi. Living near Langelier Johnson. Also near by Henry and Louisa Gill age 22 and 17 with NO children. This must be ABRAHAM and ELIZABETH MIXON'S daughter & son-in-law ? They all must have moved together to Jackson Co., MISS ?

Eugenia if you can please run the following query in your column:

LADNIER/CHADDICK/SHADDICK/LEWIS/FRENCH/JOHNSON:  
Looking for data on Delitha Johnson(?) who married first a Ladnier in Jackson County, Mississippi before 1850. Delitha married second a David C. Chaddick/Shaddick in 1866 and married third a Archibald Lewis in 1871. Delitha is listed on the 1880 Mobile County census as a Shoddock. She had two children Louisa Ladnier who married David French in Mobile in 1873 and a son named Boyner Shaddick. I have data to share on Delitha's family.

Thanks , Don 

Ancestry.com.

Who are your ancestors?

Find them!  
Enter your last name



## WorldConnect Project


CONNECTING THE WORLD ONE GEDCOM AT A TIME

RootsWeb - The Oldest & Largest FREE Genealogy Site

[Home](#) [Boards](#) [Lists](#) [Searches](#) [Sites](#) [Passwords](#) [Contribute](#) [Help](#)

### Selvage and Peterson Families and More

67417 total entries, last updated Sat  
May 19 13:01:48 2001. All questions,  
comments or suggestions regarding  
information on this page should be  
addressed to: **Charles J. Peterson**  
<PetersonC@missouri.edu>

 The key to your  
research  
[Join Ancestry.com](#)  
Today!


- ID: I31652
- Name: William JOYCE
- Sex: M
- Note:

J.L. Mixson 1970, The Mixon-Mixson Family, Vol. 1, p. 275. Abraham  
Mixon administered the estate of William Joice in Marion County,  
Mississippi.

- Death: ABT 1820 in Marion County, Mississippi

Marriage 1 Spouse Unknown

Children

1. James JOYCE (2)
2.  Elizabeth JOYCE b: ABT 1770

Abraham  
moved to  
Mixon Sr.  
Jackson  
County,  
Mississippi  
see  
1850  
CENSUS  
other children listed  
in Abraham's estate records  
enclosed

[Global Search](#) | [Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded  
through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please  
contact the submitter of said entry. Unlike with certain other Web sites, you have full  
control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it completely at any time and

<http://worldconnect.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=GET&db=selvage1&id=I31652>

08/11/2001



Your last name:

[Click Here](#)

*Ancestry.com*



## WorldConnect Project


CONNECTING THE WORLD ONE GEDCOM AT A TIME

RootsWeb — The Oldest & Largest FREE Genealogy Site

[Home](#) [Boards](#) [Lists](#) [Searches](#) [Sites](#) [Passwords](#) [Contribute](#) [Help](#)

### Selvage and Peterson Families and More

67417 total entries, last updated Sat  
May 19 13:01:48 2001. All questions,  
comments or suggestions regarding  
information on this page should be  
addressed to: [Charles J. Peterson](mailto:Charles.J.Peterson@missouri.edu)  
<[PetersonC@missouri.edu](mailto:PetersonC@missouri.edu)>

 The key to your  
research  
[Join Ancestry.com](#)  
[Today!](#)

- 
- 1 [William JOYCE](#) d: ABT 1820
    - 2 [James JOYCE](#) (2)
    - 2 [Elizabeth JOYCE](#) b: ABT 1770
      - + [Abraham \(Abram\) MIXSON](#) b: 1774 d: AFT 1850
        - 3 [Mary MIXON](#) (7) b: 1802
          - + [Lewis GILL](#)
          - 4 [Henry GILL](#) b: 1828
            - + [Martha Louise WHITEHEAD](#) b: BET 1833 AND 1835 d: ABT 1879
            - 5 [Albert S. GILL](#) b: 18 MAY 1872 d: 1951?
              - + [Mary Olivia MASON](#) b: 17 MAR 1886
              - 6 [Viola GILL](#) b: 6 MAR 1901
                - + [William Lonnie ENTREKIN](#) b: 22 MAY 1896 d: 26 DEC 1945
                - 7 [Calvin Woodrow ENTREKIN](#)
                  - + [Pauline Louise HOWARD](#)
    - 3 [Malakiah \(Malachi\) MIXON](#) b: ABT 1805 d: BEF 1850
      - + [Mary Elizabeth HARRISON](#) b: ABT 1810
      - 4 [Abraham MIXON](#) (2) b: ABT 1827 d: JUL 1864
        - + [Lucy PARKER](#)
        - 5 [Elizabeth \(Betsy\) MIXON](#) b: 20 JAN 1847 d: 7 AUG 1923
          - + [Major James O'NEAL](#) b: 4 JUL 1843 d: 5 JUL 1937
          - 6 [Mary E. O'NEAL](#) b: 2 NOV 1869 d: 9 NOV 1955
            - + ? [BERRY](#) (2)
              - 7 [Elizabeth BERRY](#) b: 12 NOV 1890 d: 28 OCT 1896
              - 7 [Beulah Virginia BERRY](#) b: 7 JAN 1893 d: 11 NOV 1896
              - 7 [Major Braxton BERRY](#) b: 11 SEP 1899
                - + [Bertha TAYLOR](#)
                - 8 [Bertha Landoris BERRY](#)
                - 8 [Mary Ann BERRY](#)
              - 7 [Mary Idum BERRY](#) b: 27 OCT 1903
            - 6 [Lucy Malisia O'NEAL](#) b: 16 DEC 1872 d: 20 DEC 1963
              - + [Charles \(Charlie\) Louis WALKER](#)
                - 7 [Duncan Major WALKER](#) b: 1897
                - 7 [Ruth Elizabeth WALKER](#) b: 27 APR 1899
                  - + [Eugene Y. SCARBOROUGH](#)

<http://worldconnect.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=DESC&db=selvage1&id=I31652>

08/11/2001

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

RootsWeb's WorldConnect Project: Selvage and Peterson Families and More

Page 2 of 7

8 Gladys Lucille SCARBOROUGH b: 28 DEC 1919  
8 Lois Ruth SCARBOROUGH  
8 Delmas Eugene SCARBOROUGH  
8 Aubrey Jean SCARBOROUGH  
7 Wilmer Charlie WALKER b: 16 MAY 1901  
+ Kate SCARBOROUGH  
8 Charlie WALKER  
+ Christine PERKINS  
8 Clyde WALKER  
+ Sarah Ann MALOY  
8 Oswald WALKER  
+ Marion THOMAS  
7 Emery (Emory) Cornelius WALKER b: 16 MAR 1903 d: JAN 1973  
+ Alethea Desporte ENGLISH  
+ Lella Ouida DOSSETT  
8 Emery Cornelius WALKER  
9 Luke WALKER  
8 Mildred Frances WALKER b: 6 MAR 1924 d: JUL 1981  
+ Billy TOUCHSTONE  
9 Ronnie TOUCHSTONE  
+ Kathy BRADLEY  
10 Doug TOUCHSTONE  
10 Greg TOUCHSTONE  
10 Katie TOUCHSTONE  
9 Tommy Wayne TOUCHSTONE  
+ Joan ? (3)  
10 Jessica TOUCHSTONE  
10 Lance TOUCHSTONE  
10 Paige TOUCHSTONE  
9 Wanda Sue TOUCHSTONE  
+ Mike PARKER  
10 Matthew PARKER  
9 Randy Lee TOUCHSTONE  
8 Geneva Ouida WALKER b: 20 JUN 1925 d: 8 DEC 1991  
+ Leon STROBEL  
9 Dean STROBEL  
8 Louis Abner WALKER  
+ Mary Lou SELLERS (2)  
9 Rusty Louis WALKER  
9 David O'Neal WALKER  
+ Selena ?  
10 Ashley Shalea WALKER  
10 Brian Emery WALKER  
+ Helene MEADORS  
9 Ginny Lea WALKER  
+ Stanley Steven ENGLISH  
10 Jason Walker ENGLISH  
10 Jonathan Gillis ENGLISH  
9 Donna Frances WALKER  
+ Edward Jack JAMES  
10 Adam Jack JAMES  
10 Joseph Anthony JAMES  
9 Kelly Jean WALKER  
+ Joseph Fredrick KRANZ  
10 Kellsey Jade KRANZ  
7 Elmer WALKER b: 9 APR 1905  
+ Vivian STRICKLAND  
8 Barbara Jocie WALKER  
+ Kenneth CLARK  
8 James WALKER (3)  
+ Faye STEELEMAN  
8 Kenneth Earl WALKER  
+ Clara JONES

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

RootsWeb's WorldConnect Project: Selvage and Peterson Families and More

Page 3 of 7

8 Louise WALKER  
+ Freddie BARNETT  
8 Stanley Wayne WALKER  
+ ? HORTON  
8 Vivian Ruth WALKER  
+ Vardaman HOWARD  
7 Irene WALKER b: 26 JUN 1911  
+ Leo SCHEFFIELD  
8 Laverne SCHEFFIELD  
8 Ottis Ray SCHEFFIELD  
6 James Abram O'NEAL b: 2 OCT 1874 d: 23 DEC 1918  
+ Milison BRELAND  
7 James Jesse O'NEAL b: 31 JAN 1900 d: 14 DEC 1918  
7 George Lorenzo O'NEAL b: 1 DEC 1912  
+ Vera Mae BAKER  
8 Carolyn O'NEAL  
+ Dorrance AULTMAN  
9 Dorance AULTMAN (2)  
9 Jo Ann AULTMAN  
9 Cynthia AULTMAN  
7 Amanda Millison O'NEAL b: 12 MAR 1914  
+ Roland BYRD  
7 Julia Elizabeth O'NEAL b: 27 JAN 1918  
+ Kieth B. HOWELL  
8 Betty Kieth HOWELL  
8 Hazel Marie HOWELL  
6 George Walter O'NEAL b: 7 NOV 1876  
+ Nellie Martha ALEXANDER  
7 Eunice O'NEAL  
+ Vardaman GILMORE  
7 Vera Inez O'NEAL  
+ Melton HATTEN  
7 Callie Lorenzo O'NEAL b: 19 DEC 1901  
+ Lizzie MOORE  
8 Hazel O'NEAL  
+ Otis BRELAND  
8 Thurman O'NEAL  
+ Nadine MERRITT  
8 Linda O'NEAL  
+ Herman WALKER  
7 Odis Walter O'NEAL b: 8 JUL 1904  
+ Frances MOORE  
8 Odis Harold O'NEAL  
+ Maxine MILLER  
8 Inez Lucille O'NEAL  
+ Alice COOLEY  
8 Francis Devon O'NEAL  
+ Jalene BRELAND  
8 Nellie Lou O'NEAL  
+ Kieth BRELAND  
8 Joy Faye O'NEAL  
+ Geraldine PRESTON  
6 Watson Lorenzo O'NEAL b: 16 NOV 1878 d: 4 JAN 1961  
+ Lonnie BRELAND  
7 Olan Major O'NEAL b: 16 OCT 1904  
+ Christine Vivian FRANCIS  
8 Olan James O'NEAL  
+ Geraldine HARRINGTON  
9 Michael Allen O'NEAL  
9 Shanon Lee O'NEAL  
9 Marlea Rae O'NEAL  
+ Elfrieda OILENG  
9 Barbara Christine O'NEAL

<http://worldconnect.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=DESC&db=selvage1&id=I31652>

08/11/2001

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

RootsWeb's WorldConnect Project: Selvage and Peterson Families and More

Page 4 of 7

+ Cecilia Thresa WICZULIS  
8 Robert Lee O'NEAL  
8 Darlyn Christine O'NEAL  
7 Emmett Malone O'NEAL b: 28 JUL 1906  
+ Cornelia Antionette FREELOW  
8 Doris Antoinette O'NEAL  
+ John Edgar HIGH  
8 Kathleen Juanita O'NEAL b: 9 FEB 1935 d: NOV 1935  
8 Mary Lynda O'NEAL  
8 Sherry Ann O'NEAL  
+ Robert W. MORRIS  
7 Everett Walter O'NEAL b: 14 NOV 1908  
+ Donnie Leonora HOWELL  
8 Peggy Wilene O'NEAL  
+ ? CATES  
9 Roger Dale CATES  
9 Mark Everette CATES  
8 Jerald Everette O'NEAL  
+ Christine STRICKLAND  
8 Noble Ruth O'NEAL  
+ Robert BURNETTE  
9 Tracy Ann BURNETTE  
8 Floy Lavonia O'NEAL  
+ Jake ROUSE  
9 Deborah Jean ROUSE  
9 Carolyn Dianne ROUSE  
7 Doris Louverne O'NEAL b: 12 JAN 1918  
+ Wiley London FORE  
8 Arlis O'Neal FORE  
+ Rebecca Ann BYRD  
9 Dennis Sherron FORE  
9 Sheila Fay FORE  
8 Carlton Larue FORE  
6 Bertha Elizabeth O'NEAL b: 30 JAN 1881 d: 17 JAN 1946  
+ Peter LOTT  
7 Frances Walline LOTT b: ABT 1902  
7 Olive LOTT b: 11 NOV 1902  
+ Jack C. HARDY  
8 Jacquelyn Marie HARDY  
8 Catherine HARDY  
+ E. C. LITTLE  
9 Thomas Hardy LITTLE  
7 Celeste O'Neal LOTT b: 8 MAR 1914  
+ Frank KOCK  
+ Tom GORDON  
8 Barbara Ann GORDON  
+ Kenneth HAND  
8 Bettie Elizabeth GORDON  
+ Terrill DAVIS  
6 Rufus Major O'NEAL b: 3 MAY 1883  
+ Barbara McKay WOOD  
7 Emma Elizabeth O'NEAL b: 7 DEC 1908  
+ William Chester NEEL  
8 Rufus Glenn NEEL  
+ Sandra ?  
8 Chester Warren NEEL  
+ Gloria SULLIVAN  
9 William Todd NEEL  
8 Tommy Edward NEEL  
8 Alvin Wood NEEL  
5 James Aaron MIXON b: 18 JUL 1849 d: 14 JUN 1907  
+ Mary E. COWART  
6 Theodocia MIXON b: 15 DEC 1871

<http://worldconnect.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=DESC&db=selvage1&id=I31652>

08/11/2001



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

RootsWeb's WorldConnect Project: Selvage and Peterson Families and More

Page 5 of 7

6 Elizabeth J. MIXON b: 2 OCT 1873  
6 Moses MIXON b: 20 OCT 1875  
6 Marlen MIXON b: 25 AUG 1877  
6 Hattie H. T. MIXON b: 3 DEC 1879  
6 Florence MIXON b: 1 JUN 1885  
6 Norman B. MIXON b: 9 NOV 1887  
6 James A. MIXON b: 26 FEB 1890  
6 Mary Isabelle MIXON b: 20 JUL 1892  
6 Estelle Fran MIXON b: 7 OCT 1894  
6 Jessie Vee MIXON b: 3 FEB 1897  
6 Mackie Vee MIXON b: 3 FEB 1897  
5 Ellen MIXON b: ABT 1851  
5 Mallard MIXON b: 18 AUG 1853  
5 J. A. MIXON b: ABT 1855  
5 Docia MIXON b: 22 AUG 1858  
4 James Joyce MIXON b: 22 NOV 1828 d: 1913  
+ Ann GREEN b: 1834 d: AUG 1913  
5 Nancy MIXON (2) b: 24 NOV 1853 d: 21 AUG 1865  
5 Ellis MIXON b: 24 MAR 1856 d: 9 JUL 1859  
5 John MIXON (8) b: 24 MAR 1856  
+ Belinda TURNER b: 1860 d: 5 MAR 1891  
6 Thomas Nugent MIXON b: ABT 1879  
6 Jennie MIXON b: 1881  
+ Fount MC CLAIN  
6 Lou MIXON b: 1883  
+ John MC CALL  
6 Richard MIXON (2) b: 1885 d: 1966  
6 Homer MIXON b: 1887  
6 Ben Hix MIXON b: 4 OCT 1889 d: DEC 1953  
+ Claudia Cornelia COLLINS b: 7 DEC 1896  
7 Inez MIXON b: 1 JUL 1914  
+ ? ROTINSKY  
7 Anita Josephine MIXON b: 27 MAR 1918  
+ D. D. REAVIS  
7 John Collins MIXON  
+ Laura Lucille WILLIAMS  
8 John Collins MIXON (2)  
+ Pamela BRITT  
7 Ben Hix MIXON (2)  
7 Alice Lee MIXON  
7 Linda Ann MIXON  
+ K. FLAGG  
7 Virginia June MIXON b: 1 JUN 1932 d: 8 APR 1933  
7 Martha Nell MIXON  
+ ? SANDERS  
7 James Jack MIXON  
+ Helen MARKEL  
+ Mary SMALLWOOD  
5 Alice MIXON (2) b: 2 SEP 1858 d: 21 APR 1864  
5 Nellie Ellender MIXON b: 9 JUN 1861 d: 1947  
+ Edmond Goldwire PURVIS b: 1 JAN 1857 d: 1 SEP 1936  
6 Mollie PURVIS  
+ John Walter FEARS  
5 James William MIXON (2) b: 2 NOV 1864 d: 29 AUG 1865  
5 Aaron Malachi MIXON b: 17 JUL 1866 d: 28 NOV 1951  
+ Claudia Lee KERSH b: 21 AUG 1878 d: 29 OCT 1959  
6 Lola Mallie MIXON b: 25 AUG 1908  
+ Claude M. HUDGENS  
6 Aaron Malachi MIXON (2) b: 3 MAY 1910  
+ Martha Ellen ROWLAND b: 20 JUN 1913  
7 Aaron Malachi MIXON (3)  
+ Barbara Ann WEBER  
7 Martha Janie MIXON

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

RootsWeb's WorldConnect Project: Selvage and Peterson Families and More

Page 6 of 7

+ Thomas Daniel SAWYER  
                   8 Jennie Ellen SAWYER  
 6 James Joyce MIXON (2) b: 3 MAR 1912  
   + Mattie Frances KEY b: 21 NOV 1913  
     7 Jennie Lee MIXON  
       + Victor E. GARNER  
     7 Alice Ann MIXON (2)  
       + Lucky J. ALLBRITTON  
     7 Mary Joyce MIXON  
       + George ANTLEY  
     7 James Joyce MIXON (3)  
 6 Bert Kersh MIXON b: 26 MAR 1914  
   + Zoe Louise MC CANN  
   + Antonette ZIBERNA  
     7 David Anton MIXON  
 6 Alice Ann MIXON b: 1916 d: 1919  
 5 Albert Sydney MIXON b: 24 FEB 1869  
   + Ella LINDSEY  
   5 Virginia Anne MIXON b: 9 MAR 1873 d: 29 SEP 1873  
 4 Norvell MIXON b: ABT 1833  
 4 Mary MIXON (12) b: ABT 1836  
 4 Harriett MIXON b: ABT 1838  
 4 Alexander MIXON (3) b: ABT 1840  
 3 Eliza MIXON b: BEF 1810  
   + Lancelot JOHNSON  
 3 Henry Joyce MIXON b: ABT 1815  
   + Cynthia ?  
     4 Matilda MIXON b: 1840  
     4 Andrew MIXON (2) b: 1842  
     4 Malakiah (Malachi or Malley) C. MIXON b: 1846  
       + Barbara ? (2)  
         5 Henry MIXON (3) b: 1874  
           + Jane MC DANIEL  
         5 Cynthia MIXON b: 1876  
           + William E. MIXON  
         5 Bolivar MIXON b: 1878  
           + Effie GILL  
         5 Walter MIXON (2) b: AFT 1878  
       + Emma GILL  
       + Angelina GRIZLE  
         5 Jesse MIXON (3) b: AFT 1895  
           6 Lila MIXON  
           5 Lela MIXON b: AFT 1895  
           5 Lorena MIXON b: AFT 1895  
           5 Printice MIXON b: AFT 1895  
 4 Jefferson MIXON b: 1850  
   + Louise ?  
     5 Mary MIXON (8) b: 1872  
     5 William MIXON (6) b: 1874  
     5 Benton MIXON (2) b: 1876  
     5 Frances MIXON (2) b: 1879  
 4 Abraham MIXON (3) b: 1852  
   + Piety RIX  
 4 Benton MIXON b: 1854  
   + Mary E. HOGAN  
     5 Felder MIXON b: 1875  
       + Ida HUGHES  
     5 Lily MIXON b: 1878  
       + W. J. GREER  
 4 Mastin MIXON b: 1856  
   + Delia GRAHAM  
 4 Hezekiah MIXON b: 9 MAR 1858 d: 27 DEC 1931  
   + Narcissus HOGAN b: 28 JUL 1864 d: 21 NOV 1935

*Marr. 1826 moved to JACKSON County, MISSISSIPPI*

<http://worldconnect.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=DESC&db=selvage1&id=I31652>

08/11/2001

Your last name:  [Click Here](#)

Ancestry.com



## WorldConnect Project


CONNECTING THE WORLD ONE GEDCOM AT A TIME

RootsWeb - The Oldest & Largest FREE Genealogy Site

[Home](#) [Boards](#) [Lists](#) [Searches](#) [Sites](#) [Passwords](#) [Contribute](#) [Help](#)

### Selvage and Peterson Families and More

67417 total entries, last updated Sat  
May 19 13:01:48 2001. All questions,  
comments or suggestions regarding  
information on this page should be  
addressed to: [Charles J. Peterson](mailto:Charles.J.Peterson@missouri.edu)  
<[PetersonC@missouri.edu](mailto:PetersonC@missouri.edu)>

 The key to your  
research  
[Join Ancestry.com](http://Ancestry.com)  
Today!

- *ID:* I44383
- *Name:* Abraham (Abram) MIXSON
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1774 in South Carolina
- *Note:*

J.L. Mixson 1970, The Mixon-Mixson Family, Vol. 1, pp. 274-275.

2 December 1816, land grant of 44 acres in Beaufort District, South Carolina.

1810, in Tattnall County, Georgia, where he served as a juror.  
Brother Michael Mixson also moved to this county.

1818, three land grants of 538 acres total.

1820 Mississippi census, Marion County p. 77. Abram Mixon age >45.  
In his household two or three males of ages 0-10, 16-18, and 16-26.  
Seven females of ages 0-10, 0-10, 0-10, 10-16, 10-16, 16-26, and 26-45.

1830 Mississippi census, Lawrence County. Abraham Mixon age 50-60  
with wife of same age. Two males of ages 5-10 and 15-20. Two  
daughters of ages 10-15 and 10-15.

1840 Mississippi census, Lawrence County. Abraham Mixon age 70-80  
with wife of age 60-70. Three other males in household of ages 0-5,

<http://worldconnect.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=GET&db=selvage1&id=I44383>

08/11/2001

15-20, and 30-40. Females of ages 5-10, 15-20, and 20-30.

1850 Mississippi census, Jackson County p. 20, 7 September 1850, dwelling 304, family 304. Abram Mixon 76 South Carolina, farmer, with Elizabeth 74 South Carolina. Also Caroline 30 Georgia, Ann 13 Mississippi, Elener 10 Mississippi, Calpena Harrison 12 Mississippi, Mary Ann Harrison 9 Mississippi, Abram Harrison 7 Mississippi, Rebecca Harrison 1 Mississippi, and Sarah Ann Mixon 7 Mississippi.

See Jessee Mixon for comments about daughters.

- *Death:* AFT 1850 in Jackson County, Mississippi




*Father:* Michael MIXSON b: ABT 1744 in Virginia

*Mother:* Catherine ? (10)

*Marriage* 1 Elizabeth JOYCE b: ABT 1770

- *Married:* BEF 1800 in South Carolina

#### Children

1.  Mary MIXON (7) b: 1802 in Georgia
2.  Malakiah (Malachi) MIXON b: ABT 1805 in South Carolina
3. Eliza MIXON b: BEF 1810
4.  Henry Joyce MIXON b: ABT 1815 in Tattnall County, Georgia

---

[Global Search](#) | [Index](#) | [Descendancy](#) | [Register](#) | [Pedigree](#) | [Ahnentafel](#) | [Download GEDCOM](#) | [Add Post-em](#)

---

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. Unlike with certain other Web sites, you have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it completely at any time and RootsWeb will never burn it onto a CD-ROM or charge others to access it.

---

[About Us](#) | [Contact Us](#) | [Acceptable Use Policy](#) | [Privacy Statement](#)  
Copyright © 1998-2001, MyFamily.com Inc. and its subsidiaries.

CPU seconds used 0



**LAWRENCE COUNTY, MISSISSIPPI MARRIAGES**

*Johnson*

**(Pre-1850)**

| <b>NAME:</b>                            | <b>YEAR:</b> | <b>BOOK/PAGE:</b> |
|---|--------------|-------------------|
| William Johnson and Safrona Barksdale   | 1819         | 1/16              |
| Sally Johnson and Matthew Kinchen       | 1819         | 1/28 & 45         |
| Andrew Johnson and Frances Norman       | 1823         | 1/131             |
| Lancelot Johnson and Eliza Mixon        | 1826         | 1/276             |
| Jane Johnson and George D. Brown        | 1828         | 1/362             |
| John W. Johnson and Emily Smith         | 1832         | 2/54              |
| Mary Johnson and John Lambert           | 1836         | 2/172             |
| Jane Johnson and James Herald           | 1837         | 2/231             |
| May Johnson and Peter Painter           | 1841         | 2/358             |
| Andrew Johnson and Elizabeth Dalis (?)  | 1842         | 2/396             |
| Jourdan Johnson Jr. and Prissilla Yawn  | 1845         | 2/481             |
| Jordan D. Johnson and Emeline Pouns (?) | 1845         | 2/487             |
| Benjamin F. Johnson and Nancy A. King   | 1846         | 2/491             |
| Mary M. Johnson and Miles Steen         | 1846         | 2/493             |

**(AFTER 1850)**

|   |      |       |
|---|------|-------|
| Allen Johnson and Rebecca Williamson    | 1850 | 3/49  |
| Margaret Johnson and Solomon Netherland | 1851 | 3/54  |
| Mary A. Johnson and James L. Moore      | 1855 | 3/130 |
| Elizabeth Johnson and William Walden    | 1857 | 3/154 |
| Cindarella Johnson and Brazel Bridges   | 1859 | 3/180 |
| Jane Johnson and Lewis Dunn             | 1860 | 3/189 |
| Margaret Johnson and Levi Netherland    | 1861 | 3/228 |
| M. L. Johnson and John Parkman          | 1865 | 3/275 |
| E. J. Johnson and N. B. Buckley         | 1866 | 4/41  |
| Jourdan Johnson and J. R. Stanley       | 1866 | 4/66  |
| Samuel Johnson and Mosey (?) Allgood    | 1866 | 5/10  |
| Clara Johnson and Thomas Williamson     | 1866 | 5/16  |
| Benton Johnson and Martha Caser         | 1866 | 5/23  |
| J. W. Johnson and Sarah Covington       | 1867 | 4/26  |
| Marion Johnson and S. L. Barrett        | 1867 | 4/70  |
| William Johnson and Jane Hutson         | 1867 | 5/8   |

**EARLY LAWRENCE COUNTY, MS LANE MARRIAGES**

| <b><u>NAME:</u></b>                          | <b><u>YEAR:</u></b> | <b><u>BOOK/PAGE:</u></b> |
|--|---------------------|--------------------------|
| Charity Lane and James Albritton             | 1824                | 1/171- 173               |
| Mary Lane and Elam Albritton                 | 1825                | 1/230-258                |
| William H. Lane and Elizabeth Garner         | 1826                | 1/272                    |
| James M. Lane and Harriett (?) <i>millis</i> | 1859                | 3/178                    |
| William C. Lane/Lou Ella Fortenberry         | 1879                | 7/35                     |

name  
Lloy  
"Rec  
Sl  
son,  
ter.  
Oli  
ni:

**LAWRENCE COUNTY, MISSISSIPPI COOK MARRIAGES**

| <b><u>NAME:</u></b>                | <b><u>YEAR:</u></b> | <b><u>BOOK/PAGE:</u></b> |
|------------------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------|
| Parmelia Cook and William B. Spell | 1820                | 1/40                     |
| Mellburry Cook and Jessie Minton   | 1823                | 1/212                    |
| William Cook and Annie Puckett     | 1825                | 1/227                    |
| Samuel Cook and Kezeah Maffield    | 1825                | 1/229                    |
| Jenny Cook and Sheperd Lane        | 1826                | 1/281                    |
| Joshua Cook and Susannah Hester    | 1827                | 1/274                    |
| Joel Cook and Polly Keslen         | 1828                | 1/332                    |
| Rebecca Cook and John G. Hagans    | 1828                | 1/346                    |
| Kezza Cook and Jasper H. Harvey    | 1833                | 2/87                     |

**EARLY LAWRENCE COUNTY, MS MIXON MARRIAGES**

| <b><u>NAME:</u></b>              | <b><u>YEAR:</u></b> | <b><u>BOOK/PAGE:</u></b> |
|----------------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------|
| Mary Mixon and Gill Lewis        | 1826                | 1/285                    |
| Maleckiah Mixon/Mary Harrison    | 1826                | 1/288                    |
| Mary Mixon and Elison Bishop     | 1829                | 2/10                     |
| Catherine Mixon/John Haymon      | 1833                | 2/88                     |
| Irvin Mixon and Elizabeth Reeves | 1836                | 2/182                    |
| Sarah Mixon an David L. Bishop   | 1837                | 2/229-230                |
| Sarah Mixon and Thomas Petitt    | 1839                | 2/320                    |
| Martha Mixon/Robert Slaughter    | 1841                | 2/359                    |
| Harriet E. Mixon/William Smith   | 1854                | 3/95                     |
| H. C. Mixon/Sarah Ann Runnells   | 1854                | 3/129                    |



**EARLY LAWRENCE COUNTY, MS SIMS MARRIAGES**

| <b><u>NAME:</u></b>                | <b><u>YEAR:</u></b> | <b><u>BOOK/PAGE:</u></b> |
|------------------------------------|---------------------|--------------------------|
| Lias Simma (Simms?)/Sediah Meals   | 1819                | 1/30                     |
| Frances D. Sims and Thomas Brinson | 1840                | 2/342                    |
| Anderson Sims and Sarah Hooker     | 1872                | 5/236                    |
| Stephen Simms and Mekissa Ishman   | 1876                | 6/258                    |

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

BLM - ES, GLO Records - Accession/Serial Nr: MS0370\_\_\_.039

Page 1 of 1

**Accession/Serial #:** MS0370\_\_\_.039

**BLM Serial #:** MS NO S/N

**State:** MISSISSIPPI

|   |   |
|---|---|
| <b>Patentee Names:</b><br>RICHARD W SIMS<br>LANCELOTT JOHNSON   | <b>Warrantee Name:</b>  |
| <b>Document #:</b> 18873<br><b>Misc. Doc. Nr:</b> ---<br><b>Indian Allotment Nr:</b> ---<br><b>Tribe:</b> --- | <b>US Reservations:</b> ---<br><b>Mineral Reservations:</b> No<br><b>Geographic Name:</b> ---<br><b>Metes/Bounds:</b> No<br><b>Survey Date:</b> --- |
| <b>Issue Date:</b> September 27, 1837<br><b>Cancelled:</b> No   | <b>Authority:</b> April 24, 1820: SALE-CASH<br>ENTRY (3 Stat. 566)<br><b>Acres:</b> 155.75<br><b>Land Office:</b> MT. SALUS<br><b>Comments:</b> --- |

| Aliquot<br>Parts | Sec/<br>Blk | Twnshp | Range | Fract.<br>Sect. | Meridian   | State | Counties | Survey<br>Nr. |
|------------------|-------------|--------|-------|-----------------|------------|-------|----------|---------------|
| SW               | 4/          | 8-N    | 6-E   | No              | WASHINGTON | MS    | LINCOLN  | ---           |

[Hide Trailer](#) [Request Review](#) [Filtering Policy](#)

• **FILTERING ON**

Powered by

**N2H2**

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

BLM - ES, GLO Records - Accession/Serial Nr: MS0370\_\_\_.040

Page 1 of 1

**Accession/Serial #:** MS0370\_\_\_.040  
**BLM Serial #:** MS NO S/N  
**State:** MISSISSIPPI

|   |   |
|---|---|
| <b>Patentee Names:</b><br>RICHARD H SIMS<br>LANCELOTT JOHNSON   | <b>Warrantee Name:</b>  |
| <b>Document #:</b> 18874<br><b>Misc. Doc. Nr:</b> ---<br><b>Indian Allotment Nr:</b> ---<br><b>Tribe:</b> --- | <b>US Reservations:</b> ---<br><b>Mineral Reservations:</b> No<br><b>Geographic Name:</b> ---<br><b>Metes/Bounds:</b> No<br><b>Survey Date:</b> --- |
| <b>Issue Date:</b> September 27, 1837<br><b>Cancelled:</b> No   | <b>Authority:</b> April 24, 1820: SALE-CASH<br>ENTRY (3 Stat. 566)<br><b>Acres:</b> 160.49<br><b>Land Office:</b> MT. SALUS<br><b>Comments:</b> --- |

| Aliquot<br>Parts | Sec/<br>Blk | Twnshp | Range | Fract.<br>Sect. | Meridian | State | Counties   | Survey<br>Nr. |
|------------------|-------------|--------|-------|-----------------|----------|-------|------------|---------------|
| SW               | 17/         | 16-N   | 8-W   | No              | CHOCTAW  | MS    | WASHINGTON | ---           |

[Hide Trailer](#) [Request Review](#) [Filtering Policy](#)

• **FILTERING ON**

Powered by  
**N2H2**

August 6, 2001

Don,

Enjoyed our phone conversation last evening!

I will try to jot down a few things for you after reviewing my notes in my Johnson file:

Regarding Nancy Johnson - there was a Nancy Johnson who married a Thomas J. Thompson June 27, 1872, Book 25, page 602. Don't know if this is our Nancy Johnson or not.

Regarding William Johnson - On the 1860 Mobile County Census there was a William (age 33) and wife, Almeda (age 29). Neither of those girls mentioned on the 1850 Jackson County Census was listed. Don't know if this was our William or not. Don't have him on the 1870 Mobile County Census - don't know if I couldn't find him or just missed looking for him to begin with. On the 1880 Mobile County Census - believe William and Almeda were enumerated twice once in the Wheelerville Precinct where he was listed as 53 years old and Almeda was listed as 49 years old. Here they have two daughters, Margaret age 9 and Martha age 8. Where they are enumerated in the Red Store Precinct it shows William listed as 48 years old, "Anne" 45 years old, Margaret 8 years and "Eugenia" listed as 6 years old.

On October 22, 1882 an Ameda (Almeda??) Johnson married a Simon Wheeler (Book 29, page 330).

Did William die circa 1880-1882????

As I mentioned to you on the phone, there was a John Johnson living in close proximity to James Johnson and Shep Lane on the 1870 Census.....James #148, Shep #154 and this John #159. John was listed as 40 years old (born in MS), Hattie, 30 years old and children, Marsha 5 and John 6.

I believe Franklin (Frank) Johnson was married to Mary (Polly) Lane. I've got to find my note making me come to that assumption. The other researcher I mentioned to you whose husband descends from Franklin has in an email she thought he was married to a Mary Gasaway. I picked up "Lane"



somewhere.....just got to find that note! I will order some death certificates on Franklin's children to see if his wife (their mother) is listed on the death certificates.

I can't find Newton on any census from 1870.

In you letter, you said the men joined the service at "College Hill" - could you have meant "Cottage Hill." My grandfather, the grandson of James, always said he was from "Cottage Hill."

Eliza is listed on the 1860 Jackson County, MS Census on page 9, Dwelling #61/63. Take a look at this and see if you think these two young females - Betsy and Alice may have been those two daughters of William's first marriage (since they did not show up with him on the 1860 Mobile County Census.).

On the 1880 Jackson County, MS Census there is a Jasper Johnson (age 25, born in MS) on Sheet 14, ED 159, Beat 2 Central. His wife is Martha (age 27). The children are: Lavonia, 5 years, Sam H. 3 years, Martha L. 2 years, and a Martha Coleman, age 49 born in FL). This Jasper may be related to that Johnson Clan who were located in the Hurley, Big Point, MS. area. I don't know how my grandfather was connected to them, but have strong feelings that he was.

I'm baffled as how Sarah Ann Sims was connected to Richard H. Sims. But there must be a connection somehow - because of the "Elsy" factor.

I will try to put some queries out on some of the maillists I have subscribed to and will also subscribe to the Lawrence and Covich County lists also to see what I can pick up.

Will wait to hear from you regarding the info received from Lawrence County.

Till then,

  
Eugenia

August 21, 2001

Don:

Just a short recap of my visit to Lawrence and Marion Counties, MS.

First, there just wasn't enough hours in that one day to accomplish (or at least feel like we had "combed through every possible source") everything.

In Marion County, the staff directed us to what they said were the oldest record books.....these were about six or seven books lying on a table. The earliest land transaction book just wasn't early enough seemingly to do us any good. I jotted down the transactions out of this index book (will type and send to you) both Direct and Reverse. We found two Orphans Court Record Books.....I copied documents regarding a William Joyce.....you will see where I got the William Joyce/Joice connection from other things I printed off the Internet. One researcher thinks that Abram Mixon was married to an Elizabeth Joyce.....daughter of William Joyce. This William Joyce died in Marion County and Abram Mixon was the administrator.....This William did have a daughter named Elizabeth.....was she considered a minor when this death occurred???? Could it be the same Elizabeth married to Abram???? Read through these papers and give me your opinion.....I haven't thoroughly done this myself yet.

I asked for the loose Estate papers, etc. They directed me to file cabinets where the Mormons had come in and prepped these records for microfilming and then filed them in folders. I could never make heads or tails of the filing system.....they were all mixed up alphabetically and chronologically. But I did try to go through each file drawer ---- scanning the names, etc. The strange thing was that there were no early ones -- seemingly started around circa 1850. Even though the William Joyce estate proceedings happened circa mid 1820s. The records/receipts, etc. should have been in the loose papers. We went across the hall and found a marriage on Richard H. Sims. I copied the index of the names we were interested in.

We left Marion County and went on up to Lawrence County. There we abstracted the marriages out of the Index Book. Copied the ones on Lancelot Johnson and Shep Lane.

Went down the hall to where the land records, etc. Same disappointing findings there. I did copy that one item referenced to Richard H. Sims that those ladies copied from the Five-volume set. I again abstracted the land transactions from the index book.....will type up and send to you.

You didn't tell me where the Five-volume set was located so that I could copy things from Volume Four.

I feel like we didn't accomplish that much on the trip.....but can go back to do some "mopping up." In all the land records I looked at.....did not find anything in Lawrence or Marion where Lancelot nor Richard H. Sims had sold out and moved on. Lincoln and Copiah Counties need to be checked on these, I guess. Although you stated that Silver Creek and Crooked Creek was areas of residences. I believe I went up to 1850/60 time frame. We crossed Silver Creek going into Monticello - but did not cross Crooked Creek.

I am either going to have to leave earlier or plan to spend the night in one of those counties next time. Just not enough time in a one-day search.

I've got to go through all of this and do some sorting out and pre-planning on the next trip. Give me your thoughts and ideas to help me do a better job. Was the five-volume set in a library in Monticello? At any rate, the courthouse was just about to close while we were there and probably wouldn't have had time to go to a library anyway.

I don't know if I mentioned or not - but I took Meriem Barlow with me (she and Clinton King published those books on Mobile County Marriages, Orphans Court Records and the Naturalizations) - so I felt I had a good helper with me.

I'm going to sign off for now and run to the post office to get this in the mail to you. I probably will think of something else I should have mentioned - if I do I will call you.

Eugenia

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE

JOHNSTON

Compiled for :

Mrs. Myrtle Andrea Roberts  
R.F.D. No. 2  
Taylors, South Carolina

Mrs. Fairrie Belle Robison  
R.F.D. No. 1  
Monroe, Georgia

Miss Mary Snow  
R.F.D. No. 1  
Monroe, Georgia.

Compiled by :

Leonardo Andrea  
4204 Devine Street  
Columbia 55, South Carolina.

Easter Monday 1950.

Do not Remove  
Copy only



JOHNSTON

Compiled by :  
Leonardo Andrea  
4204 Devine St.  
Columbia 55, S.C.

Easter Monday  
1950

Compiled for :  
Mrs. T.C. Roberts Sr.  
Mrs. H.H. Robison  
Miss Mary Snow.

This JOHNSTON line of ours begins with the first Johnston to come to America and I have traced our descent from him down to the present day....I will number each generation.....You can add to the paper and add your own line as further generations...\* denote our line.

1 First Generation in America.

Col.\*RICHARD JOHNSTON was born in Lincolnshire, England in 1660 and came to America and settled first in Caroline County Virginia. He became a Colonel in Virginia in the Virginia Militia..In his last years he removed to Spotsylvania Co. Virginia where he died sometime before 1740.....He married first in England to Susanna Dunscombe and she was born in England in 1664 and died 8th August 1686...He had but one child by his first wife.....She remained in England :

Judith Johnston who married Sir. John Hardoff Westneys.

Col. RICHARD JOHNSTON wed his second wife in Virginia on 30th June 1688...She was Mrs. William Williams and nee Jael Harrison, daughter of James Harrison of Virginia.....She had some children by her first husband, William Williams...Jael Harrison Williams Johnston by her second husband had three children who lived to maturity.....We descend thru the second wife of Col. Richard Johnston...The children of Col. Richard Johnston by his second wife, Jael Harrison were :

Thomas Johnston who married Ann Elizabeth Merriwether

Richard Johnston Jr.....He died without issue

\*William Johnston who married first Ann Chew and who married second to Mrs. James Taylor nee Elizabeth Wyatt.

This completes the Family Group of our first American ancestor.

2 Second Generation in America.

WILLIAM JOHNSTON (Son #1) was born 19 Dec. 1697 and died 16 August 1756 in Spotsylvania Co. Virginia.....We descend thru his first marriage.....He married first on the 12th October 1723 to ANN CHEW, the daughter of Hannah Roy and Larkin Chew.....Be her he had Joseph Johnston...he seems to have died single.

Robert Johnston m. Lucy Ann Overton

\*Larkin Johnston, the 3rd child, m. Mary Rogers

Richard Johnston m.1 Dorothy Waller & m.2 Anne Smith

John Johnston....died single

Benjamin Johnston m. Dorothy Jones

James Johnston m. Mary Ware

William Johnston m.1 Anne Flint & m.2 Elizabeth Winn

Hannah Johnston m. Francis Coleman

Elizabeth Johnston m. John Benger.

Mrs. Ann Chew Johnston, the first wife of William Johnston died the 2 November 1772.....WILLIAM JOHNSTON then aged 77 years old married a second time on 6th July 1774 to Mrs. James Taylor (She had several Taylor children) who was nee ELIZABETH WYATT, a daughter of Thomas Wyatt.....By his second wife, William Johnston had three Ch.

Phillip Johnston m. Elizabeth Ann Taylor

Judith Johnston m. Robert Forsyth

Catherine Johnston....no data on her.

William Johnston was dead before 1789 when his widow was Administering his estate in Virginia.....She married a third time.

3 Third Generation in America

LARKIN JOHNSTON (Son #2) was born in Spotsylvania County Virginia 1st day of May 1727.....He first settled in Halifax Co. Virginia after he married, but by 1755 we find him residing in Granville Co. N.C. and where he lived until after 1800.....He served in the American Revolution from Granville Co. N.C. and his Revolutionary Records are in the N.C. State Archives in Raleigh N.C.....After his wife died in N.C., Larkin Johnston removed to Jasper Co. Georgia where he died 16th March 1816 and was buried in Jasper Co. Ga. in the Littleton Johnston Family graveyard and by the Bible at "The Cross Roads".....I have a copy of the LARKIN JOHNSTON Family Bible and all the next data is taken from the Bible.

"I am the son of Ann Chew and William Johnston.....My father, WILLIAM JOHNSTON was born December 19th 1697, it being a Tuesday"

I will condense the Bible entries and add births, deaths and the marriages all together.

Larkin Johnston Bible

LARKIN JOHNSTON was born May the 1st 1727.

Mary Rogers was born January th. 2nd 1727

Larkin Johnston was married to Mary Rogers the 2nd day of May 1745

Larkin Johnston died March 16th, 1816 in Jasper Co. Ga.

This written by his son, Littleton Johnston

"My wife, Mary Johnston, departed this life, October 25th 1800 on Saturday and was buried by her brother, John Rogers, at his place on Hico on the Tuesday after she died, being kept out of the Ground four days according to her request. We lived together upwards of 55 years in which time she brought me ten children eight of which is now alive - 1802...Writ. by Larkin Johnston"...Also another entry by Larkin Johnston..."My wife ~~died~~ departed this life October the 25th 1800 on the same day of the month and the same month our first child was born"....He refers to the fact that the first child was born 25 Oct. 1746, and is reminded that his wife died the same month and day her first child was born (Not the year the child was born)...Andrea

Children of Mary Rogers & Larkin Johnston

WILLIAM JOHNSTON first son of Larkin and Mary Johnston, Born October 14th 1746 old stile now Oct. 25th A.D. and deceased 29th Nov. 1759 13 years one month 15 days old.....Buried at his fathers place in Granville Co. N.C.....He was born Thursday about 2 o'clock afternoon

ANN JOHNSTON the daughter of Larkin and Marry Johnston was born June 22nd 1749 Thursday about 10 of the clock in the morning old stile now July 3rd 1749 new stile.....Ann Johnston Married to Samuel Cush August 26th 1772

LARKIN JOHNSTON the son of Larkin and Marry Johnston was born about 2 of the clock in the afternoon July the 11th 1752 old stile....He deceased March 9th 1857 aged 4 years 8 months and 25 days.

LUCY SUSEY JOHNSTON, The daughter of Larkin and Marry Johnston was born May the 2nd day 1755 on Thursday about Ten of the clock in the Morning old stile now May 15th 1755 New Stile.....Lucy Johnston was married to John Sanders the 30th November 1783.....Lucy Sanders died in DeKald County Ga. October the 9th 1832

SARAH JOHNSTON, The daughter of Larkin and Mary Johnston was born May the 18th 1758 New stile, on Thursday, Six o'clock in the morning .....Sarah Johnston was married to Francis Howard January 25th 1778 her first husband.....He died and she has sence married to Henry Finlles (?)..."Fänlles" is blurred and I could not make it out.

LITTLETON JOHNSTON, The sune of Larkin and Marry Johnston, was born February the 18th. 1761.....Littleton Johnston was married January the 4th., 1781 to Lucy Childs who was born Jan. the 30th 1756

JOHN JOHNSTON The son of Larkin and Mary Johnston was Born December 22nd 1762.....His first wife Sarah Long...His second wife, Mary Wansen, widdow, died Nov. 14th 1817 Elbert Co. Ga....John Johnston died July 7th 1842 being 81 years 4 months & 18 days old.

Johnston

3

3 Third Generation in America

Continued the Bible of Larkin Johnston.....His children

THEODORICK JOHNSTON, The sone of Larkin and Mary Johnston, Born August the 20th 1766.....Theodorick Johnston married to Elizabeth Stuard...No date..I think "Stuard" for ~~Stu~~ Stewart.

SOPHIA JOHNSTON, The daughter of Larkin and Mary Johnston was Born December the 15th 1769.....Sophia Johnston was married August the 26th to Lurkn (?) Huarndon....Likely for Herndon...The "?" mark after Lurkn denotes the entry blotched.

\*RICHARD JOHNSTON, son of Larkin and Mary Johnston, born March the 14th 1778 in the 52nd year of his mother's age.....Richard Johnston was married March ? 1802 to Elizabeth Hunphel.....Richard Johnston the son of Larkin and Mary Johnston, Died January the 17th 1837 and was buried at his plantation in Walton Co. Ga.

End of Bible entries of children.

The Bible has several pages of data....All entries up to 1816 were in the handwriting of Larkin Johnston.....The later entries were in handwriting of LITTLETON JOHNSTON until he died July 7, 1842 at his home in Jasper Co. Ga....Larkin Johnston, sometime after the death of his wife, Mary Rogers Johnston 25 Oct. 1800 in Granville Co. Ga., removed to Jasper Co. Ga. and resided with his son, Littleton Johnston.....All of the children of Larkin and Mary Rogers Johnston also removed to Georgia.....This old Bible was taken to Webster Parish Louisiana where James H. Johnston b. 24 Jan. 1819 son of Thomas & Peggy Gaines Johnston, ..grand son of Littleton & Lucy Childs Johnston and great grandson of Larkin and Mary Rogers Johnston....This James H. Johnston b. 24 Jan. 1819 and married Miriam Ponder 5th Feb. 1841 in Monroe Co. Ga.....James H. Johnston removed to Webster Parish La. where he died 28 June 1879....He took this old Bible with him to Louisiana.

4

Fourth Generation in America.

\*RICHARD JOHNSTON (Son #3) was born in Granville Co. N.C. on the 14th of March 1778...He was married March 17\*, 1802 to Elizabeth Hemphill or Hunphel.

My great aunt, Mrs. Elizabeth Michel Lowe told me in her life time that she had heard her mother say that Richard Johnston was married on St. Patrick's Day..this would establish it as March 17, 1802 and the Bible, the day of the month cannot be read (See #3).....My great aunt in her life time told me that her grandmother was Elizabeth Hemphill and her mother always pronounced it as "Humpill"....She thought that the parents of Elizabeth the wife of Richard Johnston was Samuel Hemphill who married Ibbie Messer and removed from Randolph Co. N.C. to Green Co. Ga....This I have never entirely proved..Andrea.

RICHARD JOHNSTON served in the Indian Wars in Florida and I have his record..for this service he was granted Bounty Lands in Georgia.

RICHARD JOHNSTON and his wife, Elizabeth settled in what is now "alton County, Georgia....They built a beautiful home which was burned just a few years ago....In company with a cousin, Miss Mary Snow, we visited the old house site just two weeks after it was burned.....He and his wife are buried in a private cemetery...A large and thick rock wall encloses the tombs...The tombs are built up brick.....When we visited the old home, the present owners had built a hog pen by the graveyard, hogs and pigs had entered the rock wall enclosure and had uprooted the grave stones so that nothing could be had.....The large chimneys still standing from the recently burned house, were a silent reminder of what time will do and of how the Glories of the Past, are given over to ruin and to desolation...I have wanted to have the bodies removed to Mount Carmel Church where their daughter (Our great grandmother) is buried. It seems a pity for Richard Johnston and his wife, to lie in such neglected ruins and to see their graves desecrated.

Johnston

4

4 Fourth Generation in America.

\*RICHARD JOHNSTON b. 14 March 1778 in Granville Co. N.C. and died 17 Jan. 1837 in Walton Co. Ga.....Was married 17 March 1802 to Elizabeth Hunphel.....They had seven children as follows :

John Johnston married Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ and removed to the state of Louisiana.

William Johnston....no data on him

Mary Rogers Johnston..called Polly, m. John Rush and removed to the state of Texas

Martha Johnston m. Green Turner

\*Katharine Johnston..called Katy, m. David Michel

Ann Johnston m. Benjamin Preston

James Johnston m. \_\_\_\_\_ Burton

The names of these children were given to me by my great aunt, Mrs. Elizabeth Michel Lowe who was a daughter of Katy Johnston Michel..My great aunt in her life time, told me that some member of the family had the Bible of Richard Johnston.....I, myself, recall my great great aunt, Ann Johnston Preston whom I remember when I used to visit in Walton Co. Ga. when I was a boy.....IF, ONLY, I had been interested in genealogy when gr.gr. aunt Ann Johnston Preston was alive, I could have obtained full data on the Family Group of Richard and Elizabeth Hunphel Johnston....I plan a trip to Walton County, Georgia and examine the wills, and deeds as well as the marriage bonds and administrations in Walton Co. Ga....I hope then to complete this Family Group of Richard Johnston.

5

Fifth Generation in America.

\*KATHERINE JOHNSTON (Dtr. #4) was born 13 April 1812 in Jasper Co. Ga.....She was married 1st Day of January 1835 to David Michel, the son of Elizabeth Kelly and Jacob Michel of N.C.....I use the data on this Family Group from their Family Bible now owned by Misses Annie and Mary Lowe of Good Hope Ga.

David Michel was born 20th Dec. 1815 in Oglethorpe Co. Ga.

Katherine Johnston was born 13 April 1812 in Jasper Co. Ga.

David Michel was married to Katherine Johnston the 1st day of Jan. 1835

David Michael died 12th day of February 1896

Katy Johnston Michel died 27th day of Sept. 1895

David Michael (The Michel after 1865 added an "a" in spelling and became Michael from the French of Michel) and his wife, Katharine Johnston Michael are buried at Mt. Carmel Methodist Church in Walton County Ga.....Their children

John Michel born 24 March 1836...married Nannie Johnston

Martha Ann Michel b. 25 Jan. 1839 d. 25 Jan. 1842

William Michel b. 30 Nov. 1841 m. Mary Catherine McGaughey

James K. Michel b. 23 Oct. 1844 m. Mary Hale

\*Anderson Green Michel b. 16 Sept. 1847 m. Rachel Mary Ann LaBoon

Samuel Green Michel b. 24 Aug. 1850 d. 28 June 1853

Elizabeth L. Michel b. 19 Sept. 1853 m. John Elder Lowe

Mary Emma Michel b. 12 July 1856 m. William Smith

David Michel during the last Year of the War Between the States took part as an old man in the Home Guards.

6

Sixth Generation in America.

\*ANDERSON GREEN MICHAEL (Son #5) was born in Walton Co. Ga. on the 16th day of September 1847...He was married the 1st day of January 1866 to Rachel Mary Ann LaBoon, a daughter of Elizabeth Tripp and Joseph LaBoon of Anderson Co. S.C....He and his wife are both buried at Mt. Carmel Church in Walton Co. Ga....Their children

Elizabeth Catherine (Bettie) Michael m. Redmond Leonardo Andrea

Sarah (Sally) Michael m. Charles Thurston Snow Sr.



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Johnston

5

6 Sixth Generation in America.  
Continued the children of Anderson Green Michael and his wife,  
"achel Mary Ann LaBoon.  
Joseph LaBoon Michael....died single  
David Franklin Michael m. Ada Foster Harper  
John Anderson Michael m.1 Fanny Aycock & m.2 Minnie Johnson.  
I have all dates on these in this Family Group.

7 7th Generation in America.  
\*Elizabeth Catherine Michael was born 18 Dec. 1866 in Walton Co.  
Ga. and died 23 March 1893 in Greenville Co. S.C....She was buried  
on March 25, 1893 and on my father's birthday...I have often heard  
my father say that the 25th March 1893 was the saddest birthday he  
ever had.....She was married in Walton Co. Ga. 15th day of Dec.  
1886 to Redmond Leonardo Andrea, as his first wife...She had two  
children :

James Leonardo Andrea b. 2 Nov. 1889...single  
Annie Myrtle Andrea b. 25 Aug. 1892 m. Thomas Clyde Roberts Sr.  
Redmond Leonardo Andrea married second to Celestine Surat Smith and  
by her had seven children.

8 Eighth Generation in America.  
ANNIE MYRTLE ANDREA (Dtr. #7) was married 31st Dec. 1914 by the  
Rev. Alexander R. Mitchell D.D. Rector of Christ Church, Greenville,  
S.C. to THOMAS CLYDE ROBERTS, son of Martha Batson McCarter and  
J. Holbert Roberts....They had 11 children  
Martha Catherine Roberts m. Josiah Evans Hamer  
Redmond Herbert Roberts...died aged 14 years  
Thomas Clyde Roberts Jr. m. Kelly C. Alexander  
Mary Elizabeth Roberts m. Robert Franklin Beckham  
Norris Ansel Roberts m. Frances Richey Williamson  
Charles Malcolm Roberts m. Mildred Earline Hart  
Infant daughter who died.  
Calvin Eugene Roberts...died at age of 1 year.  
Betty Lee Roberts....single  
Evelyn Lucille Roberts m. Calvin Hester  
Frances Keturah Roberts....single.  
I have dates on all of this Family Group.

9 Ninth Generation in America  
CHARLES MALCOLM ROBERTS (Son #8) married 17 April 1942 to  
Mildred Earline Hart...They have two children.  
Joyce Andrea Roberts.....10th generation on Johnston  
Leonardo Charles Roberts....10th generation on Johnston.  
This completes this family group.

Miss Mary Snow can complete her Johnston Line in generation from  
her mother, Sallie Michael (Dtr. #6) married Charles Thurston Snow.

Mrs. Henry H. Robison (Fairrie Belle Michael) can complete her  
Johnston Line from her father, David Franklin Michael (Son #6) who  
married Ada Foster Harper.

The Johnston data for numbers 1 and 2 was taken from the Johnston  
Family Magazine Vol. I Mag. 2 pg. 34 for Col. Richard Johnston...and  
from Vol. I No. 3 pg. 66...This last I know is in error for the  
Family Group of William Johnston #2.... Correction from my data  
Elizabeth Johnston, dtr. m. John Bengen..not Bengner  
Judith Johnston, dtr. m. Robert Farish...not Forsyth  
Judith Johnston was also a daughter of the first wife, Ann Chew, and  
not of the 2nd wife, Elizabeth Wyatt...In fact I seriously doubt if  
William Johnston #2 ever married a second time.

Johnston

6

CORRECTION to typing error in #5.  
Martha Ann Michel died 7th June 1842 and NOT 25 Jan. 1843

#### Service Memberships

DAUGHTERS of the AMERICAN REVOLUTION.....Under LARKIN JOHNSTON #3.  
Larkin Johnston served in the Revolution from Granville Co. N.C. and  
his service record is on file in the North Carolina State Archives  
in Raleigh, N.C.

COLONIAL WARS or Society of American Colonists.....Col. RICHARD  
JOHNSTON #1.....Service in Colonial Wars...Virginia File #  
FIBWI 254.....His son, WILLIAM JOHNSTON #2 also saw service  
in the French and Indian Wars...see Washington Mss. 5 - 8 & 11

COLONIAL DAMES.....WILLIAM JOHNSTON #2 ...He was a member of  
the Virginia House of Burgess from 1736 to 1740.....He also served  
as the High Sheriff of Spotsylvania Co. Virginia and took his office  
as high sheriff the 5th day of May 1731.

Church Vestry.....Col. Richard Johnston and his son, William  
Johnston #s 1 & 2..were members with their family of the St. George  
Episcopal Church in Spotsylvania County Virginia and were members of  
the Vestry.

LARKIN CHEW was the son of Joseph Chew by his second wife, Ruth  
Larkin (She was a widow when Joseph Chew wed her and as his widow  
wed a 3rd time to a Mr. Green).....Larkin Chew died 11th May 1728.  
He married Hannah Roy, a daughter of John Roy of Stratton Parish, Va.  
Larkin Chew was High Sheriff of Spotsylvania Co. Va. when he died.  
Larkin Chew, Gent...His will is on file and also the will of his  
widow, Mrs. Hannah Roy Chew.....They had four children.

Larkin Chew Jr. m. Mary Beverley

John Chew m. Margaret Beverley

Thomas Chew m. Martha Taylor

Ann Chew m. WILLIAM JOHNSTON #2

Larkin Chew in his will makes provision for the care of his mother,  
NOW Mrs. Ruth Green.....She was the daughter of John and  
Katheleen Larkin of Annapolis, Maryland.

JOSEPH CHEW 1641-1716 was born in Nansemond Co. Va. and as a  
small child removed with his parents, JOHN & LUCY CHEW to Maryland.  
Joseph Chew married first to Mary Smith on 17 Nov. 1665 and by her  
had several children.....Upon the death of his first wife, Joseph  
Chew wed RUTH LARKIN (Then a widow) and by her had one child..

Larkin Chew m. Hannah Roy...see above

JOHN CHEW 1580-1663 was born at Chewstown, England.....His first  
wife was Sarah \_\_\_\_\_ and by her he had several children....Upon  
the death of the first wife, Sarah...John Chew married second to  
Lucy Constable (She is our ancestor) and among his children by her  
was JOSEPH CHEW, above

JOHN CHEW sailed from England on the Ship Charitie in 1622 and  
landed at Jamestown in Virginia....A year later, his wife, Sarah Chew  
arrived...They settled at Hogg Island and John Chew was a member of  
the Virginia Burgess 1624-29 from Hogg Island...He then moved to Nan-  
semond Co. Va. and later to Yorktown.....He next removed to Herring  
Creek in Maryland where he died in 1668.

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Johnston

My line of Johnston

1 Supplement

1

From the Johnston Family Magazine which Mr. Ladson has borrowed  
I was able to complete my Johnston line back to the first immigrant.

2

Page 34....Vol I No.2

Col. RICHARD JOHNSTON was born 1660 in Lincolnshire England and came to Virginia and settled in Caroline County and later removed to Spotsylvania.....He first married in England to Susanna Dunscombe born in 1664 and died 8 Aug. 1686 (1686) and by her had one child.

Judith Johnston who married Sit. John Hardoff Westneys.  
Col. Richard Johnston married a second time to Mrs. William Williams of Virginia who was nee Jael Harrison, a daughter of James Harrison and by his second wife, Jael Harrison he had three children

Thomas Johnston who married Ann Elizabeth Merriwether

Richard Johnston Jr....He died without issue.

William Johnston who married first to Ann Chew and m.2nd to

Mrs. James Taylor, nee Elizabeth Wyatt

The Johnston Magazine carries the family of the son, Thomas Johnston.

3

Vol I #3...Page 66

WILLIAM JOHNSTON (Son #2) was born 19 Dec. 1697 and died 16 August 1756 in Spotsylvania Co. Virginia.....He married first 12 October 1723 to Ann Chew, the daughter of Hannah Roy and Larkin Chew...By his first wife he had the following children..in order of birth :

Joseph Johnston.....no data on him

Robert Johnston m. Lucy Ann Overton

Larkin Johnston b. 5-1-1727 m. Mary Rogers, ~~daughter~~

Richard Johnston m.1 Dorothy Waller m.2 Anne Smith

John Johnston....he died single

Benjamin Johnston m. ~~MaryxxWxxx~~ Dorothy Jones

James Johnston m. Mary Ware

William Johnston m.1 Anne Flint m.2 Elizabeth Winn

Hannah Johnston m. Francis Coleman

Elizabeth Johnston m. John Benger

WILLIAM JOHNSTON married second 6 July 1774 to Mrs. James Taylor nee Elizabeth Wyatt, a daughter of Thomas Wyatt...By her he had :

Phillip Johnston m. Elizabeth Ann Taylor

Judith Johnston m. Robert Forsyth

Catherine Johnston...no data on her.

This completes the Family Group of William Johnston.

4

Spotsylvania to Halifax Co. Va..to Granville Co. N.C..

LARKIN JOHNSTON (Son #3) is my direct ancestor....I have a copy of his Family Bible ....He begin his Bible with....."My father"

"WILLIAM JOHNSTON was born December 19, 1697, it being on a Tuesday"

"I was the son of William Johnston who married Ann Chew"

"Larkin Johnston and Mary Rogers were married May 2nd 1745...I was born May the 1st.1727...My wife was born January 2nd. 1727 and ~~xxx~~ departed this life October the 25th 1800 on the same day and month our first child, ~~xxxxxxxxxxxx~~ William Johnston was born 25 Oct.1746"

"Larkin Johnston dyed March 16th 1816".....Children

William Johnston b. 25 Oct. 1746 d. 29 Nov. 1759

Ann Johnston b. 3 July 1749 married Samuel Cush

Larkin Johnston b. 11 July 1752 d. 9 March 1757

Lucy Johnston b. 15 <sup>May</sup> 1755 m. John Sanders

Sarah Johnston b. 18 <sup>May</sup> 1758 m.1 Francis Howard m.2 Henry Finlles

Littleton Johnston b. 18 <sup>Feb.</sup> 1761 m. Lucy Childs

John Johnston b. 22 Dec. 1763 m.1 Sarah Long m.2 Mrs. Mary Wansen

Theodorick Johnston b. 20 Aug. 1766 m. Elizabeth Stuard

Sophia Johnston b. 15 Dec. 1769 m. m. Lurkn <sup>Huarndon</sup>

Richard Johnston b. 14 <sup>March</sup> 1778 in the 52nd y ear of his mother's age  
m. March 1st. 1802 to Elizabeth Hynphel.....Hemphill

The Bible has much more data..I condensed the above

Richard - my line

8

Replies to my query in the  
The Virginia Genealogist No.598  
Issue of April-June 1962

I received several replies...Below is a composite summation of all replies.

WILLIAM JOHNSTON born 19 Dec. 1697 died 16 Aug. 1756 in Spotsylvania County, Va.

Married 12 Oct. 1723 to ANN CHEW

Children and several replies said in order of birth.

JOSEPH JOHNSTON...No further data on him

ROBERT JOHNSTON married LUCY ANN OVERTON

LARKIN JOHNSTON married MARY ROGERS

RICHARD JOHNSTON...Married 1st to DOROTHY WALLER and 2nd to ANNE SMITH

JOHN JOHNSTON...He died unmarried

BENJAMIN JOHNSTON married DOROTHY JONES

JAMES JOHNSTON married MARY WARE

WILLIAM JOHNSTON married 1st to ANNE FLINT and 2nd to ELIZABETH WINN

HANNAH JOHNSTON married FRANCIS COLEMAN

ELIZABETH JOHNSTON married JOHN BENDER

WILLIAM JOHNSTON married 2nd to Mrs. James Taylor nee ELIZABETH WYATT daughter of  
Thomas Wyatt

Children by her :

PHILLIP JOHNSTON married ELIZABETH ANN TAYLOR

JUDITH ANDERSON married ROBERT FARRISH

CATHERINE JOHNSTON and no further data.

\* \* \* \* \*

One reply stated but gave no documentary proof....The father of WILLIAM JOHNSTON above was

RICHARD JOHNSTON of Lincolnshire England born circa 1660...He first settled in Carolina County, Va. and later in Spotsylvania County, Va.

He married 1st to SUSANNAH DUNSCOMBE and had a daughter, JUDITH JOHNSTON who wed JOHN H. WESTNEYS

RICHARD JOHNSTON wed second to Mrs. William Williams nee JAELE HARRISON daughter of James Harrison and by her Richard Johnston had 3 children :

Thomas Johnston wed Ann Elizabeth Merriwether

Richard Johnston Jr...Had no issue

WILLIAM JOHNSTON wed 1st ANN CHEW and 2nd to ELIZABETH WYATT TAYLOR.

I had some replies that gave Chew and Roy data.



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Benjamin Johnson

BENJAMIN JOHNSON

Will  
sg. 17 Nov. 1797  
pr. 7 Feb. 1798

Names in his will

MARY JOHNSON...Wife

Book A Page 72  
Union County, S.C.

Children

LUCY MILLER...Daughter to have a mare colt.

SARAH JOHNSON...Daughter to have a horse

JAMES JOHNSON...Son to have a horse

JUDITH JOHNSON...Daughter to have a cow and a calf

WILLIAM JOHNSON...Son to have a horse.

BENJAMIN JOHNSON Jr...Deceased son and his three children

FANNY JOHNSON...Grand daughter to have 10 £s

NANCY JOHNSON...Grand daughter to have 10 £s

ANSELEM LYNCH JOHNSON...Grand son to have 10 £s

"After the above legacies are paid the balance of my estate  
at the death of my wife, will be paid in equal portions to  
all of my children"

CHARLES JOHNSON...Son and Ex.

Given nothing in 1st division

DAVID JOHNSON...Son and Ex.

Given nothing in 1st division.

WILLIAM HOGAN...Ex. (Seems a son in law but not so stated)

HANNAH...My faithful old slave woman is set free and provided for as long as she lives

Witnesses

Presley Williams

David Williams

William Hogans.

This is from a WPA Copy and usually about 5% inaccurate...Andrea.

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

James W. Johnston

A continuation of the  
Bible of Richard Johnston  
1778-1837

JAMES W. JOHNSTON...His Children  
Grandchildren of RICHARD and ELIZABETH JOHNSTON

WILLIAM H. JOHNSTON...Son born 9 Jan. 1843

MARY ELIZABETH JOHNSTON...Daughter born 5 July 1845

MARTHA JOHNSTON...Daughter born 16 Nov. 1847

SUSAN CATHERINE JOHNSTON...Daughter born 1 June 1849

JOHN CLARK JOHNSTON...Son born 10 Nov. 1850

HENRY MILLER JOHNSTON...Son born 16 Sept. 1852 died 1 June 1924

JAMES WILSON JOHNSTON Jr...Son born 11 June 1854

RICHARD MALCOLM JOHNSTON...Son born 1 Sept. 1856

LARKIN BURTON JOHNSTON...Son born 22 June 1858

JEFFERSON DAVIS JOHNSTON...Son born 12 Jan. 1863

MARTHA A wife of JAMES W. JOHNSTON died 10 June 1886

ANN S. PRESTON...Her children  
Grandchildren of Richard and Elizabeth Johnston.

RICHARD A. PRESTON...Son born 10 August 1846

WILLIAM FREDERICK PRESTON...Son born 2 Dec. 1849

J.M. PRESTON...Son born 2 Dec. 1849

C. MARTHA PRESTON...Daughter born 27 June 1855.

Comments by Leonardo Andrea

I recall with much pleasure my great aunt, ANN PRESTON...I also recall visiting in Walton County, Georgia, the beautiful old house which was the home of RICHARD JOHNSTON...This house has since been burned...Off to the side of the house in a rose garden was the rock enclosed graves of Richard and Elizabeth Hemphill Johnston and some two or three graves of children...The last time I visited this old Johnston home site was in company of my late cousin Miss Mary Snow and a cousin Elder Foster Michael and my uncle the late David Franklin Michael...The house site stood with the four large chimneys. Somebody was using the rock fence grave yard as a hog pen...My late uncle David planned to remove the bodies to Mt. Carmel Methodist Church in Walton County, Ga. where is buried their daughter, Catherine Hughes Johnston Michael, the grand mother of my uncle David F. Michael and of my own mother, Elizabeth Catherine Michael Andrea.

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

JOHN JOHNSTON

John Johnston  
Will  
sg. 10 Nov. 1817  
pr. 1 Dec. 1817

Names in his will

MARY JOHNSTON...Wife

"To have her Thirds of her first husband's Estate"

Book L Page 109  
Elbert County, Ga.

JEREMIAH WARREN...Step son "To have his part of his father's  
Estate of which I was guardian in right of my wife"..

Children :

WILLIAM JOHNSTON...Minor son...Court Minutes show he was aged 21 in 1824.

THOMAS JOHNSTON...Minor son

ELIZABETH B. JOHNSTON...Minor daughter

Marriage Bond in Elbert County 25 July 1826 to BENSON MAXWELL

FRANCES G. HAYLEY...Daughter who signed receipt as HALEY

JAMES HAYLEY...Son in law

SALLY GAINES...Daughter who signed receipt as SARAH

Elbert County Marriage Bond 25 Oct. 1815 to Levingston Gaines

LEVINGSTON P. GAINES...Son in law

Also named

BENJAMIN THORNTON and RALPH BANKS..."Pay to them the money I borrowed from them"

MARK THORNTON and THOMAS THORNTON..."The Plantation I bought from them."

ROBERT BURK Sr...Ex.

WILLIAM BAILEY...Ex.

Receipt in Court Minutes from  
JEREMIAH WARREN to Larkin Johnston  
and executors for what is due to me from  
Estate of Jeremiah Warren Sr. of which  
John Johnston was Administrator in right  
of his wife.

LARKIN JOHNSTON...Ex.

Witnesses

James Rucker

Jeremiah Strother Warren

From Bible of LARKIN JOHNSTON Sr. and wife MARY ROGERS

JOHN JOHNSTON...Son born 22 Dec. 1763 died in Elbert County, Ga. 14 Nov. 1817

"First wife was SARAH LONG and second wife was MARY WANSEN widow"

The Bible gives no dates for these marriages...Wansen is really for WARREN...Copyist.

**Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2**

LARKIN JOHNSTON, oldest child of William and Ann Chew Johnston.

Born 1 May 1727 Spotsylvania Co., Va

Died 16 March 1816 Jasper Co., Ga.

Married 2 May 1745

To

MARY ROGERS

Born 2 Jan. 1727 Stratton Parish, Va.

Died 25 Oct. 1800 at Hico, Person Co., N.C.

Larkin Johnston

1727-1816

Certified Copy of

His Bible owned by

Leonardo Andrea

4204 Devine Street

Columbia 25, S.C.

Entries transposed by  
the Copyist...Andrea.

Children of Larkin and Mary Rogers Johnston

WILLIAM JOHNSTON...Son born 14 Oct. oald stile 25 Oct. new stile

Died 29 Nov. 1759

ANN JOHNSTON...Daughter born 22 June 1749 oald stile 3 July new stile

Married 26 Aug. 1772 to SAMUEL CUSH...Copyist descendents today spell CASH.

LARKIN JOHNSTON...Son born 11 July 1752 oald stile

Died 9 March 1757

LUCY JOHNSTON...Daughter born 15 May 1755 died 9 Oct. 1832 DeKalb Co., Ga.

Married 30 Nov. 1783 to JOHN SANDERS

SARAH JOHNSTON...Daughter born 18 May 1758

Married 25 Jan. 1778 to FRANCIS HOWARD and sence to HENRY FINLLES second...Sic.

LITTLETON JOHNSTON...Son born 18 Feb. 1761 died 7 July 1842 Jasper Co., Ga.

Married 4 Jan. 1781 to LUCY CHILDS

Married 12 Feb. 1828 to SARAH DIRBIN widdow

JOHN JOHNSTON...Son born 22 Dec. 1763 died 14 Nov. 1817 Elbert Co. Ga.

First wife was SARAH LONG and second was MARY WANSEN widow.

Another entry "John Johnston, son of Larkin and Mary, died 7 July 1842 in Jasper County, Ga. age 81 years 4 months and 18 days."

THEODORICK JOHNSTON...Son born 20 Aug. 1766

Married to ELIZABETH STUARD...No date

SOPHIA JOHNSTON...Daughter born 15 Dec. 1769

Married 20 Aug. 1802 to LURKN HUARDON...Copyist..Family say Larkin Herndon

RICHARD JOHNSTON...Son born 14 March 1778 in the 52nd year of his mother's age.

Died 17 Jan. 1837 in Walton Co., Ga...Married in March 1802 to ELIZABETH HUNPHEL

His own Bible states ELIZABETH HEMPHILL of Caswell County, N.C.

Copyist...Usually the day of birth such as Tuesday and the hour of the birth is given. I have cut out all save dates and vital data...Below is a typical entry

"My wife Mary Johnston departed this life October the 25th 1800 on Saturday and was buried by her brother John (Rogers..copyist) at his place on Hico on the Tuesday after she died, being kept out of the Ground four days according to her request. We lived together upward of 55 years in which time she brought me ten children and eight of which is alive now - 1802."

WILLIAM JOHNSTON...Father born 19 Dec. 1697 died 16 Aug. 1756 Spotsylvania Co. Va.

Married 12 Oct. 1723 to ANN CHEW who died 2 Nov. 1742, daughter of Hannah Roy

and Larkin Chew....On a loose paper in the Bible.

Residences of Larkin Johnston...Spotsylvania and Halifax Cos. Va...Granville-Caswell-Person Cos. N.C. Jasper Co. Ga.



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Taken from a photostat of  
the original Bible which is owned  
by a member of the Johnston Family  
in Cloud, Louisiana.

LARKIN JOHNSTON...His Bible.

The copyist has transposed all data about  
that name, to follow the name...Since this  
copy is only for data, I have not followed  
the quaint old fashioned prose which gives  
day of the week and often the hour when born.

WILLIAM JOHNSTON...Father born 19 Dec. 1697 died 16 Aug. 1756 Spotsylvania Co. Va.  
Married 12 Oct. 1723 to

ANN CHEW who died 2 Nov. 1742 the daughter of Hannah Roy and Larkin Chew.

LARKIN JOHNSTON the eldest child of WILLIAM and ANN CHEW JOHNSTON  
Born Spotsylvania Co. Va. 1 May 1727 died Jasper Co. Ga. 16 March 1816

Married 2 May 1745, I being aged 18 and my wife aged 17  
To

MARY ROGERS born in Stratton Parish Va. 2 Jan. 1728 died Person Co. N.C. 25 Oct. 1800

Children :

WILLIAM JOHNSTON...Son born 25 Oct. 1746 died 29 Nov. 1759

ANN JOHNSTON...Daughter born 3 July 1749  
Married 26 Aug. 1772 to SAMUEL CUSH...Copyist in legal papers as CASH

LARKIN JOHNSTON...Son born 11 July 1752 died 9 Dec. 1757

LUCY JOHNSTON...Daughter born 15 May 1755 died in DeKalb Co. Ga. 9 Oct. 1832  
Married 30 Nov. 1783 to JOHN LANDERS

SARAH JOHNSTON...Daughter born 18 May 1758  
Married 25 Jan. 1778 to FRANCIS HOWARD and since to HENRY FINNLES

LITTLETON JOHNSTON...Son born 18 Feb. 1761 died in Jasper Co. Ga. 7 July 1742  
Married 4 Jan. 1781 to LUCY CHILDS  
Married 12 Feb. 1828 to SARAH DIRBIN widow.

JOHN JOHNSTON...Son born 22 Dec. 1763 died 7 July 1842 in Jasper County, Ga.  
First wife was SARAH LONG and second wife was MARY WANSSEN widow...No dates..

THEODORICK JOHNSTON...Son born 20 Aug. 1766  
Married to ELIZABETH STUARD...No date listed

SOPHIA JOHNSTON...Daughter born 15 Dec. 1769  
Married 20 Aug. 1802 to LURKIN HUARDON...Family says LARKIN HERNDON

RICHARD JOHNSTON...Son born 14 March 1778 in 52nd year of his mother's age.  
Died 17 Jan. 1737 in Walton County, Ga.  
Married 4 March 1802 in Caswell Co. N.C. to ELIZABETH HUNPHREY...His Bible has  
it as HENPHILL...Copyist

EXACT COPY of one of the original entries :

MY WIFE MARY DEPARTED THIS LIFE OCTOBER THE 25th 1800 on SATURDAY AND WAS BURIED  
BY HER BROTHER JOHN ROGERS AT HIS PLACE ON HICO ON THE TUESDAY AFTER SHE DIED, BEING  
KEPT OUT OF THE GRIEVE FOUR DAYS ACCORDING TO HER REQUEST. WE LIVED TOGETHER UPWARDS  
OF 55 YEARS IN WHICH TIME SHE BROUGHT ME TEN CHILDREN EIGHT OF WHICH IS NOW ALIVE 1802

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Fly Leaf of Bible "Larkin Johnston began this  
Bible Record in 1745"  
oldest child and

LARKIN JOHNSTON, son of William and Ann Chew Johnston,  
Born 1 May 1727 in Spotsylvania County, Va.  
Died 16 March 1816 in Jasper County, Ga.

Married 2 May 1745 to

MARY ROGERS 7  
Born 2 Jan. 1728 in Va.  
Died 25 Oct. 1800 at Hico in N.C.

WILLIAM JOHNSTON...Father born 19 Dec. 1697

Larkin Johnston  
1727-1816  
Spotsylvania County, Va.  
Halifax County, Va.  
Granville County, N.C.  
Caswell County, N.C.  
Person County, N.C.  
Jasper County, Ga.  
Certified Copy of His  
Bible made 15 Sept. 1940  
Owned by  
Leonardo Andrea  
4204 Devine Street  
Columbia 25, S.C.

Children of Larkin and Mary Johnston :

WILLIAM JOHNSTON...Son born 14 Oct. 1746 oald stile 25 Oct. new stile  
Died 29 November 1759

ANN JOHNSTON...Daughter born 22 June 1749 oald stile 3 July new stile  
Married 26 Aug. 1772 to SAMUEL CUSH (Many descendents now spell it as CASH)

LARKIN JOHNSTON...Son born 11 July 1752 oald stile  
Died 9 March 1757

LUCY JOHNSTON...Daughter born 15 May 1755 died in DeKalb Co. Ga. 9 Oct. 1832  
Married 30 Nov. 1783 to JOHN SANDERS

SARAH JOHNSTON...Daughter born 18 May 1758  
Married 25 Jan. 1778 to FRANCIS HOWARD "and since to Henry Finlles second"...sic

LITTLETON JOHNSTON...Son born in Granville Co. N.C. 18 Feb. 1761  
Married 4 Jan. 1781 to LUCY CHILDS

JOHN JOHNSTON...Son born 22 Dec. 1763 died in Elbert Co. Ga. 14 Nov. 1817  
"First wife was SARAH LONG and second MARY WANSSEN, widow"  
Copyist...Elbert Co. Ga. records show she was widow of Jeremiah Warren

THEODORICK JOHNSTON...Son born 20 Aug. 1766  
"Married to ELIZABETH STUARD"...Legal records show her also as Steward and Stuart

SOPHIA JOHNSTON...Daughter born 15 Dec. 1769  
Married 20 Aug. 1802 to LURKIN HUARDON...Family say Larkin Herndon..Copyist.

RICHARD JOHNSTON...Son born 14 March 1778 in 52nd year of his mother's age.  
Died 17 Jan. 1837 in Walton County, Ga.  
"Married in March 1802 to ELIZABETH HUNPHEL...His Bibla has HEMPHILL.

All the script in this Bible up to 1810 is script of Larkin Johnston...Later entries  
by his son, Littleton Johnston.

The day of the week and the hour of the day is given for most of the births

r

Exact entry fo death of wife of Larkin Johnston"

"My wife departed this life October the 25th 1800 on Saturday and was buried  
by her brother John (Rogers) at his place on Hico on the Tuesday after she died,  
being kept out of the Ground four day according to her request, We lived together  
upward of 55 years in which time she brought me ten children eight of which is  
now alive - 1802"

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

LITTLETON JOHNSTON

Born in Granville County, N.C. 18 Feb. 1761  
Died in Jasper County, Ga. 7 July 1842

Married 4 Jan. 1781 to LUCY CHILDS

Married second 12 Jan. 1828 to Mrs. SARAH DURBIN

LUCY CHILDS...Wife born 30 Jan. 1756 died 9 June 1826

Children of Littleton and Lucy Childs Johnston

JOHN CHEW JOHNSTON...Son born in Orange County, N.C. 17 March 1782  
Died in Granville Co. N.C. 18 July 1792 buried at "My father Larkin Johnston's"  
"At his old place".

LARKIN JOHNSTON...Son born 13 Sept. 1783 in Orange Co. N.C.  
Died 12 May 1834 in Monroe County, Ga.  
Married 29 June 1803 to Sally Underwood...Marriage Bond has SARAH UNDERWOOD...  
Copyist.

ELIZABETH JOHNSTON...Daughter born 26 April 1785 in Caswell County, N.C.  
Married 7 May 1803 to WILEY THORNTON

WILLIAM JOHNSTON...Son born 19 Jan. 1787 in Granville County, N.C.  
Married 17 Nov. 1805 in Elbert County, Ga. to SARAH GRIZEL  
Elbert County Ga. M.B. has spelled SARAH GRIZZLE 17 Nov. 1808...Printed copy.

THOMAS JOHNSTON...Son born 5 Feb. 1789 in North Carolina died 17 Sept. 1848 in Ga.  
Married 18 Jan. 1816 to PEGGE C. GAINES  
Also in Bible

MARGARET C. GAINES wife of THOMAS JOHNSTON...Born 22 Dec. 1798 died 8 Dec. 1847

NATHAN JOHNSTON...Son born 27 June 1790 in Person County, N.C. 1.  
Died 10 Aug. 1843 in Jasper County, Ga. Married 19 March 1842 to BIDDY THORNTON  
Also in Bible

BRIDGET THORNTON wife of Nathan Johnston...Born \_\_\_ Died 9 June 1837

FRANKEY JOHNSTON...Daughter born 18 March 1793 in Person County, N.C.  
Married 2 June 1808 to JOSEPH HENDERSON...Marriage Bond has FRANCES JOHNSTON.

JOHN JOHNSTON...Son born 14 Oct. 1793 Person County, N.C. died 14 July 1844 Jasper  
County, Ga...Another place died 7 July 1842

JAMES JOHNSTON...Son born 13 Dec. 1795 Person Co. N.C. died 1 Dec. 1863  
Married in Elbert Co. Ga. 12 Dec. 1816 to JANE GAINES

LUCY JOHNSTON...Daughter born 24 May 1800 in Elbert Co. Ga. died 18 April 1801

RICHARD JOHNSTON...Son born 16 Dec. 1802 in Elbert Co. Ga. died \_\_\_ Feb. 1859  
in Jasper County, Ga. at William S. Lanis...sic

Other Entries

ANN WILSON CHILDS born 11 Nov. 1804, daughter of Nathan Childs Sr and his wife Jane.

MARGARET C. GAINES, daughter of HIRAM and ANN GAINES, born 22 Dec. 1798 died  
8 Dec. 1847 wife of Thomas Johnston

Littleton Johnston  
1761-1842  
Certified Copy of His  
Bible owned by  
Mrs. Myrtle Andrea Roberts  
R.F.D. No.2  
Taylors, S.C.

GRAND CHILDREN of LITTLETON JOHNSTON

Children of WILLIAM JOHNSTON and wife SARAH.

Toil Johnston...sic...Son born 4 Aug. 1813 died 10 Nov. 1817

Elizabeth Johnston...Daughter born 24 Oct. 1809

Patsy Usolom Johnston...Daughter born 6 Aug. 1811

She also shows as Martha U. Johnston in legal papers...Copyist.

FRANCES JOHNSTON wife of JOSEPH HENDERSON died in Jasper County, Ga. \_\_\_ July 1871  
Buried in Little Johnston Grave Yard known as The Cross Roads Graveyard.

Children of JOSEPH HENDERSON and his wife FRANKY.

Lucy Henderson...Daughter born 27 Aug. 1809

James Henderson...Son born 7 Feb. 1811

MILLY Henderson...Daughter born 31 Dec. 1812

John Henderson...Son born 7 Oct. 1814

Mary Henderson...Daughter born 3 July 1816

Children of WYLIE THORNTON and wife ELIZABETH.

Betsey Thornton...Daughter born 8 Feb. 1804

Polly Thornton...Daughter born 9 April 1806

Sophia Thornton...Daughter born 12 Feb. 1808 died 18 August 1810

Elijah Thornton...Son born 18 March 1810

James Thornton...Son born 8 March 1812

William Thornton...Son born 9 May 1814

His twin

Johnston Thornton...Son born 9 May 1814.

Children of LARKIN JOHNSTON and his wife SARAH.

John Chew Johnston...Son born 27 July 1804 died 17 June 1805

Buried at the William Childs Graveyard.

William Johnston...Son born 3 May 1806

Littleton Johnston...Son born 9 Nov. 1807 - *died - Feb. 1809*

Elizabeth Johnston...Daughter born 27 Jan. 1811 at Knight...sic

Reuben Johnston...Son born 21 July 1814

Hiram Johnston...Son born 22 June 1816

Rachel Johnston...Daughter born 6 July 1818

JAMES H. JOHNSTON, son of THOMAS and PEGGIE JOHNSTON, was born 24 Jan. 1819

Married 5 Feb. 1841 in Monroe County, Ga. to

MARIUM ELIZA PONDER born 4 March 1822

Their Children :

John L.T. Johnston...Son born 14 May 1842 died 13 May 1862 in C.S. Army.

Fleming D. Johnston...Son born 4 Jan. 1844 died 27 Feb. 1873 in Harrison, Texas.

Marium Frances Johnston...Daughter born 29 May 1845 died 25 July 1869 in  
Milam County, Texas, leaving three little children.

Margaret Ann Livincia Johnston...Daughter born 20 Aug. 1846

Lucy Ann Johnston...Daughter born 12 March 1848

Samuel F. Johnston...Son born 29 April 1849

William Lane Johnston...Son born 24 Oct. 1850

Martha Elizabeth Johnston...Daughter born 4 June 1852 died 7 Aug. 1867  
in Claiborne Parish, Louisiana.

Ferilla Malissa Johnston...~~Son born~~ Daughter born 7 Sept. 1852

James H. Johnston...Son born 1 Sept. 1857...Died 3 June 1940 at Grove,  
Webster Parish, Louisiana.

PATSEY JOHNSTON, daughter of Larkin and Sally Johnston, was born 24 April 1809 and  
died 21 April 1820



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

LAUNCELOT JOHNSTON...Surgeon  
Died 18 Sept. 1832 in Caswell County, N.C.

Married 17 Jan. 1774 to

ZERNIAH RICE.....Daughter of Thomas and Joyce Rice.  
No dates for her...However she was dead before 1846

Children :

THOMAS JOHNSTON...Son born 16 July 1777

JOHN JOHNSTON...Son born 12 Dec. 1778

MARY JOHNSTON...Daughter born 1 Sept. 1780 and now Mrs. SLADE

JANE JOHNSTON...Daughter born 8 Aug. 1782 and now Mrs. Slade

WILLIAM JOHNSTON...Son born 15 March 1784

ZILPAH JOHNSTON...Daughter born 22 Jan. 1786

MILBRIDGE JOHNSTON...Born 28 Feb. 1788

LAUNCELOT JOHNSTON Jr...Son born 29 March 1790

DAVID JOHNSTON...Son born 14 Jan. 1792

ELIZABETH JOHNSTON...Daughter born 25 Jan. 1794 and now Mrs. JONES

MILDRED JOHNSTON...Daughter born --not legible-- 1796 and now Mrs. HARRISON

Dr. Johnston enlisted as a surgeon in December 1776 in the N.C. 9th Regt.  
His commission as an officer was signed 10 May 1777 by John Hancock...He  
retired 1 Jan. 1778 from the Continental Line...He again enlisted in the N.C.  
Militia and served the years 1779 and 1780...Enlisted first 22 Dec. 1776 in  
Caswell County, N.C.

National Archives...Revolutionary Claims File 4372.

The widow Zerniah Johnston was dead by 1746 and her last pension claim was due.  
It was, by law, paid to her living heirs or their children as follows :

Jane Slade..Morgan Co. Ga

William Johnston..Morgan Co. Ga.

John Johnston..Caswell Co. N.C.

Mildred Harrison..LaGrange Co. Tenn.

Launcelot Johnston..Morgan Co. Ga.

Elizabeth Jones..Morgan Co. Ga.

David Johnston..Tuskegee Co. Ala.

Zilpah Johnston Yancey of Caswell Co. N.C. was deceased...Her share to her children

Zilpah Yancey...James M. Yancey...Albert C. Yancey...William J. Yancey

Mildred A. Yancey and all residing in Caswell County, N.C.

THOMAS JOHNSTON was dead and his share was to go to his children as follows :

Richard Johnston...Launcelot Johnston...Alfred Johnston...and Mrs.

Nancy Johnston Motley and all residing in Morgan County, Ga.

No mention is made in the final disposition of the un-paid pension claim  
for two of the children listed in the Bible as Millbridge and Jane.

Launcelot Johnston  
Caswell County, N.C.  
Died 19 Sept. 1832  
Bible Data.  
Revolution Pension  
Claim W-5114

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

18

He did not believe in Secession and fought in Union Army...  
Great Uncle.

MICHAEL - JOHNSTON

Michael - Johnston

1850 Census for Walton County, Georgia.

1850 Census  
Walton County, Ga.

All born in Georgia unless otherwise stated.

Beg pardon this is 1860 Census...Does not show in 1850 Census

DAVID MICHAEL 44 1860 Census

Catharine Michael 47,

Next house above MASON C. LaBOON

John Michael 24

William Michael 18

James Michael 15

Emmer Michael 3 Female (Mary Emma)

In the house

ELIZABETH JOHNSON 74 born in North Carolina.

five houses down the road

1850 Census

BENJAMIN F. PRESTON 28

Ann S. Preston 28 born in Va...This I do not understand unless copied for Ga.

Richard A. Preston 5

William F. Preston 1

LANEY MICHAEL age 70 in 1860 Census

1850 Census

WILLIAM H. JOHNSTON 40 born Virginia

Elizabeth Johnston 36

David Johnston 16

Walton Co. Marriage Bonds

James Johnston 14

WILLIAM H. JOHNSTON 10 Dec. 1833

George Johnston 12

Married 12 Dec. 1833 to

John Johnston 10

ELIZABETH MALCOLM

William Johnston 8

Jurany Johnston 6 female

Is this the same man in Census ?

Nancy A. Johnston 4

Mary A. Johnston 2

1860 Census

ELIZABETH JOHNSTON 37

Harriet Johnston 7

George Johnston 6

Nancy Johnston 2

Richard Johnston 10 months

Marriage Bonds in Walton County, Ga...Partly examined

John A. Michael 16 Aug. 1902 to Fannie Aycock...Married 24 Aug. 1902

He is my uncle

DAVID MICHAEL 8 Nov. 1834 to CATHARINE JOHNSTON...Married 1 Jan. 1835

My great grand parents

JOHN W. MICHAEL 30 Sept. 1868 to NANCY CLARK JOHNSTON...Married 1 Oct. 1868

Great uncle John and aunt Nannie

WILLIAM D. MICHAEL 11 Nov. 1869 to MARY C. McGAUGHEY...Married 15 Nov. 1869

He did not believe in Secession...

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

19

This surname is now spelled MICHAEL formerly as  
MIKELL and MICHEL

Bible owned by the  
Misses Annie & Mary Lowe  
Good Hope, Georgia.

DAVID MICHEL...Son of JACOB & ELIZABETH KELLY MICHEL  
Born in Oglethorpe County, Ga. 20 Dec. 1815  
Died in Walton County, Ga. 12 Feb. 1896

Married in Walton County, Ga. 1 Jan. 1835 to

CATHERINE HUGHES JOHNSTON...Daughter of RICHARD & ELIZABETH HEMPHILL JOHNSTON  
Born in Caswell County, N.C. 13 Apr. 1812 died Walton Co. Ga. 27 Sept. 1895

The marriage page for the children is missing...I secured dates from  
marriage bonds of Walton and Clark Counties, Ga. and added the actual  
marriage dates reported on the bond...Andrea.

JOHN W. MICHEL...Son born 24 March 1836 died 19 Nov. 1861  
Married 1 Oct. 1865 to NANCY CLARK JOHNSTON

MARTHA ANN MICHEL...Daughter born 25 Jan. 1839 died 7 June 1842

WILLIAM DAVID MICHEL...Son born 30 Nov. 1841 died 24 Nov. 1887  
Married 15 Nov. 1869 to MARY C. McGAUGHEY

JAMES KNOX MICHEL...Son born 23 Oct. 1844 died 22 April 1937  
Married 14 Feb. 1867 to MARY D. HALE...Clark County, Ga.

ANDERSON GREEN MICHEL...Son born 16 Feb. 1847 died 14 May 1917...My grand parents.  
Married 5 Jan. 1866 to RACHEL MARY ANNE LaBOON of Anderson Co. S.C.

SAMUEL HEMPHILL MICHEL...Son born 24 Aug. 1850 died 28 June 1853

ELIZABETH FENDRON MICHEL...Daughter born 19 Sept. 1853 died 21 Sept. 1940  
Married 19 Jan. 1871 to JOHN ELDER LOWE of Clark County, Ga.

MARY EMMA MICHEL...Daughter born 12 July 1856 died 31 Aug. 1915  
Married 19 Nov. 1884 to WILLIAM SMITH

\* \* \* \* \*

ANDERSON GREEN MICHAEL...Born 16 Feb. 1847 died 14 May 1917  
Married 5 Jan. 1866 to

RACHEL MARY ANNE LaBOON...Born 29 Nov. 1835 died 19 Aug. 1896  
(Daughter of Elizabeth Harrison Tripp and Joseph LaBoon/LeBon)

ELIZABETH CATHERINE MICHAEL...Daughter born 18 Dec. 1866 died 23 March 1893  
Married 15 Dec. 1886 to REDMOND LEONARDO ANDREA...My parents, Andrea.

SARAH JOHNSTON MICHAEL...Daughter born 26 Mar. 1868 died 2 Feb. 1934  
Married 6 Jan. 1887 to CHARLES THURSTON SNOW...Tombstone has born 1869...Andrea

MARY EMMA MICHAEL...Daughter born 10 Jan. 1870 died 30 Dec. 1907  
Married 27 Dec. 1893 to MOSES EDWARD MOON

JOSEPH LaBOON MICHAEL...Son born 8 Jan. 1872 died 11 June 1948  
He was never married...He was a talented conversationalist...Andrea

DAVID FRANKLIN MICHAEL...Son born 13 Apr. 1875 died 28 Apr. 1953  
Married 29 Dec. 1901 to ADA JANE HARPER

JOHN ANDERSON MICHEL... born 11 May 1811 died 28 July 1951  
 M.1 Frances Aycock  
 M.2 Minnie E. Johnson

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Richard Johnston  
1778-1837  
His Bible owned by  
E.F. Johnston  
Athens College  
Athens, Alabama

RICHARD JOHNSTON...Son of Larkin and Mary Johnston  
"Was born March 14th 1778 on Saturday 8 o'clock  
in the morning and in the 51st year of his  
mother's age" Granville County, N.C.

Died in Walton County, Georgia 17 Jan. 1837

Married in Caswell County, N.C. 4 March 1802 to

ELIZABETH HEMPHILL...Daughter of Hugh and Katharine Hemphill.  
Born in Caswell County, N.C. 2 August 1785  
Died in Walton County, Ga. \_\_\_\_ 18\_\_.

Much of the ink  
has faded.. " "  
has been used if  
script not legible.  
" 18 " if date  
known added.

JOHN CLARK JOHNSTON...Son born 30 April 1803  
Married 29 Jan. 1829 to JANE SMITH

MARY ROGERS JOHNSTON...Daughter born 2 Oct. 1805 died 9 Jan. 1858  
Married 7 Jan. 1830 to JOHN RUSK

WILLIAM H. JOHNSTON...Son born 12 March 1808  
Married 12 Dec. 1833 to ELIZABETH MALCOLM

DAVID LEWIS JOHNSTON...Son born 9 Sept. 1810 died 24 Feb. 1811

CATHERINE HUGHES JOHNSTON...Daughter born 13 April 1812  
Married 1 Jan. 1834 to DAVID MICHEL

Andrea comments...These are  
my maternal great grand paren

JAMES W. JOHNSTON...Son born 26 Dec. 1814 died 18 Jan. 1874  
Married 13 Jan. 1842 to MARTHA ANN BURTON

RICHARD JOHNSTON...Son born \_\_\_\_ Dec. 18\_\_ died 20 June 1826

ELIZABETH MARGARET JOHNSTON...Daughter born 18 Nov. 18\_\_ died 25 July 1821

ANN SIMMS JOHNSTON...Daughter born 20 July 1822  
Married 9 Dec. 1844 to BENJAMIN F. PRESTON

MARTHA HEMPHILL JOHNSTON...Daughter born 27 March 1826 died 2 May 1854  
Married 19 Dec. 1843 to ANDERSON GREEN TURNER

ANDERSON GREEN TURNER...Son in law born 23 Sept. 1819

\*WILLIAM WALTON TURNER...Grand son born 3 April 1849

\* not in proper entry order.

JAMES THOMAS RUSK...Grand son born 10 Oct. 1830

MARY CATHERINE RUSK...Grand daughter born 22 Jan. 1832  
Married 6 Nov. 1851 to JOHN C. BURTON

JOHN LITTLETON RUSK...Grand son born 23 April 1837

JOHN RUSK...Son in law died 17 Aug. 1840

Almost one page in Family Entries are not legible...The Bible continues as  
Bible of the son, JAMES W. JOHNSTON.



RICHARD JOHNSTON

Richard Johnston  
Died 17 Jan. 1837

In Walton County, Georgia, there is no  
record in the Estate Index for any will  
or Administration for any RICHARD JOHNSTON  
nor any ELIZABETH JOHNSTON...Seemingly the  
children divided the lands and slaves as  
all were then aged 21 years...I began to check  
deeds but had no time except for one deed and  
that in Book O Page 443 of Walton County Ga. deeds.

Walton County, Georgia.

I was told by an older  
member of the family that  
Richard Johnston moved  
back to Virginia for a  
few years...This I had  
never heard before.

A joint deed signed 4 September 1846

By

JOHN C. JOHNSTON...In his own right

DAVID MIKEL...In the right of his wife

JAMES W. JOHNSTON...In his own right

ANDERSON G. TURNER...In the right of his wife

Tract of land in Walton County Georgia lying on both  
the waters of Jack Creek and of Indian Creek and called  
Lot. No. 94 and being adjacent to the lot of land laid  
off for ELIZABETH JOHNSTON, widow.

Deeded to

MARY R. RUSK...An heir in her own right.

Witnesses

William B. Watkins

Mason C. LaBoon

James Richardson J.P.

Marriage Bonds for Walton County, Georgia

CATHARINE JOHNSTON 8 Nov. 1834 to DAVID MICHAEL...Married 1 Jan. 1835

ANN JOHNSTON 7 Dec. 1844 to BENJAMIN F. PRESTON...Married 9 Dec. 1844

MARY JOHNSTON 4 Jan. 1830 to JOHN RUSK...Married 7 Jan. 1830

WILLIAM H. JOHNSTON 10 Dec. 1833 to ELIZABETH MALCOLM...Married 9 Dec. 1844

NANCY C. JOHNSTON 30 Sept. 1868 to JOHN W. MICHAEL....Married 1 Oct. 1868

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

Copied from Original Bible  
owned by a member of the  
family in Athens, Ala.

RICHARD JOHNSTON...Son of Larkin and Mary Rogers Johnston  
"Was born March 14th on Saturday 8 o'clock in the morning in the 51st  
year of his mother's age Granville County, N.C."  
Died 17 Jan. 1837 in Walton County, Ga.

Married in Caswell County, N.C. 4 March 1802 to

ELIZABETH HEMPHILL...Daughter of Hugh and Katherine Hughes Hemphill  
Born in Caswell County, N.C. 2 August 1785 died in Walton Co. Ga...Not legible

JOHN CLARK JOHNSTON...Son born 30 April 1803  
Married 29 Jan. 1829 to JANE SMITH

MARY ROGERS JOHNSTON...Daughter born 2 Oct. 1805 died 9 Jan. 1858  
Married 7 Jan. 1830 to JOHN RUSK

WILLIAM HEMPHILL JOHNSTON...Son born 12 March 1808  
Married 12 Dec. 1833 to ELIZABETH MALCOLM

DAVID LEWIS JOHNSTON...Son born 9 Sept. 1810 died 24 Feb. 1811

CATHERINE HUGHES JOHNSTON...Daughter born 13 April 1812  
Married 1 Jan. 1834 to DAVID MICHEL.....My mother's grandparents...Andrea

JAMES W. JOHNSTON...Son born 26 Dec. 1814 died 18 Jan. 1874  
Married 13 Jan. 1842 to MARTHA ANN BURTON

RICHARD JOHNSTON...Son born 18 Dec. 1816 died 20 June 1826

ELIZABETH MARGARET JOHNSTON...Daughter born 18 Nov. 1820 died 25 July 1821

\*ANN SIMMS JOHNSTON...Daughter born 20 July 1822  
Married 9 Dec. 1844 to BENJAMIN F. PRESTON

\*\* I was a yearling boy in my upper teens when my great great aunt Ann Preston died...I have visited her many times but was not then interested in genealogy. I do recall her saying she was born in Virginia and the 1850 and later census data shows her born in Virginia.

MARTHA HEMPHILL JOHNSTON...Daughter born 27 March 1826 died 2 May 1854  
Married 19 Dec. 1843 to ANDERSON GREEN TURNER

JOHN RUSK...Son in law died 17 Aug. 1840

JOHN LITTLETON RUSK...Grand son born 23 Apr. 1837 Sorry I typed out of order.

JAMES THOMAS RUSK...Grand son born 10 Oct. 1830

MARY CATHERINE RUSK...Grand daughter born 22 Jan. 1832  
Married 6 Nov. 1851 to JOHN C. BURTON

One complete page of grand children entries so water stained I could not decipher it.

The Bible is carried on with complete family data of the son, James W. Johnston following on and after the water stained page.

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

28  
Certified Copy was recorded  
5 Oct. 1836 in Book A Page 285  
Barbour County, Alabama

STEPHEN JOHNSON of Lexington County, S.C.

A deed of Gift sg. 14 Dec. 1808  
To

From an original copy in Book 2  
Page 262 in Lexington County, S.C.  
Recorded in Lexington 16 Feb. 1809

ROSANNAH JOHNSON...Wife

SARAH JOHNSON...Daughter

MARY JOHNSON...Daughter

ELIZABETH JOHNSON...Daughter...Seemingly she died notation by Andrea

NANCY JOHNSON...Daughter

JESSE JOHNSON...Son

200a of land on Chinaquapin Creek of Edisto River on the north branch.

Certain named slaves

Cattle, mares, hogs and other farm animals

Pewter basins and jugs

Household and kitchen furniture

Witnesses

Jesse Fox

William Gunter

From the papers of PRISCILLA JOHNSON the third wife of George Steadman...

The first wife of Stephen Johnson was RACHEL FOX, a sister of JESSE FOX...See above

Mrs. W.R. Suggs  
272 Leo Street  
Shreveport  
Louisiana

Andrea...Mrs. Suggs descends from this Stephen  
Johnson and discovered this Deed of Gift on record  
in Barbour County, Alabama.

Since the Lexington County deeds up to 1830 have been burned, it is not possible to determine when Stephen Johnson removed to Alabama...However he took lands in Alabama by State Grants before 1832...Andrea.

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

27

Johnston Chancery Suit Data  
Spotsylvania County, Virginia.  
Compiled by  
George H.S. King  
1301 Prince Edward Street  
Fredericksburg, Virginia.

Capt. WILLIAM JOHNSTON...Deceased

The Chancery Suit plus an attached  
genealogical sheet evidently in  
conjunction with the syut.

Capt. WILLIAM JOHNSTON was born 19 Dec. 1697...He made his will which was  
signed 10 March 1769 and probated...Court Order does not show date of his  
death but 12 May 1769 he was dead...However his will was not proved until  
13 July 1769...The appraisal of his estate was ordered 12 October 1769

THOMAS JOHNSTON, a son was listed as an executor...Thomas Johnston died in  
Caroline County, Virginia in 1771 and owned lands in Orange County, Va.  
Thomas Johnston is not listed in the Chancery Suit and seemingly he died  
without a wife or children.

Capt. WILLIAM JOHNSTON was married 12 Oct. 1723 to ANN CHEW...Ann Chew Johnston  
was alive 2 Nov. 1742 and evidently died soon after 2 Nov. 1742 when she  
joined her husband in a Land Deed...She was dead before 6 July 1744 for on  
that date Capt. William Johnston married a second time.

CHILDREN of WILLIAM and ANN CHEW JOHNSTON as shown in Chancery Suit.  
Those children marked with an \* do not show in Chancery Suit but do  
show as children in attached paper filed with the Suit...The wives  
of the sons show in attached paper but not in Chancery Suit.

THOMAS JOHNSTON\*...Son who died in Caroline County, Va. in 1771

JOSEPH JOHNSTON\*...Son who died without issue and young by attached chart

LARKIN JOHNSTON...Son who married MARY ROGERS of King & Queen County, Va.

JUDITH JOHNSTON...Daughter who wed ROBERT FARISH, son of John Farish of Spotsylvania  
County, Va.

ROBERT JOHNSTON...Son who married ANN COOK of Caroline County, Va.

WILLIAM JOHNSTON...Son who married ANN HUNT of Caroline County, Va.

JOHN JOHNSTON\*...Son who died young.

BENJAMIN JOHNSTON...Son who married DOROTHY JONES of Culpepper County, Va.

JAMES JOHNSTON...Son who married MARY WARE of Caroline County, Va.

HANNAH JOHNSTON...Daughter who married FRANCIS COLEMAN, son of Samuel Coleman of  
Caroline County, Va...Her step brother.\*

RICHARD JOHNSTON...Son who married 1st DOROTHY WALLER & 2nd ANN SMITH

ELIZABETH JOHNSTON...Daughter who married JOHN BENDER, son of Eliot Bender

Capt. WILLIAM JOHNSTON married 2nd on 26 July 1744 to Mrs. ELIZABETH TAYLOR,  
the widow of JAMES TAYLOR...She died 6 April 1748 and left as heirs 2 daughters  
LETTICE TAYLOR and SARAH TAYLOR  
She had no Johnston children.

Capt. WILLIAM JOHNSTON wed 3rd to Mrs. FRANCIS COLEMAN nee ELIZABETH WYATT and  
by her he had three children

CATHERINE JOHNSTON married ROBERT FORSYTH

PHILLIP JOHNSTON married 7 Nov. 1771 ELIZABETH TAYLOR and removed to Shelby Co.  
Beg pardon...TWO CHILDREN  
Ky



JOHN JOHNSTON.

File 31-478  
Chester Co. S.C.

Will  
Sg. 1 Feb. 1814  
Pr. 2 Jan. 1816

JOHN JOHNSTON ( also JOHNSON )

Names in his will:

SALLY: His wife ..also Ex.

THOMPSON ... and no surname ... Son

JAMES ... and no surname ... Son

CATHERINE ... and no surname ... Daughter

" The child my wife now goes with ..."

JOHN TRIPLETT ... Ex.

E. Lyles  
Thomas Johnson  
Wesley Young.

\*-----\*

Papers in file named appraisers of estate:

Mabry Thomas  
Adam Poole  
Lewis Morris  
William Wilks Esq.

William Pope  
John Foote  
Matthew Woods.

Buyers at sale:

Dr. Thomas Johnson  
William Scaif  
William Foote  
William Thomas

Abner Stephens  
Thomas Gregory  
John Cranford  
Thomas Stokes.

\*-----\*

I went through several other JOHNSTON / JOHNSON files. I did not find the file of the dec'd son of JAMES JOHNSTON, ( JOHN ) and it was no doubt that JOHN JOHNSTON who owned land adj. your Wm. Mc CLUNEY, and it was probably JAMES Sr. whose land was next Wm. McC. in 1772 / 1773 ...

THOMPSONs lived in this neighborhood. ...

There are 3 sets of JOHNSONS/JOHNSTONS in the early records ... One in this Broad River section ... west Chester Co. One in SE section and one in the Fishing Creek neighborhood.

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

JOSHUA JOHNSON

Names in his will

SARAH JOHNSON...Wife and Ex.

Children

HIRAM JOHNSON...Minor son

ANNA JOHNSON...Minor daughter

MARY HUSKIN...Daughter

JOSEPH HUSKIN...Son in law

SUSANNA JOHNSON...Daughter

CALVIN JOHNSON...Son

LYDIA JOHNSON...Daughter

WILLIAM ALLBRIGHT..."My business partner" Ex.

Lands in Chatham County N.C.

Tannery on the Eno River in Orange Co. N.C.

Plantation in Guilford County, N.C.

Plantation where my sister lives.

The Hugh Little Plantation

Johnson & Albright Tan Yards.

Witnesses

Jesse Hargrave

John Long

Joshua Johnson

Will

sg. 23 June 1840

pr. August Court 1840

Book F Page 68

Orange County, N.C.

Estate of STEPHEN JOHNSON in 1836

Estate of ROSANNAH JOHNSON in 1838

Division  
To :

SARAH the wife of BENJAMIN SAWYER...Daughter

MARY the wife of DANIEL CREED...Daughter

NANCY the wife of ELI HEROD...Daughter

RACHEL the wife of JIMSEY COX...Daughter

LUCINDA the wife of DANIEL A. NORTON...Daughter...Ancestor of Mrs. W.R.Suggs...Andrea

TIMOTHY JOHNSON...Son

ALEXANDER JOHNSON...Son

LEWIS A.T. JOHNSON...Son

MARIAH JOHNSON...Daughter

FELDER B. JOHNSON...Minor son "Not yet aged 21"

Comments by Andrea

Compare these children with the children on the Deed of Gift in Lexington County in 1808....Note that several of the above children are not listed in the Deed of Gift...Mrs. Suggs writes that some of the children above were by the first wife RACHEL FOX and that this is shown by the heirs of ROSANNAH JOHNSON in 1838. However Mrs. Suggs did not send me the list of the children of Rosannah. ROSANNAH the second wife of Stephen Johnson is said to have been nee ROSANNAH FELDER of Orangeburg County, S.C.

Fall Court 1836  
Summer Court 1838  
Barbour County, Alabama.

Orphans Court Book1 Page 76-77 and

Johnston Records

From Gaddy

Copied by a member of the family verbatim (even spelling) from the old Johnston family Bible. These records were written on margins and record pages of the Bible.

-----  
This book was given by my father William Johnston to Larkin Johnston. Then to Littleton Johnston, son of Larkin Johnston Feb. 19, 1801.

This book given to me by my father Larkin Johnston Feb. 19, 1801, on Hico, Persons County, North Carolina. This book is 196 years old now.

This book left to my father Thomas Johnston - from him to me Littleton Johnston Father of Thomas Johnston

James Henry Johnston  
Grove, Webster Parish, Louisiana

|                           |                                       |
|---------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| Granville Co. North )     | Larkin Johnston born May 1st 1727 Old |
| Carolina March 21, 1773 ) | style B. 27) now May 12 New style -   |
| )                         | Spotsylvania Co Virginia              |

Larkin Johnston gave this book to Littleton Johnston Feb 19, 1801.

Afterward to Thomas Johnston. Thomas Johnston forwarded to James Henry, his son in the year 1849.

P 80 & 81 of Psalm - are following names

Larkin Johnston 1729  
Sophie  
John

On page 83 of Psalms is name

John Reger s probably worn off

Also in Bible is name Benjamin Johnston June 1744

-----  
On back of book - as follows

Wm Johnston was born December the 1st 1697 (it being on a Tuesday)

On one page is following

Larkin Johnston's Book Given him by Wm Johnston 5th ? 1747

His hand  
3rd August 1745  
-----



- 2 -

This book is 140 years old now.

Benjamin Johnston  
1745 2nd August

On one page is following

Larkin Johnston born May 1st 1727  
Spotsylvania County, Virginia  
Mattaponi River

One page is as follows

Larkin Johnston's Book 1747

Imprinted at London b Robert Barker Printer to the Kings Most  
Excellent Majestie -- Cum Privilegi Regia Magestatis  
Anno 1805

On one page as follows

Larkin Johnston, his Book  
God give me Grace therein to look  
And when for me the bell doth toll  
The Lord of Heaven receive my soul

Dec. 7, 1748

Record of Larkin Johnston as follows

Larkin Johnston father of Littleton Johnston born May 1st 1727

Married May 2nd 1745 to Mary Rogers mother of Littleton born Jan 2nd  
1727 and died 25th of October 1800. Larkin Johnston died March 16, 1816.

1. William Johnston 1st son born of Larkin & Mary Johnston, born Oct.  
14 - 1746 old style, now Oct 25th & died 29th of November 1759 - 13 years,  
1 month, 15 days old.

2. Ann Johnston, Daughter of Larkin and Mary Johnston born 22nd of  
June 1749 old style now July 3rd. Married to Samuel Cush Aug 26, 1772.

3. Larkin Johnston son of Larkin & Mary Johnston born July 11, 1752  
old style. Deceased March 9, 1757. 5 years, 8 months, and 25 days old.

4. Lucy, Daughter of Larkin & Mary Johnston born May 1st 1755 new  
style. Married to John Sanders the 30th of November 1783 -- Died Oct. 9th  
1832 DeKalb Co Georgia.

5. Sarah, Daughter of Larkin and Mary Johnston born May 18, 1758.  
Married to Francis Howard Jan 26, 1778, her first husband -- since to Henry  
Fuller.

6. Littleton Johnston, son of Larkin & Mary Johnston born Feb. 18 -  
1761 - married to Lucy Childs Jan 4, 1781. Lucy Childs was born June 30, 1756.

- 3 -

7. John Johnston, son of Larkin & Mary Johnston born Dec. 22, 1763.  
First wife Leah Long. Second - Mary Warren - widow. Died Nov 14 - 1817 - Elbert  
Co Georgia.

8. Theodorick Johnston, son of Larkin & Mary Johnston born Aug 20,  
1766 - married Elizabeth Stuard.

9. Sophie Johnston, daughter of Larkin & Mary Johnston, born Dec. 15 -  
1769 - married Larkin Huarndon - Aug 16 - 1802.

10. Richard Johnston, son of Larkin & Mary Johnston, born Mar 14 - 1778 -  
in the 52nd year of his mother's age. Married to Elizabeth Hunphel March 1802.

All of the above record of Larkin & Mary Johnston seems to be in the same  
handwriting.

Record of Larkin & Mary Johnston on another page in the Bible - a duplicate -  
but seems fuller as to those named -- only a partial list & I think written  
by Larkin Johnston

Wm. Johnston, the son of Larkin & Mary Johnston was born Oct 14 on a  
Tuesday about two o'clock in the afternoon 1746.

Ann Johnston, the daughter of Larkin & Mary Johnston was born the 22nd  
day of June 1749 on a Thursday about 10 o'clock in the morning.

Larkin Johnston, Jr. son of Larkin & Mary Johnston was born 11th of  
July 1752 on a Saturday about 2 o'clock in the afternoon.

Lucy, the daughter of Larkin & Mary Johnston was born May 1st 1755 on  
Thursday about 10 o'clock in the forenoon.

Larkin Johnston Jr. son of Larkin & Mary Johnston July 11 - 1752 -  
deceased March 9, 1757 - aged 4 years - 8 months & 29 days being on a  
Thursday - lying sick from the Monday before (being then burnt with fire,  
which occasioned his death. God bless him. Amen.

(All of the above in same handwriting)

#### Record of Littleton Johnston

Littleton Johnston born Feb. 18 - 1761 married Jan 4, 1781 to Lucy Childs  
who was born June 30 - 1756.

1. John Chew Johnston, son of Littleton & Lucy Johnston born March 17 -  
1782 on Monday - Orange Co., N. C. and died Wednesday 18th of July 1792 -  
about dark - being 10 years, 4 months, and 1 day old - buried in Granville  
Co., N.C. at my fathers old place.

2. Larkin Johnston, son of Littleton & Lucy Johnston was born Sept 13 -  
1783 on Saturday - Orange Co., N.C. and died May 12 - 1834 - being 50 years  
and 8 months old - Monroe Georgia

3. Elizabeth Johnston, daughter of Littleton and Lucy Johnston born April 26, 1785, on Thursday -- Caswell County, North Carolina.

4. William Johnston, son of Littleton and Lucy Johnston, born March 19, 1787, on Monday -- Granville, North Carolina.

5. Thomas Johnston, son of Littleton and Lucy Johnston, born February 5, 1789, Thursday -- Granville Co., N. C., and died September 17, 1848, being 59 years, 7 months and 12 days old (Entered by J. H. Johnston).

6. Nathan Johnston, son of Littleton and Lucy Johnston, born Sunday, the 27th of June, 1790 -- Person Co., N. C.

Nathan Johnston died August 10, 1843 -- Jasper Co., Ga.

7. Frankie Johnston, daughter of Littleton and Lucy Johnston, born March 18, 1792, on Sunday -- Person Co., N. C.

8. John Johnston, son of Littleton and Lucy Johnston, born the 14th of October, 1793, on Monday, in Person Co., N. C., and died the 14th of July, 1844 -- Jasper Co., Georgia.

(F.V.J. Glovers great grandfather)

9. James Johnston, son of Littleton and Lucy Johnston, born Sunday the 13th of December, 1795 -- Person Co., N. C. Departed this life on the last of November or first of December, 1863.

10. Lucy Johnston, daughter of Littleton and Lucy Johnston, born May 24, 1800, Saturday -- Elbert Co., Georgia. Died April 8, 1801, Wednesday night, being 10 months and 15 days old -- Elbert Co. Buried at Wm. Childs.

11. Richard Johnston, son of Littleton and Lucy Johnston, born December 16, 1802, on Thursday, 1 o'clock in the afternoon -- Elbert Co., Ga. Departed this life February 1859 in Jasper Co., Ga., at the house of Wm. Lane.

(by J. H. Johnston)

#### Miscellaneous records

Ann Watson Childs, born November 11, 1804, daughter of Nathan Childs and Jane Childs, his wife -- Elbert Co., Georgia.

Ann Johnston, daughter of Larkin and Sally Johnston, born Friday night, the 29th of October, 1812.

Elizabeth Johnston, daughter of Littleton and Lucy Johnston married May 7, 1803, to Wile Thornton.

Lucy Thornton, daughter of Wile and Betsy Thornton born Wednesday, February 8, 1804.

Larkin Johnston, son of Littleton and Lucy Johnston married June 29, 1803, to Sally Underwood.

John Chew Johnston, son of Larkin and Sally Johnston, born 27th of July, 1804. Died Monday the 17th of June, 1805 -- 10 months and 20 days old. Buried at the place of Nathan Childs.

- 5 -

Polly Thornton, daughter of Wile and Betsy Thornton born April 9, 1806.

William Johnston, son of Larkin and Sally Johnston was born May 3, 1806, on Saturday night -- Elbert Co., Ga.

Littleton Johnston, son of Larkin and Sally Johnston born Monday the 9th of November, 1807. Died February 1849.

Sophie Thornton, daughter of Wile and Betsey Thornton born Friday, February 12, 1808. Died 18th of August 1810, being 2 years, 6 months and 5 days old.

Patsy Johnston, daughter of Larkin and Sally Johnston was born Monday the 24th of April (1809?) and died April 21st 1820.

Frankie Johnston, daughter of Littleton and Lucy Johnston married Thursday, June 2, 1808, to Joseph Henderson. Departed this life 1871, July, in Jasper Co., Ga. Buried in old grave yard.

William Johnston, son of Littleton and Lucy Johnston married Thursday 17th of November, 1808, to Sary Grizel.

Lucy Henderson, daughter of Joseph and Frankie Henderson, born August 27, 1809 -- Elbert Co., Ga.

Elizabeth Johnston, daughter of William and Sary Johnston, born Tuesday 24th of October, 1809.

Elijah Thornton, son of Wiley and Betsy Thornton, born March 18, 1810.

Nathan Johnston, son of Littleton and Lucy Johnston, married March 19, 1812, to Bidy Thornton. Bidy died June 9, 1821 (1831?).

Thomas Johnston, son of Littleton and Lucy Johnston married January 18, 1816, to Peggy Gaines.

James Johnston, son of Littleton and Lucy Johnston married December 12, 1816, to Jane Gaines.

Rachel Johnston, daughter of Larkin and Sally Johnston born June 6, 1818.

Hiram Johnston, son of Larkin and Sally Johnston born June 22, 1816.

Reuben Johnston, son of Larkin and Sally Johnston born July 21, 1814, Thursday.

Lucy Johnston, wife of Littleton Johnston, deceased June 8, 1826, after living together 45 years, 5 months and 5 days. Buried in Jasper Co., Ga.

Littleton Johnston second married Sary Dirbin, widow, February 12, 1828.

John Johnston, son of Larkin and Mary Johnston died November 14, 1817.

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY  
GENEALOGY COLLECTION  
DO NOT CIRCULATE



- 6 -

Littleton Johnston, son of Larkin and Mary Johnston, deceased July 7, 1842, being 81 years, 4 months and 18 days old.

Richard Johnston, son of Larkin and Mary Johnston, died January 17, 1837.

Sary Johnston, wife of Nathan Johnston, died May 18, 1857.

Margaret C. Gaines, daughter of Hiram and Ann Gaines, born December 22, 1799, and died December 8, 1847, the wife of Thomas Johnston.

Thomas Johnston died September 17, 1848. Buried in Jasper Co., Ga., at Littleton Johnston's grave yard, known as the cross roads.

-----

On first inside cover of the back of the book is the following:

Wm. Johnston was born December 1, 1697, it being on a Tuesday.

This book -- Wm. Johnston L3:3:3 currency for Wm. Johnston.

Wm. Johnston -- his hand.

Births, deaths and marriages of the children of Larkin and Mary Johnston who were married May 2, 1745, being then eighteen years old - 1 day. My wife, eighteen years three months old. I was born May 1, 1727 -- my wife, January 2, 1727, and she departed this life 25th of October 1800 on the same day of month and same month our first child was born.

1. William, the son of Larkin and Mary Johnston was born in Virginia, October 14, 1746 old style -- now October 30 new style. Deceased November 29, 1759. Aged 13 years, one month and 15 days -- Granville Co., N. C.

2. Ann, daughter of Larkin and Mary Johnston born June 22, 1749, Thursday -- Spotsylvania Co., Virginia. Married to Samuel Cush, August 26, 1772 -- Carolina Co., Virginia.

3. Larkin, son of Larkin and Mary, his wife, born 11th of July 1752, old style, Saturday, 2 o'clock in the afternoon -- Spotsylvania Co., Virginia. Deceased March 9, 1757, aged 4 years, 8 months and 29 days. Halifax Co., Va.

4. Lucy, daughter of Larkin and Mary Johnston, born May 1, 1755, Halifax Co., Va., Dan River. Married to John Sanders 30th of November, 1783.

5. Sarah, daughter of Larkin and Mary Johnston born May 18, 1758 -- Granville Co., N. C. Married Francis Howard, January 25, 1778, 1st marriage. Since to Henry Fuller of Person Co., N. C.

6. Littleton, son of Larkin and Mary Johnston born February 18, 1761, Thursday 9 o'clock in the evening, Granville Co., N. C. Married to Lucy Childs, January 4, 1781.

7. John, son of Larkin and Mary Johnston born December 22, 1763, Granville Co., N. C. 1st wife Leah Long. 2nd wife Mary Warren.

- 7 -

8. Theodorick, son of Larkin and Mary Johnston, was born August 20, 1768, Granville Co., N. C. -- Harrisburg -- married to Elizabeth Stuard.

9. Sophia, daughter of Larkin and Mary Johnston born December 15, 1769, Granville Co., N. C. Married to Larkin Herndon, August 26, 1802, of Caswell Co.

10. Richard, son of Larkin and Mary Johnston born March 14, 1778. Married to Elizabeth Hemphill, March 1802.

-----  
My wife departed this life October 25, 1800, and was buried by her brother John at his old place on Hico, on the Tuesday after she died, being kept out of the grave 4 days, according to her request. We lived together upward of 55 years in which time she brought me ten children, eight of whom are now alive -- 1802 (written by Larkin).

----- End of Bible 1798  
Virginia County Records  
Spotsylvania Co.  
edited by Wm. Armstrong  
Published by Fox, Duffield and Co., New York

Spotsylvania Co. formed 1721 from counties of Essex, King William, King and Queen.

Will Book A -- 1722-1749

Chew, Larkin, d May 11, 1728 pr April 1, 1729  
Wit: William Russell. Ex: Son Larkin Chew  
Leg. sons -- Thomas and John Chew; daughter Nan Johnston, wife of William Johnston.

Larkin Chew, Jr., son of Larkin and Hannah Chew every part and parcel of my estate after my debts are paid. My wife Hannah Chew to have her first choice of my estate after the debts are paid, to maintain her and my mother Ruth Green, during their natural lives, afterwards to return to Larkin Chew, my natural son and executor.

Spotsylvania Order Book -- 1724 - 1730

Captain Thomas Chew and his officers John Minor and Edward Franklin.

Captain Wm. Johnston and his officers, Andrew Harrison and Thomas Warren took the oath August 6, 1729.

1755 - 1760

Richard Johnston, Lt. in Col. Wm. Byrd's regiment in Cherokee expedition 1760.  
Larkin Chew -- Ensign/

Order Book -- 1755 - 1766

Robert Chew, Gent. 1st Lieut. of Foot in Spotsylvania Co. Commission dated May 4, 1756.

- 8 -

Robert Chew, Esq. Commission dated September 3, 1764, to be Captain of a company of Militia. Took the oath September 4, 1764.

1774 - 1782

John Chew, Jr., Gent. Comm. 2nd Lt. in Spotsylvania Militia September 18, 1777.

At Court held February 19, 1779, Benjamin Johnston, Gent., 2nd Lt. Spotsylvania Co. Militia. In same company of which John West, Gent., Capt. in Spotsylvania militia in --- of George Thornton, Gent.

C O P Y

36

LARKIN JOHNSTON, oldest child of William and  
Ann Chew Johnston.

Born 1 May 1727 Spotsylvania Co., Va.

Died 16 March 1816 Jasper Co., Ga.

Married 2 May 1745

To

MARY ROGERS

Born 2 Jan. 1727 Stratton Parish, Va.

Died 25 Oct. 1800 at Hico, Person, Co., N.C.

Children of Larkin and Mary Rogers Johnston

Larkin Johnston

1727-1816

Certified Copy of  
His Bible owned by  
Leonardo Andrea  
4204 Devine Street  
Columbia 25, S.C.

Entries transposed by  
the Copyist...Andrea.

WILLIAM JOHNSTON ...Son born 14 Oct. oald stile 25 Oct. new stile 1746  
Died 29 Nov. 1759

ANN JOHNSTON...Daughter born 22 June 1749 oald stile 3 July new stile  
Married 26 Aug. 1772 to SAMUEL CUSH..Copyist descendants today  
spell CASH.

LARKIN JOHNSTON...Son born 11 July 1752 oald stile  
Died 9 March 1757

LUCY JOHNSTON...Daughter born 15 May 1755 died 9 Oct. 1832 DeKalb Co., Ga.  
Married 30 Nov. 1783 to JOHN LANDERS

SARAH JOHNSTON...Daughter born 18 May 1758  
Married 25 Jan. 1778 to FRANCIS HOWARD and sence to HENRY FINLIES  
second...sic.

LITTLETON JOHNSTON...Son born 18 Feb. 1761 died 7 July 1842 Jasper Co., Ga.  
Married 4 Jan. 1781 to LUCY CHILDS  
Married 12 Feb. 1828 to SARAH DIRBIN widdow

JOHN JOHNSTON...Son born 22 Dec. 1763 died 14 Nov. 1817 Elbert Co., Ga.  
First wife was SARAH LONG and second was MARY WANSEN widow.  
Another entry "john Johnston, son of Larkin and Mary, died 7 July 1842  
in Jasper County, Ga., age 81 years 4 months and 18 days."

THEODORICK JOHNSTON...Son born 20 Aug. 1766  
Married to ELIZABETH STUARD...No date

SOPHIA JOHNSTON...Daughter born 15 Dec. 1769  
Married 20 Aug. 1802 to LURKIN HUARDON...Copyist...family say  
Larkin Herndon

RICHARD JOHNSTON...son born 14 March 1778 in the 52nd year of his  
mother's age.  
Died 17 Jan. 1837 in Walton Co., Ga...Married in March 1802 to  
ELIZABETH HUNPHEL  
His own Bible states ELIZABETH HEMPHILL of Caswell County, N.C.



C O P Y

37

Copyist...Usually the day of birth such as Tuesday and the hour of birth is given. I have cut out all save dates and vital data...Below is a typical entry

"My wife Mary Johnston departed this life October the 25th 1800 on Saturday and was buried by her brother John (Rogers..copyist) at his place on Hico on the Tuesday after she died, being kept out of the Ground four days according to her request. We lived together upward of 55 years in which time she brought me ten children and eight of which is alive now- 1802."

WILLIAM JOHNSTON...Father born 19 Dec. 1697 died 16 Aug. 1756 Spotsylvania Co. Va.

Married 12 Oct. 1723 to ANN CHEW who died 2 Nov. 1742, daughter of Hannah Roy and Larkin Chew....On a loose paper in the Bible.  
Residences of Larkin Johnston...Spotsylvania and Halifax Cos. Va...  
Granville-Caswell-

---

LITTLETON JOHNSTON

Born in Granville County, N.C. 18 Feb. 1761  
Died in Jasper County, Ga. 7 July 1842

Married 4 Jan. 1781 to LUCY CHILDS

Married second 12 Jan. 1828 to Mrs. SARAH DURBIN

Littleton Johnston  
1761-1842

Certified Copy of His  
Bible owned by  
Mrs. Myrtle Andrea Roberts  
R.F.D. No. 2  
Taylors, S.C.

LUCY CHILDS...Wife born 30 Jan. 1756 died 9 June 1826

Children of Littleton and Lucy Childs Johnston

JOHN CHEW JOHNSTON...Son born in Orange County, N.C. 17 March 1782  
Died in Granville Co., N.C. 18 July 1792 buried at "My father  
Larkin Johnston's" "at his old place".

LARKIN JOHNSTON...Son born 13 Sept. 1783 in Orange Co., N.C.  
Died 12 May 1834 in Monroe County, Ga.

Married 29 June 1803 to Sally Underwood...Marriage Bond has  
SARAH UNDERWOOD...Copyist.

ELIZABETH JOHNSTON...Daughter born 26 April 1785 in Caswell County, N.C.  
Married 7 May 1803 to WILEY THORNTON

WILLIAM JOHNSTON...Son born 19 Jan. 1787 in Granville County, N.C.  
Married 17 Nov. 1805 in Elbert County, Ga., to SARAH GRIZEL  
Elbert County Ga., M.B. has spelled SARAH GRIZZLE 17 Nov. 1808...  
Printed copy.

C O P Y

38

THOMAS JOHNSTON...Son born 5 Feb. 1789 in North Carolina died 17 Sept. 1848 in Ga.

Married 18 Jan. 1816 to PEGGE C. GAINES

Also in Bible

MARGARET C. GAINES wife of THOMAS JOHNSTON...Born 22 Dec. 1798 died 8 Dec. 1847

NATHAN JOHNSTON...Son born 27 June 1790 in Person County, N.C.

Died 10 Aug. 1843 in Jasper County, Ga. Married 19 March 1812 to

BIDDY THORNTON

Also in Bible

BRIDGET THORNTON wife of Nathan Johnston...Born \_\_\_ Died 9 June 1837

FRANKEY JOHNSTON...Daughter born 18 March 1793 in Person County, N.C.

Married 2 June 1808 to JOSEPH HENDERSON....Marriage Bond has

FRANCES JOHNSTON.

JOHN JOHNSTON...Son born 14 Oct. 1793 Person County, N.C. died 14 July

1844 Jasper County, Ga...Another place died 7 July 1842.

JAMES JOHNSTON...Son born 13 Dec. 1795 Person Co., N.C. died 1 Dec. 1863

Married in Elbert Co., Ga. 12 Dec. 1816 to JANE GAINES

LUCY JOHNSTON...Daughter born 24 May 1800 in Elbert Co., Ga. died 18 April 1801

RICHARD JOHNSTON...Son born 16 Dec. 1802 in Elbert Co. Ga. died \_\_\_ Feb.

1859 in Jasper County, Ga. at William S. Lanis...sic

Other Entries

ANN WILSON CHILDS born 11 Nov. 1804, daughter of Nathan Childs Sr. and his wife Jane.

MARGARET C. GAINES, daughter of HIRAM and ANN GAINES, born 22 Dec. 1798 died 8 Dec. 1847 wife of Thomas Johnston.

---

GRAND CHILDREN of LITTLETON JOHNSTON

Children of WILLIAM JOHNSTON and wife SARAH.

Toil Johnston...Sic...Son born 4 Aug. 1813 died 10 Nov. 1817

Elizabeth Johnston...Daughter born 24 Oct. 1809

Patsey Uaclo Johnston...Daughter born 6 Aug. 1811

She also shows as Martha U. Johnston in legal papers...copyist.

C O P Y

39

FRANCES JOHNSTON wife of JOSEPH HENDERSON died in Jasper County, Ga.

\_\_\_\_ July 1871

Buried in Little Johnston Grave Yard known as The Cross Roads Graveyard.

Children of JOSEPH HENDERSON and his wife FRANKY.

Lucy Henderson... Daughter born 27 Aug. 1809

James Henderson... Son born 7 Feb. 1811

MILLY Henderson... Daughter born 31 Dec. 1812

John Henderson... Son born 7 Oct. 1814

Mary Henderson... Daughter born 3 July 1816

Children of WYLIE THORNTON and wife ELIZABETH

Betsy Thornton... Daughter born 8 Feb. 1804

Polly Thornton... Daughter born 9 April 1806

Sophia Thornton... Daughter born 12 Feb. 1808 died 18 August 1810

Elijah Thornton... Son born 18 March 1810

James Thornton... Son born 8 March 1812

William Thornton... Son born 9 May 1814

His Twin

Johnston Thornton... Son born 9 May 1814.

Children of LARKIN JOHNSTON and his wife SARAH.

John Chew Johnston... Son born 27 July 1804 died 17 June 1805

Buried at the William Childs Graveyard.

William Johnston... Son born 3 May 1806

Littleton Johnston... Son born 9 Nov. 1807 died \_\_\_\_ Feb. 1809

Elizabeth Johnston... Daughter born 27 Jan. 1811 at Knight... sic

Rauben Johnston... Son born 21 July 1814

Hiram Johnston... Son born 22 June 1816

Rachel Johnston... Daughter born 6 July 1818

JAMES H. JOHNSTON, son of THOMAS and PEGGIE JOHNSTON, was born 24 Jan.

1819 Married 5 Feb. 1841 in Monroe County, Ga. to

MARIUM ELIZA PONDER born 4 March 1822

Their children:

John L. T. Johnston... Son born 14 May 1842 died 13 May 1862 in C.S. Army

Fleming D. Johnston... Son born 4 Jan. 1844 died 27 Feb. 1873 in Harrison, Tex.

Marium Frances Johnston... Daughter born 29 May 1845 died 25 July 1869

in Milam County, Texas, leaving three little children.

Margaret Ann Livincia Johnston... Daughter born 20 Aug. 1846

Lucy Ann Johnston... Daughter born 12 March 1848

Samuel F. Johnston... Son born 29 April 1849

William Lane Johnston... Son born 24 Oct. 1850

Martha Elizabeth Johnston... Daughter born 4 June 1852 died 7 Aug. 1867

in Claiborne Parish, Louisiana

Ferilla Malissa Johnston... Daughter born 7 Sept. 1852

James H. Johnston... Son born 1 Sept. 1857... Died 3 June 1940 at

Grove Webster Parish, Louisiana.

C O P Y

40

PATSEY JOHNSTON, daughter of Larkin and Sally Johnston, born 24 April 1809 and died 21 April 1820.

RICHARD JOHNSTON...Son of Larkin and Mary Johnston was born March 14th 1778 on Saturday 8 o'clock in the morning and in the 51st year of his mother's age, Granville County, N.C.

Died in Walton County, Georgia 17 Jan. 1837

Married in Caswell County, N.C. 4 March 1802 to

ELIZABETH HEMPHILL...Daughter of Hugh and Katharine Hemphill  
Born in Caswell County, N.C. 2 August 1785  
Died in Walton County, Ga. \_\_\_\_\_ 18\_\_.

JOHN CLARK JOHNSTON...Son born 30 April 1803  
Married 29 Jan. 1829 to JANE SMITH

MARY ROGERS JOHNSTON...Daughter born 2 Oct. 1805 died 9 Jan. 1858  
Married 7 Jan. 1830 to JOHN RUSK

WILLIAM H. JOHNSTON...Son born 12 March 1808  
Married 12 Dec. 1833 to ELIZABETH MALCOLM

DAVID LEWIS JOHNSTON...son born 9 Sept. 1810 died 24 Feb. 1811

CATHERINE HUGHES

DAVID LEWIS JOHNSTON...Daughter born 13 April 1812  
Married 1 Jan. 1834 to DAVID MICHEL

Andrea comments...these are my maternal great grandparents.

JAMES W. JOHNSTON...Son born 26 Dec. 1814 died 18 Jan. 1874  
Married 13 Jan. 1842 to MARTHA ANN SURTON

RICHARD JOHNSTON...Son born \_\_\_\_\_ Dec. 18\_\_ died 20 June 1826

ELIZABETH MARGARET JOHNSTON...Daughter born 18 Nov. 18\_\_ died 25 July 1821

ANN SIMMS JOHNSTON...Daughter born 20 July 1822  
married 9 Dec. 1844 to BENJAMIN F. PRESTON

MARTHA HEMPHILL JOHNSTON...Daughter born 27 March 1826 died 2 May 1854  
Married 19 Dec. 1843 to ANDERSON GREEN TURNER.

All children born in North Carolina except ANN born in Virginia and Martha born in Ga.



C O P Y

41

ANDERSON GREEN TURNER...Son in law born 23 Sept. 1819

\*WILLIAM WALTON TURNER...Grand son born 3 April 1849 \*not in proper entry  
order

JAMES THOMAS RUSK...Grand son born 10 Oct. 1830

MARY CATHERINE RUSK...Grand daughter born 22 Jan. 1832  
Married 6 Nov. 1851 to JOHN C. BURTON

JOHN LITTLETON RUSK...Grand son born 23 April 1837

JOHN RUSK...Son in law died 17 Aug. 1840

Almost one page in Family Entries are not legible...The Bible continues  
as Bible of the son, JAMES W. JOHNSTON

---

James W. Johnston

JAMES W. JOHNSTON...His Children

Grandchildren of RICHARD and ELIZABETH JOHNSTON

A continuation of the  
Bible of Richard  
Johnston 1778-1837

WILLIAM H. JOHNSTON...Son born 9 Jan. 1843

MARY ELIZABETH JOHNSTON...Daughter born 5 July 1845

MARTHA JOHNSTON...Daughter born 16 Nov. 1847

SUSAN CATHERINE JOHNSTON...Daughter born 1 June 1849

JOHN CLARK JOHNSTON...Son born 10 Nov. 1850

HENRY MILLER JOHNSTON...Son born 16 Sept. 1852 died 1 June 1924

JAMES WILSON JOHNSTON, Jr...Son born 11 June 1854

RICHARD MALCOLM JOHNSTON...Son born 1 Sept. 1856

LARKIN BURTON JOHNSTON...Son born 22 June 1858

JEFFERSON DAVIS JOHNSTON...Son born 12 Jan. 1863

MARTHA A. wife of JAMES W. JOHNSTON died 10 June 1886

ANN S. PRESTON...Her Children

Grandchildren of Richard and Elizabeth Johnston.

RICHARD A. PRESTON...Son born 10 August 1846

WILLIAM FREDERICK PRESTON...Son born 2 Dec. 1849

C O P Y

42

J. M. PRESTON...Son born 2 Dec. 1849

C. MARTHA PRESTON...Daughter born 27 June 1855.

Comments by Leonardo Andrea

I recall with much pleasure my great aunt, ANN PRESTON... I also recall visiting in Walton County, Georgia, the beautiful old house which was the home of RICHARD JOHNSTON...This house has since been burned ...OFF to the side of the house in a rose garden was the rock enclosed graves of Richard and Elizabeth Hemphill Johnston and some two or three graves of children...The last time I visited this old Johnston home site was in company of my late cousin Miss Mary Snow and a cousin Elder Foster Michael and my uncle the late David Franklin Michael...The house site stood with the four large chimneys. Somebody was using the rock fence grave yard as a hog pen...My late uncle David planned to remove the bodies to Mt. Carmel Methodist Church in Walton County, Ga. where is buried their daughter, Catherine Hughes Johnston Michael, the grand mother of my uncle David F. Michael and of my own mother, Elizabeth Catherine Michael Andrea.

**DAVID MIKEL**

Born in Oglethorpe County, Ga. 20 Dec. 1815  
Died in Walton County, Ga. 12 Feb. 1896

Married 1 Jan. 1835 to

David Mikel 1815-1896  
Walton County, Georgia

Bible owned by the  
Misses Annie and Mary Lowe  
Good Hope, Georgia.

**CATHERINE HUGHES JOHNSTON**

Born in Caswell County, N.C. 13 April 1812  
Died in Walton County, Georgia 27 Sept. 1895.

Childred...Birth and death pages are in the Bible. The Marriage Page is missing...I have added marriage dates from Marriage Bonds of Walton and Clark Counties, Georgia...Leonardo Andrea

**JOHN W. MIKEL...**Son born 24 March 1836 died 19 Nov. 1881  
Married 1 October 1865 to Nancy Clark Johnston.

**MARTHA ANN MIKEL...**Daughter born 25 Jan. 1839 died 7 June 1842

**WILLIAM D. MIKEL...**Son born 30 Nov. 1841 died 24 Nov. 1887  
Married 15 Nov. 1869 to Mary C. McGaughey

**JAMES K. MIKEL...**Son born 23 Oct. 1844 died 22 April 1937  
Married 14 Feb. 1867 to Mollie D. Hale of Clark County, Ga.

C O P Y

42

ANDERSON GREEN MIKEL...Son born 16 Feb. 1847 died 14 May 1917  
Married 5 Jan. 1866 to Rachel Mary Ann LaBoon of Anderson County, S.C.  
Andrea...These are my maternal grand parents.

SAMUEL H. MIKEL...Son born 24 August 1850 died 28 June 1853

ELIZABETH FENDRON MIKEL...Daughter born 19 Sept. 1853 died 21 Sept. 1940  
Married 19 Jan. 1871 to John Elder Lowe

MARY EMMER MIKEL...Daughter born 12 July 1856 died 31 Aug. 1915  
Married 19 Nov. 1884 to William Smith

Other entires in Bible

ELIZABETH widow of JACOB MIKEL...Mother died 29 July 1853 (she was  
nee KELLY). L.A.

JOHN ELDER LOWE...Son in law born 16 Dec. 1845 died 24 Aug. 1917.

Comments by Leonardo Andrea

Catherine H. Johnston wife of David Mikel was a daughter of Elizabeth Hemphill and Richard Johnston of Caswell County, N.C. to Walton County, Ga.  
\*In the Johnston Bible David Mikel is spelled MICHEL...In Oglethrope County, Ga. in all records of land and his estate the father of David Mikel is spelled as JACOB MICHEL...The tombstone of David Mikel and all of his sons are MICHAEL.

One son of David Mikel was a Union soldier while all the other sons were Confederate soldiers and David Mikel was in Confederate Home Gard of Walton County...All the Union and Confederate records spell all sons as MICHAEL...David Mikel/Michel/Michael was literate and wrote his own Bible...His father was French MICHEL and my idea is that David Mikel wrote his Bible as the French pronunciation sounded for MICHEL. The sons continued to sepll their surname as MICHAEL as in the spelling used by the clerks in Union and Confederate Armies.

\*The Richard Johnston Bible is in the collection of Bibles in my files...L.A.

ANDERSON GREEN MICHAEL

Born at Good Hope, Ga. 16 Sept. 1847  
Died at Mt. Carmel, Ga. 14 May 1917  
Son of  
Catherine Johnston and David Michael

Anderson Green Michael  
1847-1917 Walton Co. Ga.  
His Bible owned by  
Elder Foster Michael  
R.F.D. No. 1  
Monroe, Georgia

Was Married 5 January 1866 in Anderson County, S.C. to

C O P Y

44

**RACHEL MARY ANN LABOON**

Born in Anderson County, S.C. 29 Nov. 1834 (Her father's Bible has 1835)  
Died in Walton County, Georgia 19 August 1896  
Daughter of  
Elizabeth Tripp and Joseph LaBoon

**Children:**

**ELIZABETH CATHERINE MICHAEL...** Daughter born 18 Dec. 1866 died 23 March 1893  
Married 15 Dec. 1886 to Redmond Leonardo Andrea of Greenville Co., S.C.  
My parents...Leonardo Andrea

**SARAH MICHAEL...** Daughter born 26 March 1868 died 2 Feb. 1934 (tombstone  
has born 1869)  
Married 6 Jan. 1887 to Charles Thurston Snow of Walton County, Ga.

**MARY EMMA MICHAEL...** Daughter born 10 Jan. 1870 died 30 Dec. 1907  
Married 26 Dec. 1893 to Moses Edward Moon of Greenville County, S.C.

**JOSEPH LABOON MICHAEL...** Son born 8 Jan. 1873 died 11 June 1948  
He never did marry.

**DAVID FRANKLIN MICHAEL...** Son born 13 April 1875 died 28 April 1953  
Married 29 Dec. 1901 to Ada Jane Harper of Walton County, Ga.

**JOHN ANDERSON MICHAEL...** Son born 6 Aug. 1877 died 28 July 1951  
Married 24 Aug. 1902 to Frances Aycock of Walton Co., Ga.  
(Tombstone has FANNY)  
Married 16 Oct. 1910 to Minnie Estelle Johnson of Oconee County, Ga.

Comments by copyist, Leonardo Andrea.

The three daughters were called BETTIE...SALLIE...MOLLIE.

The Bible of the father, DAVID MIKEL, is not spelled MICHAEL.

Deaths of In-Laws listed in Bible.

Fanny Aycock Michael died 27 Dec. 1909  
Redmond Leonardo Andrea died 11 July 1921  
Charles Thurston Snow died 16 Jan. 1934  
Moses Edward Moon died 11 Nov. 1942  
Ada Jane Harper Michael died 16 Nov. 1952

**JOSEPH LABOON** died 1 Oct. 1871 in Anderson County, S.C...Father in law

**ELIZABETH TRIPP LABOON** died 27 May 1872 in Anderson County, S.C...Mother in law

**ANDERSON GREEN MICHAEL** enlisted in Co. A. 4th Georgia Militia Reg., in  
1864...Private I received a Confederate Cross of Honor on this record



C O P Y

45

for my service in the U.S. Navy in World War I...Andrea.

LAUNCELOT JOHNSTON...Surgeon  
Died 18 Sept. 1832 in Caswell County, N.C.  
Married 17 Jan. 1774 to

Launcelot Johnston  
Caswell County, N.C.  
Died 19 Sept. 1832  
Bible Data.  
Revolution Pension  
Claim W-5114

ZERNIAH RICE...Daughter of Thomas and Joyce  
Rice.  
No dates for her...However she was dead before 1846

Children:

THOMAS JOHNSTON...Son born 16 July 1777

JOHN JOHNSTON...Son born 12 Dec. 1778

MARY JOHNSTON...Daughter born 1 Sept. 1780 and now Mrs. SLADE

JANE JOHNSTON...Daughter born 8 Aug. 1782 and now Mrs. Slade

WILLIAM JOHNSTON...Son born 15 March 1784

ZILPAH JOHNSTON...Daughter born 22 Jan. 1786

MILBRIDGE JOHNSTON...Born 28 Feb. 1788

LAUNCELOT JOHNSTON, Jr...Son born 29 March 1790

DAVID JOHNSTON...Son born 14 Jan. 1792

ELIZABETH JOHNSTON...Daughter born 25 Jan. 1794 and now Mrs. JONES

MILDRED JOHNSTON...Daughter born---not legible-- 1796 and now Mrs. HARRISON

Dr. Johnston enlisted as a surgeon in December 1776 in the N.C.  
9th Regt. His commission as an officer was signed 10 May 1777 by John  
Hancock...He returned 1 Jan. 1778 from the Continental Line...He again  
enlisted in the N.C. Militia and served the years 1779 and 1780...  
Enlisted first 22 Dec. 1776 in Caswell County, N.C.

National Archives...Revolutionary Claims File 4372.

C O P Y

46

The widow Zerniah Johnston was dead by 1746 and her last pension claim was due. It was, by law, paid to her living heirs or their children as follows:

|                                      |                                    |
|--------------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| Jane Slade..Morgan Co. Ga.           | Launcelot Johnston..Morgan Co.,Ga. |
| William Johnston.Morgan Co., Ga.     | Elizabeth Jones,..Morgan Co. Ga.   |
| John Johnston..Caswell Co., N.C.     | David Johnston..Tuskegee Co. Ala   |
| Mildred Harrison..LaGrange Co. Tenn. |                                    |

Zilpah Johnston Yancey of Caswell Co., N.C. was deceased.. Her share to her children Zilpah Yancey...James M. Yancey...Albert C. Yancey... William J. Yancey...Mildred A. Yancey and all residing in Caswell County, N.C.

THOMAS JOHNSTON was dead and his share was to go to his children as follows:

Richard Johnston...Launcelot Johnston...Alfred Johnston...and Mrs. Nancy Johnston Motley and all residing in Morgan County, Ga.

No mention is made in the final disposition of the unpaid pension claim for two of the children listed in the Bible as Millbridge and Mary.

C O P Y

47

JOHN LARKIN of Larkins Hills

All Hallows Church Yard

JOHN LARKIN / Died 4 Feb. 1702/3 / Aged 88  
years and upward.

Known children:

REBECCA LARKIN who married THOMAS LIGHTFOOT

HESTER LARKIN who wed 1st WILLIAM GOUGH and 2nd NICHOLAS NICHOLSON

MARGARET LARKIN who married 1st Col. EDWARD DORSEY as his 2nd wife and  
2nd to JOHN ISRAEL

\_\_\_\_\_ LARKIN who married JOSEPH CHEW

MAHITABEL LARKIN who married 1st to OTHO HOLLAND and 2nd to JOHN PIERPOINT  
Capt. THOMAS LARKIN.

This is the main outline of data from the article by Mr. Stickney of  
Pittsburg, Pa.

\*\*\*                      \*\*\*                      \*\*\*                      \*\*\*                      \*\*\*                      \*\*\*

Leonardo Andrea -- his comments:

I am a descendent of JOHN LARKIN and add some notes from my files.

RICHARD JOHNSTON was a grand son of LARKIN CHEW...ELIZABETH MICHEL LOWE  
of Good Hope, Georgia was a grand daughter of Richard Johnston...  
Mrs. Lowe was a great aunt of mine (maternal side) and lived in a ripe  
old age and died in 1939...Her mother had notes kept by the Johnstons..  
Here are some:

"John Larkin married KATHLEEN THOMAS of a Quaker Family of early  
Maryland" This I have never been able to prove.

KATHERINE LARKIN on 4 April 1682 was a witness to will of Andrew Roberts.  
Ann Arundel County, Md.                      Baldwin I-106

THOMAS LARKIN son of JOHN LARKIN is mentioned 19 Feb. 1683 in will of  
George Holland and JOHN LARKIN is an executor.    Baldwin I-153 AA.County

THOMAS LYTEFOOT of Baltimore County, Md. 23 March 1686 refers to his sister  
in law Elizabeth Larkin and ~~REBECCA~~ to Thomas Larkin  
Baldwin II-19

John Larkin  
Maryland...Died 1702  
First Data from  
Vol. 2 No. 2  
The Virginia Genealogist  
pages 51-61 titled "The  
American Ancestry of John  
Pierpoint of (West) Va.  
by A.B. Stickney

For RUTH LARKIN as wife of JOSEPH CHEW and mother of LARKIN CHEW...See August 1946 issue of  
HOUSE BEAUTIFUL.

C O P Y

THOMAS LARKIN in his will in Ann Arundel County 10 Apr. 1731 names wife as Elizabeth Larkin and daughter as Elizabeth Larkin.

Spotsylvania County, Va...Son of JOSEPH CHEW.

LARKIN CHEW in his will sg. 11 May 1728 mentions "My mother, RUTH GREEN" with his wife Hannah (Roy) Chew and daughter ANN JOENSTON and sons Larkin, John & Thomas



Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

71

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH

PHONE: ESSEX 3-9433

GEORGE HARRISON SANFORD KING

FELLOW, AMERICAN SOCIETY OF GENEALOGISTS

1301 PRINCE EDWARD STREET

FREDERICKSBURG, VIRGINIA

26 April 1962

Mr. Leonardo Andrea,  
4204 Devine Street,  
Columbia 25, S.C.

Dear Mr. Andrea:

I saw your query 6 The Virginia Genealogist 94. I did extensive research on Captain William Johnston (1697-1769) and his three wives, all with issue - 15 in all. His last wife was nee Wyatt.

His will is in a lost book, but luckily by serendipity I found a suit in chancery which recited a portion of the will, indicated the heirs, and this coupled with a reading of the unindexed court order books, a Bible record &c: enabled me to compile a very fully referenced paper.

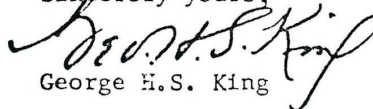
I was not able to establish the ancestry of Captain William Johnston (1697-1769); such evidence as was observed was noted. The ancestry of Ann Chew, first wife of Captain William Johnston [married 12 October 1723]; is fully established and also that of his wife nee Wyatt but of course she does not come into your line but you may be interested being interested in that family.

I have a first carbon copy of this report which I will sell you for \$50.

As you know one of Capt. Johnston's daughters married Farish; I found a couple of depositions she made, but I did not follow the Farish line as with 15 children I had to stop somewhere. I believe you said a long time ago that you knew of some of this connection who had some letters written from this area and you were going to get copies of them. I wonder if you ever did?

I hope you found something of interest in OPR. I really should have some more copies of SPR run as I have about a dozen people on my list who wish copies. As I can't have less than 100 run, and it was entirely a labor of love in the first place, I think I will wait until I have a few more customers. I find so many libraries wait until the book reviews appear before ordering - that seems to be policy with many. Then they want a discount; invoices in triplicate and some even sworn to before a notary - and as long as six months afterwards they finally pay - all of which involves a lot of bookkeeping. If I get sufficient orders from individuals I will reprint SPR.

Sincerely yours,

  
George H.S. King

4905 Niagara Road  
College Park, Maryland  
December 4, 1957

Dear Cousin,

I was happy to get the information you sent. Little by little I am whittling down the task, but it stretches ahead a long way yet. I am going to Warrenton to contact some of the descendants of Elizabeth Johnston (Larkin's sister) and her husband John Berger. I have a lot of information on that line.

I received a letter from Mrs Hattie Dunn Daniel of Atlanta a few days ago, in which she told me that she is a descendant of David Johnston of Jasper County Ga, who, she thinks was a first cousin to Littleton Johnston who was a brother to our Richard. The Christian names do not sound familiar.

This David Johnston was born in 1768 (place unknown) and married 1789 Rebecca Neal 1771-1812. The papers she sent me indicate that they were in Oglethorpe Co Ga in 1802, in Jasper Co Ga in 1813, and in Monroe Co Ga in 1833. Another paper indicates that they were in the Newberry Dist of SC in 1790 (census). One of their daughters was married in 1815 to Josie Dunn of Hancock Co Ga. She is listed "of Newberry District S.C."

I remember that you have some data on the Newberry Johnstons, and thought it possible that you might know something of these people. She has several Bible records, but nothing to show a relationship with our family. If you have anything on these people, I would be happy to pay for the information. This is not a cousinly request, but business.

Yours very truly,  
Robert H. Johnston

1770 was from you on case

P.S. I have not been able to track down the Cusks. I was in Chicago last week, and thought I might learn something from the Ann Institute of Genealogy, of which I am a member, but found that they had moved to Baltimore. I will look them up soon.

EJF

Pascagoula Public Library  
Local History & Genealogy Department  
Johnson - Johnston Family #2

IN LOVING MEMORY OF  
THERESA MARGUERITE JOHNSON

October 15, 1927  
May 9, 1999

O Gentlest Heart of Jesus, ever  
present in the Blessed Sacrament,  
ever consumed with burning love for  
the poor captive souls in Purgatory,  
have mercy on the soul of Thy departed  
servant.

Be not severe in Thy judgement but let  
some drops of Thy precious Blood fall  
upon her, and do Thou merciful Saviour  
send Thy Angels to conduct her to a place  
of refreshment, light and peace.

.....Amen

May the Angels lead thee into Paradise.  
May the Martyrs receive thee at thy coming.

O'BRYANT-O'KEEFE FUNERAL HOME  
PASCAGOULA, MS

JOHNSON FILE



Johnston #2

Also See:

1. Blankenship Ancestors
2. Benjamin Duckworth. His Descendants & Related Families

Johnson